

**THE UNIVERSITY
OF ILLINOIS**

LIBRARY

905

ES

v. 4

Return this book on or before the
Latest Date stamped below.

Theft, mutilation, and underlining of books
are reasons for disciplinary action and may
result in dismissal from the University.

University of Illinois Library

JUL 23 1975

JAN 20 1968

APR 28 1967

JUN 19 2000

L161—O-1096

THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO
THE BIOGRAPHY, GENEALOGY,
HISTORY AND ANTIQUITIES
OF ESSEX COUNTY,
MASSACHUSETTS

VOLUME IV

1900

SIDNEY PERLEY, EDITOR.

ILLUSTRATED.

SALEM, MASS.:

The Essex Antiquarian.

1900.

ILLUSTRATIONS.

APPLETON COAT-OF-ARMS, 1.
APPLETON, SAMUEL, AUTOGRAPH OF, 2.
ATKINS PORTRAITS:

Dudley, 65.
Joseph, 75.
Mary, 76.
Sarah, 76.

ATKINSON COAT-OF-ARMS, 81.
BLACKLEACH, JOHN, AUTOGRAPH OF, 89.
BRIDGES, ROBERT, AUTOGRAPH OF, 126.
CHURN, 134.
CLOCK, 68.
FOGG, RALPH, AUTOGRAPH OF, 126.
GREENLEAF, BENJAMIN, 49.
HOUR-GLASS, 67.
LYNNFIELD CENTRE, THE OLD MEETING HOUSE
AT, 113.
MARSTON, BENJAMIN, HOUSE, SALEM, 166.
MAULE, THOMAS, HOUSE, SALEM, 167.
NOWELL, INCREASE, AUTOGRAPH OF, 88.
NURSE, REBECCA, THE HOME OF, 129.
PALMER, RICHARD, HOUSE, SALEM, 101.

PICKERING, JOHN, HOUSE, SALEM, 169.
PRESCOTT, WILLIAM HICKLING, 145.
PUDDING, HASTY, MAKING, 25.
PUTNAM, THOMAS, AUTOGRAPH OF, 123.
RUCK, JOHN, HOUSE, SALEM, 20.

SALEM HOUSES:

Benjamin Marston House, 166.
Thomas Maule House, 167.
Richard Palmer House, 101.
John Pickering House, 169.
John Ruck House, 20.
Estate of Isaac Stearns House, 163.
SALEM, PART OF, MAP OF, IN 1700, No. 3, 17.
SALEM, PART OF, MAP OF, IN 1700, No. 4, 97.
SALEM, PART OF, MAP OF, IN 1700, No. 5, 161.
STEARNS, ESTATE OF ISAAC, HOUSE, SALEM,
163.
SUN-DIALS, 67.
TITLE PAGE, REPRODUCED, OF "THE SIMPLE
COBLER OF AGAWAM," 177.
WINDOW MARKS, 67.
WOOD, AARON, MONUMENT, BOXFORD, 33.



APPLETON COAT-OF-ARMS.

THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. IV.

SALEM, MASS., JANUARY, 1900.

NO. 1.

APPLETON GENEALOGY.

THE name of APPLETON has also been spelled in Essex County records *Apelton*, *Apleton* and *Appelton*. The first of the name in the county and the ancestor of the American family is

SAMUEL APPLETON¹.* He was born at Little Waldingfield, Parva, England, in 1586; emigrated to Ipswich, Mass., in 1635; made freeman May 25, 1636; and was chosen representative in 1637. He married, first, Judith Everard, in Preston, England, Jan. 24, 1616; and, second, Martha — about 1633. He lived in Little Waldingfield and Reydon, England, and Rowley, Mass.; and was buried at Rowley in June, 1670.

Children, born in Little Waldingfield:

2—I. MARY², b. in 1616.

3—II. JUDITH², b. in 1618; d. at Reydon, Eng., in 1629.

*His descent is stated to be as follows:—

*John Appulton*¹ of Waldingfilde magna, Suffolk, England, died 1414. His son was

*John Appulton*² of Waldingfield magna, living in 1459. His son was

*John Appulton*³ of Waldingfield parva, died in 1481; married Margaret Welling. Their son was

*Thomas Appulton*⁴, married Margaret Crane, who died Nov. 4, 1504. He died in 1507. Their son was

*Robert Appulton*⁵, married Mary Mountney, and died in 1526. Their son was

*William Appulton*⁶, married Rose Sexton, and died in 1538. Their son was

*Thomas Appulton*⁷, married Mary Isaack, and died in 1603. They were the parents of Samuel Appleton of Ipswich, Mass., whose descendants are herewith given.

The frontispiece shows the coat of arms of this family: Argent, a fess sable between three apples green, leaves and stalks vert. Crest, an elephant's head couped sable, tusked and eared or, with a serpent entering his mouth vert.

4—III. MARTHA², b. in 1620; m. Richard Jacobs; and lived in Ipswich. She d. Sept. 8, 1659; and he d. in 1672.

5—IV. JOHN², b. in 1622. See below (5).

6—V. SAMUEL², b. in 1625. See below (6).

7—VI. SARAH², m. Rev. Samuel Phillips of Rowley Oct. —, 1651; and d. April 22, 1696. He d. July 15, 1714.

8—VII. JUDITH², b. in 1634, in Reydon; m. Samuel Rogers of Ipswich Dec. 24, 1657; and d. July —, 1659. He d. Dec. 21, 1693.

5

CAPT. JOHN APPLETON², born in Little Waldingfield, England, in 1622. He lived in Ipswich, Mass., and was a strong supporter of liberty, being imprisoned therefor at Boston. He was a feoffee of the grammar school in 1680, being called a gentleman most of his life. He married Priscilla Glover in October, 1651; and died at Ipswich Nov. 4, 1699. She died Feb. 18, 1698.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

9—I. JOHN³, b. Oct. 17, 1652. See below (9).

10—II. ELIZABETH³, b. in 1654; m. Richard Dummer of Newbury Nov. 12, 1673.

11—III. SAMUEL³. See below (11).

12—IV. PRISCILLA³, b. Dec. 25, 1657; m. Rev. Joseph Capen of Topsfield; and was living in 1698.

13—V. JOSS³, b. March 27, 1660; d. April 11, 1660.

14—VI. JESSE³, merchant in Boston, and d. there, unmarried, Nov. 18, 1721.

15—VII. SARAH³, b. Aug. 19, 1671; m. Hon. Daniel Rogers of Ipswich about 1694.

16—VIII. MARY³, b. April 15, 1673; m. Nathaniel Thomas of Marshfield June 20, 1694; and was living in 1698.

6

HON. SAMUEL APPLETON², born in Little Waldingfield, England, in 1625. He lived in Ipswich; and was interested in the

iron works in Lynn in 1663, having six hundred acres of land there in the occupation of his son Samuel in 1688. He also had a saw mill in Ipswich. He achieved distinction with his regiment in King Philip's war in 1676; was a member of the first provincial council; an assistant six years, and a judge of the Inferior Court of Common Pleas from 1692 until his decease. The following is

Samuel Appleton

his signature to his will in 1695. He married, first, Hannah Paine of Boston April 2, 1651; and, secondly, Mary Oliver of Newbury Dec. 2, 1656. He died in Ipswich May 15, 1696; and his widow Mary died Feb. 15, 1697.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 17—I. HANNAH³, b. Jan. 9, 1652; m. William Downes of Boston before 1676.
- 18—II. JUDITH³, b. Aug. 19, 1653; m. Samuel Wolcott March 6, 1678; lived in Windsor and Wethersfield, Conn.; and was alive in 1739.
- 19—III. SAMUEL³, b. Nov. 3, 1654. *See below (19).*
- 20—IV. JOHN³, b. in 1660. *See below (20).*
- 21—V. ISAAC³, b. in 1664. *See below (21).*
- 22—VI. JOANNA³, m. Matthew Whipple before 1696.
- 23—VII. JOSEPH³, b. June 5, 1674; d. in 1689.
- 24—VIII. OLIVER³, d. June 30, 1676.
- 25—IX. MARY³, d. June 9, 1676.
- 26—X. OLIVER³, b. in 1677. *See below (26).*
- 27—XI. MARY³, b. Oct. 20, 1679; d. in 1689.

9

HON. JOHN APPLETON², born in Ipswich Oct. 17, 1652, being made freeman in 1682. He lived in Ipswich, where he was a merchant, town clerk, representative to general court, member of governor's council, 1698-1722, judge of probate, 1702-1739, colonel in the militia, clerk of courts, 1683-1698, and chief justice of the Inferior Court of Common Pleas, 1702-1733. He married Elizabeth Rogers, Nov. 23, 1681. He died in Ipswich Sept. 11, 1739, aged eighty-seven; and she died, his widow, March 12, 1754, aged ninety-one. She was called "Madam Elizabeth Appleton."

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 28—I. ELIZABETH⁴, b. April 23, 1682; m. Rev. Jabez Fitch of Portsmouth July 26, 1704; and d. Oct. 18, 1765.
- 29—II. JOHN⁴, b. Nov. 23, 1683; d. at Cambridge Sept. 23, 1699.
- 30—III. WILLIAM⁴, b. Oct. 15, 1686; d. July 10, 1689.
- 31—IV. DANIEL⁴, b. Aug. 17, 1688; d. Oct. 7, 1689.
- 32—V. DANIEL⁴, b. Aug. 8, 1692. *See below (32).*
- 33—VI. NATHANIEL⁴, b. Dec. 9, 1693. *See below (33).*
- 34—VII. PRISCILLA⁴, b. Jan. 3, 1697; m. Rev. Robert Ward of Wenham June 28, 1722; and d. in Wenham July 22, 1724.
- 35—VIII. MARGARET⁴, b. March 19, 1701; m. Rev. Edward Holyoke of Marblehead Aug. 16, 1725; and d. June 25, 1740. Dr. Holyoke was president of Harvard college.
- 36—IX. JOHN⁴, b. Aug. 18, 1704; d. Sept. 13, 1705.

II

CAPT. SAMUEL APPLETON³, born in Ipswich, where he lived. He married Mary Woodbridge of Newbury before 1684; and died in Ipswich Aug. 16, 1693. She survived him, and died, his widow, in Ipswich, June 9, 1712.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 37—I. JOSE⁴, b. Nov. 30, 1684; lived in Ipswich; and probably d. unmarried; his will, dated Dec. 13, 1706, was proved March 31, 1707.
- 38—II. SAMUEL⁴, b. July 21, 1686; living in 1696; d. young.
- 39—III. THOMAS⁴, under age in 1706.
- 40—IV. JOHN⁴, b. about 1690. *See below (40).*

19

COL. SAMUEL APPLETON³, born in Ipswich Nov. 3, 1654. He lived for some years in Lynn, being interested in the iron works there. He returned to Ipswich in 1689, and became a shop-keeper and esquire. He married Elizabeth Whittingham of Boston June 19, 1682; and died in Ipswich Oct. 30, 1725. She was called "Madame Elizabeth Appleton," and married, secondly, Rev. Edward Payson of Rowley Sept. 10, 1726.

Children:—

- 41—I. MARY⁴, b. March 30, 1683, in Lynn; d. young.

- 42—II. HANNAH⁴, b. Nov. 1, 1684, in Lynn; m., first, William Clarke of Boston Oct. 11, 1705; and, second, Josiah Willard of Boston April 7, 1726; and d. July 28, 1766.
- 43—III. ELIZABETH⁴, b. July 10, 1687, in Lynn; d. in Ipswich June 13, 1703.
- 44—IV. MARTHA⁴, b. in Ipswich; m. Joseph Wise Feb. 5, 1708.
- 45—V. SAMUEL⁴, b. in Ipswich. *See below* (45).
- 46—VI. WHITTINGHAM⁴, b. Dec. 29, 1706, in Ipswich; was living in 1718.
- 47—VII. ELIZABETH⁴, b. Aug. 31, 1712, in Ipswich; m., first, David Payson of Rowley, sadler, March 5, 1728; and, second, Nathaniel Mighill of Rowley before 1754.
- 52—II. ISAAC⁴, b. March 21, 1699; d. July 30, 1700.
- 53—III. MARY⁴, b. Oct. 1, 1701; m. William Osgood of Andover Jan. 6, 1729-30; and was living in 1746.
- 54—IV. ISAAC⁴, b. May 30, 1704. *See below* (54).
- 55—V. REBECCA (twin)⁴, b. in 1706; m. William Dodge of Wenham Jan. 9, 1728-9; and was living in 1746.
- 56—VI. ELIZABETH (twin)⁴, b. in 1706; m. Josiah Fairfield Aug. 4, 1731; and was living in 1746.
- 57—VII. MARTHA⁴, b. July 30, 1708; m. John White of Haverhill Aug. 4, 1731; and was living in 1746.
- 58—VIII. JOANNA⁴, bapt. 17: 9: 1717; m. William Storey of Boston April 11, 1747; and d. July 16, 1775.

26

JOHN APPLETON³, born in Ipswich in 1660. He lived in Ipswich, probably in the Hamlet parish; and was a yeoman. He was obedient to his father in his youth, residing with him until his marriage, when his father gave him a house and some land. He married, first, Rebecca Ruck of Salem April 1, 1689; and, second, Elizabeth (Baker), widow of Benjamin Dutch of Ipswich (published Aug. 31, 1700). He died in Ipswich May 17, 1724; and his wife Elizabeth died, his widow, in Ipswich, March 24, 1749.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 48—I. JOHN⁴, b. May 28, 1695; d. before 1723.
- 49—II. BENJAMIN⁴, b. Nov. 14, 1702. *See below* (49).
- 50—III. SARAH⁴, bapt. June 24, 1705; m. Aaron Potter (published 13: 10: 1721); and was living in 1747.

21

MAJ. ISAAC APPLETON³, born in Ipswich in 1664; was dutiful to his father in his youth. He lived in Ipswich, being called a gentleman. He married Priscilla Baker of Topsfield. She died in Ipswich May 26, 1731, aged fifty-six; and he died there May 22, 1747, aged eighty-two.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 51—I. PRISCILLA⁴, b. March 16, 1697; m., first, Thomas Burnham (pub. 13: 10: 1718), who d. April 4, 1730; and, second, Arthur Abbot May 23, 1734; being the latter's widow in June, 1774.
- 52—II. ISAAC⁴, b. March 21, 1699; d. July 30, 1700.
- 53—III. MARY⁴, b. Oct. 1, 1701; m. William Osgood of Andover Jan. 6, 1729-30; and was living in 1746.
- 54—IV. ISAAC⁴, b. May 30, 1704. *See below* (54).
- 55—V. REBECCA (twin)⁴, b. in 1706; m. William Dodge of Wenham Jan. 9, 1728-9; and was living in 1746.
- 56—VI. ELIZABETH (twin)⁴, b. in 1706; m. Josiah Fairfield Aug. 4, 1731; and was living in 1746.
- 57—VII. MARTHA⁴, b. July 30, 1708; m. John White of Haverhill Aug. 4, 1731; and was living in 1746.
- 58—VIII. JOANNA⁴, bapt. 17: 9: 1717; m. William Storey of Boston April 11, 1747; and d. July 16, 1775.
- 59—I. OLIVER⁴, b. in 1702. *See below* (59).
- 60—II. WILLIAM⁴, b. in 1703; d. April 8, 1725.
- 61—III. JOSEPH⁴, b. Dec. 24, 1705. *See below* (61).
- 62—IV. JOHN⁴, b. in 1707. *See below* (62).
- 63—V. SARAH⁴, b. in 1709; m., first, Benjamin Swaine of Reading Dec. 7, 1727; and, second, Benjamin Wyman Nov. 16, 1752; and d. April 14, 1798.
- 64—VI. HANNAH⁴, b. March 22, 1711; m., first, Dr. Thomas Swaine of Reading (pub. Sept. 26, 1730); second, ——— Walton after 1761; and, third, ——— Dennis before 1770; and was deceased in 1818.
- 65—VII. SAMUEL⁴, bapt. March 22, 1713. *See below* (65).
- 66—VIII. THOMAS⁴, bapt. 19: 10: 1714; d. Sept. 12, 1724.
- 67—IX. LUCY⁴, bapt. 20: 11: 1716; d. at Haverhill, unmarried, March 14, 1737, aged twenty.
- 68—X. MARY⁴, m. Dea. Nathaniel Whipple (pub. Nov. 10, 1744); and d. March 2, 1810.
- 69—XI. DANIEL⁴, b. Feb. 22, 1719-20; was a cabinet-maker and joiner; and lived in Haverhill until about 1768, when he removed to Chester, N. H., then to Salem, N. H., in 1788, and about 1800 to Ipswich, Mass., where he d.

LT. OLIVER APPLETON³, born in Ipswich in 1677. He was a yeoman; and lived in Ipswich. He married Sarah Perkins of Topsfield Dec. 17, 1701; and died in Ipswich Jan. 9, 1759, aged eighty-three. She died, his widow, in Ipswich, Dec. 30, 1769.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

April 7, 1807, probably having never married. He bequeathed about twelve hundred dollars to the poor of Ipswich and Newburyport; but the bequest was declared void for want of being explicit.

- 70—XII. NATHANIEL⁴, bapt. April 23, 1721.
See below (70).
 71—XIII. PRISCILLA⁴, bapt. Nov. 1, 1724; d. young.

32

HON. DANIEL APPLETON⁴, born in Ipswich Aug. 8, 1692. He lived in Ipswich; and was a merchant, a major in the militia, a feoffee of the grammar school, representative to the general court, register of the probate court, 1723-1762, and judge of the Court of Sessions. He married Elizabeth Berry of Cambridge June 8, 1715; and died in Ipswich Aug. 17, 1762, aged seventy. She died, his widow, at Cambridge, Nov. 28, 1773, being known as "Madame Elizabeth Appleton."

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 72—I. ELIZABETH⁵, b. July 28, 1717; d. Aug. 26, 1717.
 73—II. ELIZABETH⁵, b. Sept. 20, 1718; d. Oct. —, 1718.
 74—III. JOHN⁵, b. Dec. 9, 1719; d. Sept. 22, 1720.
 75—IV. MARGARET⁵, b. Sept. 28, 1722; d. Oct. 19, 1722.
 76—V. DANIEL⁵, bapt. Feb. 16, 1723-4; d. March 13, 1723-4.
 77—VI. MARGARET⁵, b. Nov. 28, 1725; d. July 27, 1747, in Ipswich.
 78—VII. ELIZABETH⁵, b. Aug. 24, 1727; m. Rev. John Walley of Ipswich Oct. 20, 1748; and lived in Boston in 1768.
 79—VIII. JOHN⁵, b. Jan. 19, 1730-1; d. April 23, 1731.
 80—IX. MARY⁵, b. March 14, 1732-3; unmarried, and of Ipswich, spinster, 1777; d. in Salem Oct. —, 1801.
 81—X. JOHN⁵, b. May 19, 1734; d. Aug. 29, 1740.
 82—XI. DANIEL⁵, b. July 26, 1736; d. Aug. 16, 1736.

33

REV. NATHANIEL APPLETON⁴, born in Ipswich Dec. 9, 1693. He graduated at Harvard college in 1712; and became a Fellow of the college. He became a clergyman, and was ordained over a church in Cambridge Oct. 9, 1717. He married Margaret Gibbs of Watertown

June 25, 1719. She died Jan. 17, 1771; and he died in Cambridge Feb. 9, 1784.

Children, born in Cambridge:—

- 83—I. MARGARET⁵, b. Nov. 27, 1720; m. Rev. Joshua Prentiss of Holliston Jan. 9, 1755; and d. Nov. 15, 1768.
 84—II. JOSE⁵, b. March 9, 1723; d. June 6, 1723.
 85—III. NATHANIEL⁵, b. Feb. 22, 1725; d. Dec. 1, 1726.
 86—IV. ELIZABETH⁵, b. Dec. 16, 1726; m. Isaac Rand of Cambridge Jan. 10, 1754; and d. Nov. 17, 1756.
 87—V. MEHITABLE⁵, b. Dec. 6, 1728; m. Rev. Samuel Haven of Portsmouth Jan. 11, 1753; and d. Sept. 9, 1777.
 88—VI. JOHN⁵, b. March 23, 1730; d. May 22, 1730.
 89—VII. NATHANIEL⁵, b. Oct. 5, 1731; m., first, Mary Walker of Boston; and, second, Rachel Henderson of Boston May 11, 1756; and d. June 26, 1798.
 90—VIII. MERCY⁵, b. Jan. —, 1733; d. July 3, 1733.
 91—IX. MERCY⁵, b. Aug. 24, 1734; d. Sept. 12, 1734.
 92—X. — (son)⁵, stillborn Nov. 8, 1735.
 93—XI. HENRY⁵, b. May 24, 1737; lived in Portsmouth, N. H.; merchant; m. Sarah Odiorne of Portsmouth; and d. at Portsmouth Sept. 5, 1768. He had three children.
 94—XII. JOHN⁵, b. March 29, 1739. *See below* (94).
 95—XIII. SAMUEL⁵, b. May 6, 1740; d. June 25, 1741.

40

JOHN APPLETON⁴, born in Ipswich about 1690. He was a sheriff, and lived in Ipswich, where he was engaged in the business of a clothier. He married Mary Allen of Salisbury Feb. 28, 1716-7. She died in Ipswich Oct. 26, 1749; and he died there July 25, 1750.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 96—I. MARY⁵, bapt. Sept. 28, 1718; d. young.
 97—II. ELIZABETH⁵, bapt. Dec. 4, 1720; d. young.
 98—III. SARAH⁵, bapt. Dec. 17, 1721; d. young.
 99—IV. SAMUEL⁵, bapt. Aug. 31, 1723; d. Sept. 16, 1723.
 100—V. MARY⁵, b. Oct. 9, 1724; m. Samuel Rindge Nov. 23, 1739; and d. Dec. 26, 1746.
 101—VI. ANNE⁵, bapt. March 6, 1725-6; d. in Ipswich Aug. 8, 1747.
 102—VII. JOHN⁵, bapt. Aug. 20, 1727; d. in 1755; lived in Ipswich; cooper.

- 103—VIII. LUCY⁵, bapt. Nov. 24, 1728; d. in Ipswich June 10, 1745.
 104—IX. SAMUEL⁵, bapt. Oct. 4, 1730; d. Nov. 8, 1730.
 105—X. MARGARET⁵, bapt. Oct. 24, 1731; d. young.
 106—XI. MARTHA⁵, d. Oct. 21, 1746, in Ipswich.
 107—XII. PRISCILLA⁵, d. Sept. 17, 1748, in Ipswich; the seventh daughter dying of consumption within three years.

45

SAMUEL APPLETON⁴, born in Ipswich, where he was a merchant, removing to Boston in 1723. He married Anna Gerish March 19, 1718-9.

Children:—

- 108—I. SAMUEL⁵, bapt. April 3, 1720, in Ipswich; d. April 5, 1720.
 109—II. MARY⁵, b. Dec. 9, 1722, in Ipswich; d. Dec. 29, 1722.
 110—III. SAMUEL⁵, b. Aug. 15, 1726, in Boston; m. Mary Wentworth of Portsmouth Oct. 25, 1758; and d. in London Feb. —, 1769. He had four children.
 111—IV. ANNE⁵, b. in 1728 in Boston.

49

BENJAMIN APPLETON⁴, born in Ipswich Nov. 14, 1702. He lived in Ipswich; and married Elizabeth Wade (published Feb. 23, 1722-3). He died Feb. 13, 1731-2, aged twenty-nine; and his widow married, secondly, William Cogswell of Ipswich, yeoman, March 13, 1734-5.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 112—I. ELIZABETH⁵, bapt. July 12, 1724; living in 1733.
 113—II. SARAH⁵, bapt. July 31, 1726; d. Aug. 12, 1726.
 114—III. JOHN⁵, bapt. March 10, 1727-8; d. June 9, 1728.
 115—IV. MARY⁵, bapt. March 30, 1729; m. Jonathan Cogswell, jr., of Ipswich, yeoman, Dec. 28, 1748.
 116—V. SARAH⁵, bapt. Nov. 22, 1730; m. Peter Smith March 29, 1753-4.
 117—VI. BENJAMIN⁵, b. June 3, 1732 (posthumous); d. June 15, 1732.

54

ISAAC APPLETON⁴, born in Ipswich May 30, 1704. He was a yeoman; and lived in Ipswich. He married, first, Elizabeth Sawyer (published April 25, 1730); and she died April 29, 1785. He married,

second, Hephzibah, widow of Joseph Appleton (61), Dec. 11, 1785: and she died in Ipswich July 7, 1788. He died there Dec. 18, 1794, aged ninety.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 118—I. ISAAC⁵, bapt. May 30, 1731; lived in New Ipswich, N. H.; m. Mary Adams April 24, 1760; and d. Feb. 25, 1806. They had twelve children.
 119—II. FRANCIS⁵, bapt. March 25, 1733. *See below (119)*.
 120—III. ELIZABETH⁵, bapt. Oct. 24, 1736; m. Samuel Bartlett of Newton (pub. Sept. 5, 1760); and d. in 1817.
 121—IV. SAMUEL⁵, b. in 1739. *See below (121)*.
 122—V. THOMAS⁵, bapt. Oct. 5, 1740. *See below (122)*.
 123—VI. JOHN⁵, bapt. Dec. 26, 1742; m. Mercy Bradbury Sept. 12, 1771; and d. in Buxton June 20, 1829.
 124—VII. DANIEL⁵, bapt. April 7, 1745; m. Elizabeth Adams of Ipswich in 1776; and d. in Buxton March 14, 1836. They had four children.
 125—VIII. WILLIAM⁵, bapt. April 12, 1747; lived in Portsmouth; m. Sarah (Odi-orne), widow of Henry Appleton, in 1771; and d. May —, 1785. He had two children.
 126—IX. MARY⁵, bapt. July 2, 1749; m. Mager Woodbury Nov. 25, 1784; and d. March —, 1828.
 127—X. JOSEPH⁵, b. June 9, 1751; lived in Brookfield; clergyman; m. Mary Hook of Kingston, N. H.; and d. at North Brookfield July 25, 1795. They had six children.

59

OLIVER APPLETON⁴, born in Ipswich in 1702. He was a yeoman, and lived in Hamlet parish, Ipswich. He married, first, Bethiah Whipple Jan. 9, 1728-9; and she died in Ipswich July 10, 1736. He married, second, Sarah Whipple (Trail?) Dec. 5, 1739; and died in Ipswich Aug. 5, 1787. She died June 22, 1811.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 128—I. WILLIAM⁵, bapt. Jan. 23, 1731-2; d. Aug. 1, 1736.
 129—II. HANNAH⁵, bapt. July —, 1736; d. Oct. 19, 1736.
 130—III. OLIVER⁵, b. Sept. 5, 1740; d. young.
 131—IV. SARAH⁵, bapt. Oct. 19, 1741; m. George Norton, 3d, of Ipswich, boat builder (pub. Oct. 20, 1764); and d. in 181—.

- 132—V. HANNAH⁵, bapt. Sept. 11, 1743; d. in Ipswich July 25, 1764, unmarried.
- 133—VI. BETHIAH⁵, bapt. Oct. 27, 1745; m. Joshua Giddings of Ipswich, tanner, April 26, 1770; and d. Jan. 16, 1831.
- 134—VII. LUCY⁵, bapt. Jan. 31, 1747-8; and d. of small pox, unmarried, June 12, 1778.
- 135—VIII. MEHITABLE⁵, bapt. Jan. 21, 1753; d. at Hamilton, unmarried, Aug. 11, 1818.
- 136—IX. CATHERINE⁵, bapt. May 18, 1755; m. William Whipple, 3d, of Ipswich, yeoman, May 29, 1776; and d. Jan. 15, 1829.
- 137—X. MARY OLIVER⁵, b. July 25, 1757; d. before 1811, probably unmarried.
- 138—XI. OLIVER⁵, bapt. June 15, 1760. *See below (138).*
- 139—XII. REBECCA⁵, bapt. March 13, 1763; m. Jacob Perkins of Malden Aug. 1, 1789; and was living in 1818.

61

JOSEPH APPLETON⁴, ESQ., born in Ipswich Dec. 24, 1705. He lived in Ipswich; was a housewright, and deacon of the South church. He married Hephzibah Swaine of Reading (published Oct. 14, 1732). He died Nov. 20, 1782, aged seventy-six. His widow married, secondly, Isaac Appleton (54) Dec. 11, 1785; and died in Ipswich July 7, 1788.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 140—I. HEPHZIBAH⁵, bapt. May 19, 1734; d. July 22, 1736.
- 141—II. ELIZABETH⁵, bapt. July —, 1736; d. July 30, 1736.
- 142—III. JOSEPH⁵, bapt. June 29, 1740. *See below (142).*
- 143—IV. HEPHZIBAH⁵, b. Nov. 17, 1741; m. Nathaniel Day March 8, 1763; and d. between 1807 and 1818.
- 144—V. AARON⁵, bapt. Sept. 25, 1743; d. May 23, 1744.
- 145—VI. AARON⁵, bapt. April 28, 1745; d. Sept. 27, 1745.
- 146—VII. THOMAS⁵, bapt. Jan. 18, 1746-7. *See below (146).*
- 147—VIII. EBENEZER⁵, bapt. Feb. 18, 1749-50; d. young.

62

JOHN APPLETON⁴, born in Ipswich in 1707. He was a joiner and yeoman, and lived in Ipswich. He married Lucy Boardman Aug. 4, 1731; and she died Feb. 24, 1790, aged seventy-three. He died in Ipswich Jan. 4, 1794, aged eighty-nine.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 148—I. LUCY⁵, bapt. March 19, 1731-2; m. Abraham How, jr. (pub. Dec. 14, 1752); and d. at Hopkinton Oct. —, 1824.
- 149—II. BENJAMIN⁵, bapt. Oct. 24, 1734. *See below (149).*
- 150—III. WILLIAM⁵, bapt. Jan. 8, 1737-8. *See below (150).*
- 151—IV. MARGARET⁵ bapt. Jan. 30, 1742-3; m. Daniel Thurston of Ipswich.
- 152—V. MARY⁵, bapt. Feb. 24, 1744-5; m. Daniel Rogers, esq., of Ipswich.
- 153—VI. ELIZABETH⁵, bapt. April 17, 1748; m. Aaron Treadwell (pub. April 18, 1767); and both were living in 1818.
- 154—VII. JOHN⁵, bapt. Dec. 16, 1750; probably never married; d. in Ipswich, from a fall, April 12, 1798, aged forty-seven.

65

SAMUEL APPLETON⁴, baptized in Ipswich March 22, 1713. He settled in Haverhill in 1735, and was a hatter and felt-maker. He married, first, Mary Phillips of Andover October 12, 1736; and she died Nov. 24, 1737, aged twenty-five. He married, second, Mary Stevens of Andover May 8, 1739; and, third, Mary Russell of Andover June 15, 1743. He died in Haverhill Oct. 27, 1780; and she died there Sept. 9, 1803.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 155—I. —⁵, stillborn Nov. 18, 1737.
- 156—II. SAMUEL⁵, b. Oct. 22, 1740; lived in Boston; m. Sarah Anson; and d. Sept. 11, 1784. They had six children.
- 157—III. THOMAS⁵, b. March 15, 1743-4. *See below (157).*
- 158—IV. MARY⁵, b. June 5, 1746; m. Moses Gale of Haverhill Oct. 12, 1769; and she d. in Haverhill March 29, 1830.
- 159—V. HANNAH⁵, b. Sept. 13, 1748; d. July 22, 1750.
- 160—VI. DANIEL⁵, b. March 16, 1750-1. *See below (160).*
- 161—VII. WILLIAM⁵, b. April 6, 1754; lived in Boston; m. Hannah Clark of Newburyport Dec. 17, 1782.
- 162—VIII. HANNAH⁵, b. Nov. 19, 1756; m. Edward Woodbury of Haverhill Nov. 20, 1785; and d., his widow, Oct. 27, 1824.

To be continued.

AN ARROW-HEAD.

I found it in a field late plowed,
Between the furrows of the corn,—
This relic of a race bronze-browed,
Type of their skill and haughty scorn.

And once again I seemed to hear
From yonder grove of ancient oaks
Their lusty voices ringing clear,
As, on the anvil, hammer strokes.

'Twas hunt or battle stirred their blood
To leap impatient with desire!
'Twas pleasure drowned them like a flood,
Or passion burned them like a fire.

Frank D. Sherman.

INDIAN RELICS.

Essex county has been prolific in finds of Indian remains and relics,—weapons, utensils and ornaments. The banks of the rivers, more especially of the Merrimac, and large ponds, as the Pentucket pond in Georgetown and Great pond in North Andover, have probably yielded most of the arrow and spear heads. Household utensils have been unearthed in various localities. Many remains of pottery, and a large number of hammers, drills, axes, mortars, pestles and totems have been found, some specimens being made in a manner showing genius on the part of the workman and their ornamentation an artistic taste. Thousands of specimens may be seen at the East India Marine Museum at Salem, and many more are in private collections about the county.

In the graves of the Indians that have been opened have been found some well-preserved relics. In some graves in Boxford, opened about the first of this century, were found large numbers of flint arrow heads with one of the common Indian corn mortars and pestles; the mortar being made of a flat stone, slightly concave, and the pestle being a stone rounded at the bottom, with a rude handle. Stones similarly shaped were early found in Ipswich, and on the line of the Salem and Chelsea turnpike, while that road was being constructed. With some Indian bones found in Beverly about

1827, a square rod of wrought iron, together with several jars of black earthen ware were discovered.

All the evidences and the traditions that have been handed down, show that a large number of Indians inhabited this county before the advent of the pale faces. The scourge of 1617 swept off all but a remnant of the race here, Masconomet and a few other chiefs being left with few tribesmen. They became weak in strength as well as in numbers. Their courage was gone, and they feared the approach of the eastern Tarrantines until they received succor from the white men. They were ever friendly with the English, who treated them kindly and with consideration.

They were indeed a saddened race, living quietly by themselves in various localities in wigwams, which we find mentioned in early deeds in the location of lands, until the last survivor of the race entered into the happy hunting ground of the Great Spirit.

WILL OF ROBERT JOHNSON.

The will of Robert Johnson of Rowley was proved in the Ipswich court 26:1:1650. The following copy was taken from the record in the Ipswich Deeds, volume I, leaf 85, the original being missing.

The laft will & Testament of Robert Johnson Sick & weake of Body But of perfect memory (prayed be God)

Inp my will and minde is that all my Debts be paide, & all my lawfull debts being paid my will is that out of the remaynder of my goods fomthing be distributed vnto the pore of Rowley according vnto the Discreffion of my Cofen Thomas Barker & Humfrey Reyner. Ite that which ||may|| remayne of my Goods after the aforefaid things be done I doe Affigne it to be returned unto my ffather Robert Johnson at the new hauen. Item I make Thomas Barker & Humfrey Reyner my Executors of this my laft will & Testament In witneffe whereof I the faid Robert Johnson Junior haue fubfcribed

my hande this 13. of the 7th mo: 1649.

In the prefence of us

John Brocke Robert Johnfon
Thomas Barker
HumfreyReyner

BOXFORD INSCRIPTIONS.

ANCIENT BURYING GROUND.

The ancient burial place at Boxford was probably first used about the time of the incorporation of the town in 1685. Before that time some, and perhaps all interments had taken place at Topsfield. This ancient cemetery has not been used for seventy years. The following are all the inscriptions that could be found there twenty years ago, bearing dates prior to 1800.

In Memory of
M^r. David Gould
who *Deceas'd* Aug^t,
the 1st 1778
in the 22^d year
of his age.

HERE LIES
BURIED THE BODY
OF M^{rs} HANNAH
THE WIFE OF M
RICHARD KIMBAL
WHO DIED
MARCH A^D 1748
ABOUT 66 YEARS OLD.

HERE LIES
BURIED THE
BODY OF M^R
RICHARD KIMBALL
WHO DIED
APRIL THE 22
A. D. 1753
IN THE 80 YEAR
OF HIS AGE

HERE LYES BURIED
the BODY OF
ENSIGN DAVID
PEABODY DIED
SEP^t Y^e 4 1726
IN Y^e 49 YEAR
OF HIS AGE

M^{rs} HANNAH P A
BODY WIFE OF MR
NATHAN P A B O D Y
DIED DECEMBER Y^e
3 1718 IN Y^e
25 YEAR OF HER
AGE & SHEE DIED
A VARTEOUS WIFE
LET OTHERS IMETAT
HER GODLY LIFE

C A P^t JOHN
P A B O D Y DIED
J U L Y Y^e
5^{t h} 1720
& IN Y^e 78 YEAR
O F H I S A G E
Y^e ACTS & DEEDS
WHICH HE HATH DON
DESARVES TO BE
INGRAVED IN STON
A S Y O U A R E
S O W A R E W E
A S W E A R E
Y O U S H A L L B E.

HERE LYES BURIED
the BODY OF
DEACON NATHAN
P A B O D Y WHO
DIED march Y^e
4^{t h} 1733 & In
Y^e 50 FIRst YEAR
O F H I S A G E.

ERECTED

In Memory of
M^{rs} PEGGY STICKNEY
the wife of
Lieut. Jedidiah Stickney
who died March
the 25th 1786 in
the 51st year
of her age.

In Memory of
M^r. Samuel
Symonds Who
Died July the
29^h 1775 in
the 23^d year
of his age.

HERE LYES BURIED
THE BODY OF
SARAH WOOD Y^e
WIFE OF DEACON
DANIEL WOOD WHO
DIED SEPTEMBER 27
1714 & IN THE 57
YEAR OF HER AGE

A GENEALOGICAL MAP.

BY F. N. CHASE.

I wonder if any of the readers of *The Antiquarian* have ever made a genealogical map. I have recently started one for myself in the following manner:

I traced on tracing muslin, such as draftsmen use for plans, a skeleton map of New England, giving only the boundaries and principal rivers. Then wherever I found a place connected with my ancestors I marked the name and location on my map, in black letters for the paternal line, and red for the maternal, adding whenever I obtained new information. The map, as can be readily seen, shows at a glance from what regions one's ancestors came. I have a map of England, too, made on same plan. These maps are bound in my Cushing Register and an index of places refers to pages where they are mentioned.

WILL OF GEORGE VARNAM.

The following will of George Varnam of Ipswich is copied from the original on file in the office of the clerk of courts at Salem, volume I, leaf 110.

The 21th of the 2th mounth 1649

I George Varnam of Ipfwich being in pfect memorye, doe ordayne this my last will and testament as followeth. first I Giue my houle and barne & lands and

goods and chattells to my wife for hir life, And after hir deceafe Two pts of all my estate to my fonne Samuelli Varnam and the third pt to my daughter Hannah to be equally deuided. And my meaneing is if my fonn dye without Ifue, my whole estate is to returne to my daughter Hannah, and further foe long as she remayne vnmarried is to enioye a chamber in my houle; and I doe apoynte Thomas Scott and my fonn Samuelli to be my Executors

OLD NORFOLK COUNTY RECORDS.

Continued from Volume III, page 174.

Robert Drake (his R mark) of Hampton, yeoman, conveyed to John Marian of Hampton 3 acres of a neck of upland in the meadows near mill brook in Hampton, bounded by meadow sometime William Swaine's and Robert Tuck, 12: 11 mo: 1657. Wit: Samuel Dalton and Mehetable Dalton. Ack. April 13, 1663, before Tho: Wigginn.

Thomas Biggs (his O mark) of Exeter, yeoman, for £110 and 3000 feet of boards, conveyed to Lt. Ralfe Hall of Dover my house and 30 acres of land where it stands in Exeter, being a neck of land, bounded by y^e river of Exeter, Mr. Wheelwrit's creek, John Warrin and John Sinklar, which I bought of John Legett, "& y^e rest of m^r —am: Dudley the w^{ch} was fometimes Edward Gillmans," except 10 acres of said neck which I sold to Robert Powell upon which he hath built, 2 acres sold to John Sinklar, and 5 acres sold to Cornelious Lave; also, 1 acre and odd meadow "adjoyning to y^e first reache, below y^e meadow of Ralfe Hall fometimes of Exiter;" also, meadow below Lamprill river, bounded by Robert Smart and the great bay, Oct. 20, 1663. Wit: Samuel Dalton and Mehetabell Dalton, Ack. grantor's wife, Hester (her O mark), releasing dower, Oct. 23, 1663, before Tho Wigginn.

Rodger Shaw, and last wife Susana, agreed that R. S. should give the children she had by her first husband as follows: to Samuel Tilton, her eldest son, £30 at age. S. T. acknowledges receipt

of the same from Joseph Shaw, executor of R. S., late of Hampton, deceased, June 12, 1661. Wit: Sam: Dalton and W^m Moulton. Ack. April 16, 1663, before Tho: Wiggin.

Whereas Rodger Shaw of Hampton, deceased, agreed to pay to Daniell Tilton, son of William Tilton of Lynn, deceased, £10, Samuell Tilton, guardian of said Daniel, acknowledges receipt of the same from Joseph Shaw, executor of the will of R. S. Wit: Jn^o Stanian and Jn^o Cliford. Ack. April 13, 1663, before Tho: Wiggin.

Samuell ffog of Hampton releases Joseph Shaw from all demands April 13, 1663. Wit: Willi: fifeild and Daniell Tilton. Ack. April 13, 1663, before Tho: Wiggin.

William Barns (also, Barnes) (his 7 mark) of Salisbury, house carpenter, for £3, conveyed to Jn^o Eastman of Salisbury, laborer, my lot (4 acres and 116 rods) of sweepage marsh at ye beach in Salisbury, bounded by cp^t Rob: Pike and Rodger Eastman, being lot No. 45, April 26, 1663. Wit: Tho: Bradbury, Georg Carr and Rich: Worth. Ack. in court at Salisbury 12: 2 mo. 1664.

Rev. John Wheelwright of Salisbury, for £100, conveyed to Phillip Towell, of Hampton, seaman, house and lot of 7½ acres (formerly house and land of Henry Ambross), bounded by highway to Exeter, John Marian and Jasper Blake; also, 44 acres of upland lying over Burshe's bridge, bounded by common ground and land sometimes William Howard's; also, 2 acres of swamp before the house; also, 12 acres of saltmarsh in the ox-common, bounded by John Garland, marsh sometimes Thomas Marston's, and river; also, 3 acres of marsh in great ox-common, bounded by common and the bores head; also, 7 acres of upland, bounded by a common highway and William Godfrey; also, 1 share in ox-common; all in Hampton, April 15, 1664. Wit: Tho: Bradbury, Andrew Greely and John Redman. Ack. in court at Salisbury 12: 2 mo: 1664.

John Hoyt, sr. (his H mark), of Salisbury, husbandman, for £6 in pipe staves,

conveyed to Isaac Colby of Salisbury, planter, 40 acres of upland in Salisbury newtown upon a place called the Champain land, bounded by Jn^o Weed, Joseph Peasley, late deceased, and common land, Feb. 5, 1662. Wit: William Tilton and Benjamin Shaw. Ack., grantor's wife releasing dower, April 14, 1664, before Tho: Wiggin.

John Godfrey (his F G N mark) of Ipswich, for £88, conveyed to John Clough and John Gill, both of Salisbury, 90 acres of upland near Mr. Batt's hill; and 6 acres of meadow in ye cow common, all in Salisbury, which was delivered to me by Robert Lord ye marshall's deputy of Salem (viz. Sam: Archer) on execution upon a judgment against Richard Ormsby of Salisbury at Salem court June 24, 1662, June 5, 1663. Wit: Tho: Bradbury, for: and William Buswell. Ack. in court at Salisbury 12: 2 mo: 1664.

Richard Currier and wife Anne of Salisbury, for £55, conveyed to William Ilsley (also, Ilsly) of Newbury, husbandman, dwelling house with an oxe house, 60 acres of upland, bounded by Edward Cottell, Widow Willix (formerly wife of Thomas Hauxworth), Merrimack river, country highway leading to Haverhill, Vallentine Rowell and land grantor bought of Mr. Sam: Winsley; 40 acres, bounded by Haverhill country highway, ye common, line between Haverhill and Salisbury and land granted to Thomas Macy now in ye possession of William Allin; and ¼ of burchin meadow; all in Salisbury, May 6, 1662. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and Sam: Hall. Possession given in presence of Tho: fflower, Edward Cottle (his II mark), and John Ilflee, May 28, 1662. Ack. in court in Salisbury 12: 2 mo: 1664.

Rev. John Wheelwright (also, Wheelwrite), pastor of the church of Christ at Salisbury, for £248 paid by John Cass and Thomas Philbrick, both of Hampton, to Anthony Checkley of Boston, merchant, conveyed to said John Cass upland and marsh in Hampton granted to Mr. Steven Batcheller, and since in the occupation of

Eliakim Wardall, containing 200 acres, and bounded by line of Salisbury, farms of Mr. Timothie Dalton, John Brown and Christofer Hussey, April 5, 1664. Wit: Peter Coffyn and Isaac Cols. Ack. in court at Salisbury 12 : 2 mo : 1664.

Sam : Hall of Salisbury, gent : for £180, conveyed to Edward ffrench of Salisbury, tailor, my dwelling house in Salisbury and 40 acres of land adjoining, great barn, etc., and commonage, the land being bounded by Richard North, John Eaton, Phillip Gryffin and Willi : Allin, lane leading to my house, the green and common ; a part of the great meadows, bounded by Richard Wells, Edward ffrench and little river ; salt marsh called Baylies meadow, bounded by John Clough, John Rolfe, Mr. Willi : Worcester, Phillip Wollidg and Wm. Barnes ; and 10 acres and 32 rods of meadow at the beach bars, i. e. the sweepage as granted, bounded by Henry Brown, a great creek, the beach, Mr. Doue, Mr. Winsley and the town ditch, March 2, 1656. Wit : Willia Worcester and Tho : Bradbury. Ack. in court at Salisbury April 14, 1657.

Edward Cottell (his II mark) of Salisbury, planter, conveyed to Isaac Colby of Salisbury, planter, 30 acres granted to me by ye new town of Salisbury, near burchin meadow, bounded by ye path leading to Haverhill, Tho : Macy and common, April 17, 1663. Wit : Rich : Currier and John Clough. Ack., grantor's wife Judith releasing dower, April 14, 1664, before Tho : Wiggin.

John Colby of Salisbury, planter, conveyed to Isaac Colby of Salisbury, planter, 30-acre lot of upland granted to me by the Salisbury new town lying upon Champian ground in said town, bounded by Lt. Phillip Challis, Thomas Barnard and common, June 11, 1663. Wit : Eben^r Severans and Robert Ring. Ack., and wife released dower, in court at Salisbury, 12 : 2 mo : 1664.

George Martyn (signed by mark) of Salisbury, blacksmith, conveyed to Isaac Colby of Salisbury, planter, 30-acre lot of upland in Salisbury newtown at the

Champion ground, bounded by Valentine Rowell, late deceased, and Henry Blasdale, April 17, 1663. Wit : Jn^o Colby. Ack., wife Su : releasing dower, April 14, 1664, before Tho : Wiggin.

John Eaton of Salisbury, cooper, conveyed to John Cram of Hampton, planter, upland and meadow purchased by Salisbury of Mr. Sam : Hall's farm, etc., April 12, 1664. Wit : John Colby and Robert Ring. Ack., wife Martha releasing dower, in court at Salisbury, 12 : 2 mo : 1664.

William Barnes (his > mark) of Salisbury, for £3 5s., conveyed to Ezekiel Wathen of Salisbury, planter, 3 acres of planting land in Salisbury newtown, on west side of Pawwaus river towards ye Lion's mouth, bounded by James George and highway leading to ye Lion's mouth, 12 : 2 mo : 1664. Wit : Tho : Bradbury and Robert Ring. Ack. in court at Salisbury 12 : 2 mo : 1664.

March 22, 1663-4, Ruth Dalton (her RuTh mark) of Hampton, widow and executrix of Mr. Timothie Dalton, for £200, conveyed to Nathanell Batcheller of Hampton all ye houses, barns and lands devised to me by my said husband,—the house lot containing 20 acres, and bounded by Widow Moulton, widow Wedgwood, highway and common, 10 acres of salt marsh, bounded by John Redman, Samuell Dalton, John Garland and river, 2 acres of fresh meadow, bounded by Peter Jonson, Moses Coxo and widow Bristo, 4 acres of fresh meadow, formerly William Estow's, and 2 acres by the great pond, bounded by Thomas Nud, Henry Dou and Samuell Joy, Burch island of 6 acres, 3 acres of salt marsh near ye landing place, bounded by William Swaine, Thomas Dearebourn, highway and ye river, 3 acres of salt marsh on fals river, lot of upland rubish meadow, granted to Thomas Moulton by Hampton, bounded by Robert Smith in ye east field, 3 shares of cow commonage and 2 shares of ox commonage, etc., except ye lower room of ye west end of ye new house and ye leanto which I and Deborah, wife of John Smith, are to have the use of as long as we live.

Grantee is to pay to said Deborah £50, to Elizabeth, wife of Joseph Merry £20, to Phebe, wife of Thomas Arnall £20, to Joseph Parker £20, to Georg Parker £20, to Mary, wife of Mr. Thomas Carter of Woburn £20, to Timothie Hilliard £10, to Benjamin Hilliard £10, to Elizabeth Hilliard (daughter of Elizabeth Merrie) £10, to Abigail Ambros (daughter of ye wife of John Severans of Salisbury) £5, to Mary, wife of William ffieild, £5, to Walter Roper of Ipswich £5, to Hanna Willix £5. Wit: Seaborn Cotten, Symon Bradstreet, jr., Henry Dow and Rob: Page (his \wedge mark). Ack. April 11, 1664, before Thomas Wiggim.

Nathanell Batcheller of Hampton, for £100, conveyed to my father Jn^o Smith and my brother Jn^o Smith my house lot of 6 acres, bounded by Peter Jonson, Sam: flogg, way to ye landing place and a common highway, $\frac{1}{2}$ acre, and 6 acres of planting ground, bounded by Christofer Palmer, Thomas Nudd, common way to ye beach and John Redman, 5 acres of salt marsh I bought of John Redman, bounded by Sam: Joy, river, John Brown and Godfrey Deareborne, 3 acres of salt marsh near ye landing place, bounded by William Swain, 2 acres of fresh meadow, bounded by Peter Jonson and Moses Cox, and meadow bounded by Thomas Marston, Morris Hobbs, ditch, Jn^o Garland and river (the last three lots having been bought by me of my aunt Dalton), 3 acres at ye hop ground in ye little ox common, bounded by ye creek and Moses Cox, 1 acre of salt marsh at little river northerly of Morris Hobbs', and 2 shares of ye cow commons and 1 share of ox commons, March 22, 1663-4. Signed by the grantees also. Wit: Seaborn Cotten and Henry Dow. Ack., grantor's wife releasing dower, April 11, 1664, before Tho: Wiggim.

Thomas Coleman (signature, Coullman) of Hampton, planter, conveyed to Nathanell Batcheller of Hampton, 3 acres of fresh meadow in Hampton, bounded by Giles ffullar, river and Henry Moulton, July 20, 1662. Wit: John Samborne and John Barsham. Ack. 21:5:1662 before Tho: Wiggim.

July 9 (also, 7), 1663, Thomas Eyer (his H mark) of Haverhill conveyed to John Harris of Rowley 108 acres of land, bounded by Robert Swan, Goodman Hutchins, Thomas Witcher and James Davis, 5 acres of meadow. Elizabeth Eyer also signs. Wit: Robert Eyer, Peter Eyer, Joseph Davis and Steven Kent. Ack. Nov. 19, 1663, before Symon Bradstreet.

Hugh March of Newbury and wife Judith (her I mark), for £15, conveyed to Jn^o Emery, jr., of Newbury part of 6 acres of meadow in Salisbury lately bought of Mr. Sam: Hall, late of Salisbury, bounded by Abraha Morrill, W^m Sargent, and 2 acres of meadow, bounded by Abraha Morrill, creek and by land sold by Aquilla Chase to grantor, April 14, 1664. Wit: Richard Wells and Jn^o Cheney, sr. Ack., and wife Judith released dower, in court at Salisbury 12:2 mo: 1664.

SALISBURY MARRIAGES.

Mr. John Hall to M^s Rebecka Bylie, by Mr. Symon Bradstreet, April 3, 1641.

Vallentine Rowell to Joanna Pindor 14:9:1643.

John Gill to Phabe Buswell May 2, 1645.

Abraham Morrill to Sarah Clement June 10, 1645.

George Browne to Ann Eaton June 25, 1645.

William Browne to Elizabeth Murford.

Georg Martyn to Susanna North Aug. 11, 1646.

Ma^r William Worcester to M^s Rebecka Hall 22:5:1650.

John Weed to Deborah Winsley Nov. 14, 1650.

Abraham ffitts to Sarah Tomson May 16, 1655.

Thomas Roleson to Dorothe Portland May 17, 1654.

Anthony Stanian to Ann Partridg Jan. 1, 1655.

Orlando Bagly to Sarah Coleby March 6, 1653.

John Coleby to ffrances Hoyt Jan. 14, 1655.

Sam: Buswell to Sarah Keies July 8, 1656.

L: Robert Pike to Sarah Sanders, by
ye worshipful Mr. Symon Bradstreet,
April 3, 1641.

Robert Quenby to Elizabeth Osgood.

Robert Jones to Jone Osgood —.

John ffrench to Mary Noyce March 23,
1659.

Sammuell ffoott to Hannah Currier June
25, 1659.

John Hoyt, jr., to — Barnes June
23, 16—.

Peter Eyer to — Allin Oct. 8, 16—.

Joseph ffletcher to Ja— June
18, 1660. *Widm Israel (Pike) True*

Benjamin Kimball to Mercy Haselton
April —, 1661.

Wymond Bradbury to Sarah Pike May
—, 1661.

Nat: Winsley to Mary Jones 10: 8mo:
1661.

Morris Tucker to Elizabeth Stevens —:
8 mo: 1661.

Ezekiell Wathen to Hannah Martyn
Dec. —, 166—.

Joseph Norton to Susanna Getchell
—, 1662.

John Whit— to — Har— Nov.
—, 16—.

Willi: — to Susa—, 16—.

James Coffin to Mary Severans Dec. 3,
1663.

John Pressie to Marrah Gouge Dec. 4,
1663.

—hn Stanian to Mary Bradbury Dec.
17, 1663.

—ell Davis to Debora Barnes Dec.
19, 1663.

—topher Bartlett to Mary Hoyt Dec.
19, 1663.

— french to —gall Brown June
1, 1664.

Henry Dering to M^s Anne Ben— June
8, 1664.

—hirus Page to Mary Ha— Nov. 22,
1664.

— Church to — Severans
Nov. 29, 1664.

—Eastman to Hannah Hely Oct.
—, 1665.

— to Sarah Morrill —.

— to — Brad—, 1665.

Jn^o Huntington to Elizabeth Hunt 25:
10: 1665.

Nathanaell Brown to Hannah ffelloes
Nov. 16, 1666.

Onezephirus Page to Mary Hauxworth
—, 1665.

Richard Smith to Sarah Chandler Oct.
17, 1666.

Henry True to Jane Bradbury March
15, 1668.

Ephraim Winsley to Mary Grele March
26, 1668.

William Hackatt to Sarah Barnet last
day of 11 mo: 1666.

Josuah Goldsmith to Mary Huntington
14: 6: 1667.

Jn^o Ash to Mary Bartlet Aug. 14, 1667.

Tho: Heines to Martha Barnett Dec.
26, 1667.

Tho: Sargent to Rachell —nes 2:
1 mo: 1668.

Jn^o Osgood to Mary Stevens 5: 9 mo:
1668.

Benjamin Collins to M— Eaton 5:
9 mo: 1668.

Josuah Peirce to Dorethi *Pike* May
7, 1668.

Phillip Brown to Mary Buswell June
24, 1669.

Phillip Grele to Sarah Ilsly 17: 12:
16—, 1669-70 *Feb.*

Jn^o Stevens to Joannah Thorne 17: 12:
16—, (1669-70)

Steven fflanders to Abigall Carter Dec.
28, 1670.

John Easman to Mary Biasone Nov. 5,
1670.

John Dickison to *Hannah Hough* G—e May
17, 1671.

John Stockman to Sarah Bradbury 10:
3 mo: 1671.

Isaac Buswell to Mary Esto 12: — mo:
1671.

Wymond Bradbury died April —, 1669,
at ye Isle of Maris. *Maria vt. J. (Hunt)*

Quack Bradbury died March 12, 1669,
at ye Isle of Barbadoas.

Phillip, son of Henry and Abi— Brown,
born about ye 10th mo. 1646.

Wymond, son of Mr. Tho: and Mary
Bradbury, born April 1, 1636(?).

Sammuell, son of John and Abigail Severans, born Sept. 19, 1637.

Judeth, dau. of Mr. Tho: and Mary Bradbury, born Oct 2, 1638.

John, son of Willi: and Joannah H—ton, born(?) on ye Sabbath day in August, 1643.

Hepsibah, dau. of Nath— and Mary Winsly, born(?) Feb. 7, 16—.

To be continued.

NOTES.

Thomas Allen married Sarah Stevens, both of Salem, Aug. 15, 1743.

Bethiah Allen married Jonathan Peele, both of Salem, Feb. 16, 1744.

Martha Allen of Salem married James Crookshanks, late of Airth, Scotland, now of Salem, Feb. 19, 1750.

—*Salem town records.*

Children of Joseph Allen, baptized: Mary, Oct. 18, 1767, and Joseph, Aug. 13, 1769.—*St. Peter's church, Salem, records.*

Will of Elizabeth Allen of Salem, spinster, dated June 29, 1798, proved Nov. 8, 1798. Daniel Abbot of Salem, baker, and his wife Rebecca, sole legatees.—*Probate records.*

Jacob Allen, mariner, was of Salem, 1677, when he buys house and land there; of Lynn, 1694, 1695, and 1698; and of South Carolina just before his death. He married Elizabeth, daughter of John and Elizabeth Clifford of Salem. She was living in 1700; and he died in or before 1712. Children: Mary, married Benjamin Boyce of Salem (published Sept. 30, 1699); and both were living in 1722. Rachel, born Feb. 4, 1675-6; married Joseph Hilliard of Salem Oct. 10, 1694. Elizabeth, married Thomas Pomfrett before 1712.—*Salem town records; Registry of deeds; etc.*

Mary Allen married John Merrill of Salisbury Sept. 23, 1702.

Martha Allen of Salisbury married Jonathan Easman Nov. 18, 1742.—*Salisbury town records.*

Joanna Allen married James Blye about 1730, and their first recorded child

was born at Amesbury, the next in Haverhill.—*Haverhill town records.*

Elizabeth Allen married Samuel Towne Dec. 21, 1722.—*Topsfield town records.*

Lemuel Allen of Lynn, gentleman, married Mary ———, who survived him. He died in 1806. He probably lived in that part of Lynn which is now Saugus. He was called a tanner in 1785. Children: Rachel, married ——— Hawkes; and Lemuel, who died Sept. 22, 1793, aged seventeen, and was buried in Saugus.—*Lynn town records; etc.*

Elizabeth Allen baptized July 13, 1712.

Richard, son of Richard and Elizabeth Allen, baptized Aug. 9, 1713.

Rebecca, daughter of Ebenezer Allen, baptized Aug. 23, 1713.

Mary, daughter of Richard Allen, baptized Sept. 11, 1715.

Mary Allen admitted to church May 19, 1723.

—*Marblehead church records.*

Abel, son of Thomas Alleyne, baptized May 27, 1757.—*St. Peter's (Salem) church records.*

Zebulun Babson of Gloucester, mariner, during coverture of his wife Mary, appointed administrator of estate of widow Mary Allen of Gloucester, deceased, Oct. 3, 1780.—*Probate records.*

William Allen of England, having served as apprentice in London to an upholsterer, not finding the employment here that he expected, bound himself to Thomas Knowlton of Ipswich, shoemaker, May 9, 1664.

Widow Sarah Allen of Salem, daughter of John Brown of Salem, ship carpenter, deceased, 1788.

Widow Mary Allen of Manchester conveys estate of Capt. Samuel Bear, deceased, 1784 and 1797,

Asa Allen of Andover, cordwainer, 1795 and 1798; wife Abigail, 1795.

Sarah Allen of Marblehead, widow, (daughter of Francis Grant, deceased), 1737.

Martha Allen of Ipswich bought house and land in Hamlet parish, near the meeting house, 1720.

Sarah Allen, daughter of widow Lydia Kitfield, of Manchester, 1792.

William Allen of Ipswich (Chebacco parish?), 1748.

Charles Allen of Ipswich, fisherman, and wife Joanna (daughter of Joseph Scott of Rowley, tailor, deceased), 1709.

John Allen jr., of Marblehead, sold land in Ipswich, 1708.

Daniel Allen, late of Casco Bay, York county, now resident in Salisbury, laborer, bought land in Salisbury, 1739.

Samuel Allen of Manchester, husbandman, and wife Hannah, 1732.

Margaret Allen *alias* Weston, administrator of estate of Jeffry Massey, late of Gloucester, deceased, conveyed land to Joseph Allen of Gloucester, 1719.

Charles Allen of Amesbury, turner, 1724-5, and joiner, 1729-30.

—*Registry of deeds.*

John Allen, son of Ann Chase, born in Newbury Dec. 23, 1669.—*Salem court records.*

Capt. Benjamin Allen, mariner, lived in Salem as early as 1694. He married Mary — before 1694. Administration on his estate was granted July 1, 1703. His wife survived him, and died March 10, 1703-4. Children: Mary, born about 1687; married Capt. John Richards of Boston, mariner, Oct. 25, 1705. He lived in Salem, 1709; in Lynn, 1732. Rachel, born about 1689; spinster, of Boston and Salem, unmarried, 1709.

Edward Allen, brother of Capt. Benjamin Allen above, lived in Dover, N. H., 1703-4, and had sons, Benjamin; died under age; living 1704; and administration granted upon his estate March 31, 1708; and Ebenezer.

—*Salem town records; Probate records; etc.*

Elizabeth Allen married John Tucker, both of Marblehead, Nov. 7, 1717.

Sarah Allen married William Burroughs, both of Marblehead, July 7, 1719.

William Allen married Mary Eliot, both of Marblehead, Dec. 6, 1719.

Hannah Allen ("probably maiden-name Tucker") married Thomas Tucker, both of Marblehead, Feb. 24, 1767.

James Allen married Elizabeth Hooper, both of Marblehead, Dec. 7, 1720.

John Allen married widow Sarah Ball, both of Marblehead, Feb. 6, 1727.

John Allen married Hannah Tucker, both of Marblehead, Dec. 26, 1765.

Elizabeth Allen married John Gray, both of Marblehead, Nov. 23, 1767.

—*Marblehead town records.*

"SALEM, December 13.

"We hear from Cape-Ann, that last Friday fe'night a Vessel was discovered on the Rocks called the Salvages, upon which some people went off, and found her to be a Schooner, but the Sea being so extreme high, could discover no more. Next day early in the Morning a Number went off, and found three dead Bodies of Men and one Boy, on the Rocks, which they took off; the Vessel's Bottom beat through, the Foremast and Bowspit standing, Mainmast alongside, had a sulphur Bottom, leaded Scuppers and Hawseholes, yellow painted Gunnel and Wales, shoal Waists, her Deck about 8 Inches above the Wales, appeared about 50 or 60 Tons; one of the dead Persons had a blue Sur-tout and in his Pocket a green Silk Purse with two Papers, one a Note of Charles Akew for 47l. 19s. 5d. Sterling payable to Edward Bonquet; this Person is supposed to be drowned; there were some Moofskins on the Rocks, some torn Cloaths, Part of a Pair of Women's Stays, and a Child's Shirt. --- The Bodies were buried, and Care taken of what could be saved, the Anchors, some torn Sails and damaged Rigging.

"By the Description of the Vessel, it is said to be Captain Maxwell, from St. John's River in Nova Scotia, who was bound in to Boston, and was in company with several other Vessels from the Eastward the Day before: It is further said there were near 20 Passengers on board.

"We hear that Capt. Thomas Thomas, in a Brigantine from the West-Indies, bound into Newbury-Port, laden with Molasses was cast away last Sunday fe'night, near Cape-Ann; the Vessel and Cargo entirely lost, and the Mate drowned."

Salem voted, Dec. 8, 1768, that neither football, bat and ball, nor cricket shall be played, nor snowballs or stones be thrown in the public places.

—*Essex Gazette*, Dec. 6-13, 1768.

QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.
Answers are solicited.

253. Wanted, the ancestry of Joanna Heath, wife of Daniel Gile of Haverhill and Plaistow, N. H. Was she one of the daughters of Nehemiah Heath, names not given, born 1706 and 1709? F. N. C.

Lowell.

254. Wanted, the ancestry of Lydia Moulton, born, 1725, married, 1748, Nathan Chase, jr., of Newbury, afterwards of Haverhill. F. N. C.

ANSWERS.

143. Dr. David Bucknam of Salem, 1746 and 1747, married Esther Sprague of Malden March 4, 1746. He could not very well have been grandson of William Bucknam, born in 1690. Perhaps the date of birth of William is not correctly given.—*Ed.*

226. In the last October number of the *Antiquarian* it was stated by Mr. B. P. Holbrook that Samuel⁴ Bartlett (Richard³, Richard², Richard¹) married Abigail Wells,—not Samuel⁴ (Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹), as given in "The Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury." Mr. Holbrook has kindly furnished me the records on which he relied for the proofs of his statement. From these and other data I reach the conclusion that the record as given in the "Old Families" is correct, except that the expression of doubt should be removed. Mr. Holbrook furnishes proof that Josiah⁴ Bartlett, whose will is mentioned on page 59 of the "Old Families," was a son of Richard³ (Richard², Richard¹) whose birth is not found on the Newbury records. Samuel⁴ (Samuel³), born in 1676, married Abigail Wells, was "jr.," 1697-1732, "sen.," 1732-1749, and died in 1753. Samuel⁴ (Richard³), "weaver," born in 1689, married Judith Coffin, was "3d" in 1710-1732, and

"jr." from 1732 to his death in 1749.—*David W. Hoyt, Providence, R. I.*

226. Reexamination of the wills of Samuel³ Bartlett, his son Samuel and his nephew Samuel (Essex Probate cases 1953 to 1955), in connection with deeds in Essex Registry, volume 63, folio 68, and volume 70, folio 98, and other considerations too numerous to mention, lead to the conclusion that both Samuels of the fourth generation were weavers and that Samuel⁴ (Samuel³, not Richard³) married Abigail Wells, as Mr. D. W. Hoyt states in his "Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury." Richard³ Bartlett had a son Josiah, who died in 1746, mentioned as deceased in the wills of "Samuel, junior, weaver" (son of Richard³) and Joseph⁴ (Richard³), the latter being of Newton, N. H., in 1752.—*B. P. Holbrook, Boston.*

NEW PUBLICATIONS.

THE HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS OF THE TOPSFIELD HISTORICAL SOCIETY. Vol. IV. 1898. This is the fourth annual volume of the collections of the society, and contains 148 octavo pages, being illustrated by ten portraits in half-tone, and two line engravings. Among its contents is a sketch of Dr. Royal A. Merriam, history of the Topsfield Academy, facts about the meeting house on the common, an old vendue notice, and advertisement of Topsfield hotel for sale in 1835. Each member of the society is entitled to a copy of this volume.

A HANDBOOK OF GREEK AND ROMAN COINS. By G. F. Hill. London, 1899. This is one of a series of hand books of archæology and antiquities. It contains 295 pages, is bound in cloth, and well printed. It is illustrated with thirty-one cuts in the text, and fifteen collotype plates, beautifully reproducing 274 of the earlier coins. It contains a sketch of the history of coinage in Greece and Rome, the metals, coin-standards, coinage and the state, monetary officials, inscriptions, dating, mint-marks, etc. This volume will be sent by the MacMillan Company, 66 Fifth Avenue, New York City, for \$2.25.

THE LIBRARY
OF THE
UNIVERSITY OF ILLINOIS

THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. IV.

SALEM, MASS., FEBRUARY, 1900.

NO. 2.

PART OF SALEM IN 1700. NO. 3.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY.

THE frontispiece is a map of that section of Salem which is bounded by Norman, Summer and High streets and South river. It is based on actual surveys and title deeds, and is drawn on a scale of two hundred feet to an inch. It shows the location of all houses that were standing in 1700. The braces marked "a" show where Mill street now runs, that marked "b" the east end of Creek street, and those marked "c" where Gedney court runs. Gedney court was a lane to the creek laid out about 1760 by the two owners. It was called King's lane (King owning adjoining) in 1790; and Gedney's court in 1796. The High street end was opened later, being called a cartway in 1792, and Gedney court in 1845. Mill street was called, in 1715, Highway laid out by Salem over ye creek to pass to ye mill; in 1753 it is first called Highway to Ruck's bridge; and in 1799 it was first called Mill street. The western end of Creek street was laid out as a public lane down to the landing at the upper end of the creek, fourteen feet wide, in 1692. Across the Mary Smith lot a way was left for Daniel Bacon to pass to his land (as shown on the map), and this was called Creek court in 1818, being extended from Mill street to Summer along by the creek, and called Creek street in 1829. The creek was called a cove in 1660; creek, river or cove in 1664; sea or river, 1710; creek that runneth up to the building place called Col^o. Gedney's building place, 1714; Ruck's creek, 1799; and Mill creek, 1818. It was filled up in or about 1829. South river was called at this place the

sea in 1651; River that runneth to Castle hill, 1660; and South river, 1664.

Norman street was opened in 165— as a lane obstructed by bars. It was called a lane or highway in 1664; street, 1679; Ruck's lane, 1693; lane or highway that leads by John Norman's, 1698; Norman's lane, 1708; and Norman street, 1792.

Summer street was called The common in 1651; Ye King's highway, 1692; Highway to Marblehead, 1710; Highway leading from the Main street to the workhouse, 1763; Street leading from the town pump to the hay market, 1786; Street leading from the town pump to the hill burying place or old almshouse, 1794; and Summer street, 1798.

High street was called a lane or highway in 1664; Highway to Marblehead in 1713; Highway that leads to the south field, 1714; Highway leading to the South mills, 1765; Way leading from almshouse to south mills, 1767; Road from almshouse to Marblehead, 1784; Daniel's lane, 1790; Great road leading to Marblehead, 1788; Road from factory house to Marblehead, 1791; Road from almshouse or duck factory to Marblehead, 1793; and High street, 1845.

In the sketches that follow, after 1700, titles and deeds referred to pertain to the houses and land under and adjoining, but not always to the whole lot, the design being, after 1700, to give the history of the houses principally.

A writer* has said that this creek was called Sweet's cove, from John Sweet, who was the original owner and occupant

*Mr. William P. Upham of Newton.

of the lot on its north side, and that the south side was laid out to Rev. Samuel Skelton in 1630. Ship building grew up here after 1664, when the mills were built. This settlement was called Ruck's village and Knocker's hole, the latter because of the constant pounding of the mallets of the ship-carpenters.

Thomas Ruck of Boston, draper, owned this entire lot 9: 11 mo: 1651, when he conveyed it, with the house thereon, for £40, to John Ruck.* This conveyance included nine acres, all the land between Norman street and the mill pond.

Samuel Ruck House. John Ruck died possessed of this house and lot in 1697. His will conveyed to his wife Elizabeth and son Samuel Ruck the house and land "at the end of the lane where Pru Carter now lives in for the bringing up of Josiah Burroughs." Samuel Ruck, shipwright, and his mother, conveyed the house and lot to Samuel King of Salem, block-maker, March 9, 1699-1700.† The house was gone before Feb. 19, 1712-3, when Mr. King conveyed the lot to Nathaniel Peas of Salem, husbandman,§ who built a house thereon soon after.

John Lambert House. John Ruck, then of Salem, vintner, conveyed this lot to John Lambert, jr., of Salem, fisherman, Oct. 7, 1664.¶ The new owner built a dwelling house on the east side of the creek, and conveyed the western end of the lot to Samuel Swasey May 27, 1710.‡ Mr. Lambert died possessed of the house and eastern part of the lot in 1711; and his administrator conveyed the house and that part of the lot to William Luscomb of Salem, joiner, June 27, 1715.¶ The house was standing some years later, but nothing is more definitely known of it.

Thomas Ruck Lot. The legal title to this lot was a little uncertain in the seventeenth century. John Alford of Salem,

seaman, agreed to purchase it of John Ruck; but though never having paid Mr. Ruck anything for it, nor obtained a deed of it, he erected a dwelling house thereon before April 20, 1679, when he gave a deed of the house and lot to Edmund Batter of Salem, merchant.* Mr. Ruck claimed the estate, however, and gave a deed of the lot to his son, Thomas Ruck of Salem, Sept. 21, 1695.† Probably the house was removed by Mr. Batter before that date, and Mr. Ruck took possession of the lot. John Ruck (probably son of Thomas) of Salem, blacksmith, for £34, conveyed the lot, no house being mentioned, to Ebenezer Lambert of Salem, shipwright, Dec. 9, 1717,§ the grantee having been in the possession of the lot for seven or more years.

Edmund Feveryear House. John Ruck conveyed this lot to Edmund Feveryear of Salem, seaman, March 25, 1664.¶ In this deed Mr. Ruck also conveyed to Mr. Feveryear "all conveyance of the creeke y^t runneth upon y^e south side of my now dwelling house, for his & their transportation of wood, hay, goods &c. by water, either in canoe, boat, shallop or lighter, to his y^e sd Edmond Feveryear his land." Mr. Feveryear died in or just before 1707, leaving four children, Grafton Feveryear of Boston, barber, eldest son; Mary, wife of Henry Tew of Boston, mariner; widow Abigail Saxton of York county, "on Pokowoson river," and Benjamin Feveryear of Salem. Mrs. Saxton sold her interest to her sister Mary and her husband Oct. 3, 1707;‡ and the grantees conveyed their interest thus inherited and purchased to Ebenezer Glover of Salem, shipwright, June 26,¶ and July 19, 1711.‡ Grafton conveyed his interest to Mr. Glover June 13, 1710;*** and Benjamin sold his interest to Mr. Glover Feb.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 14.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 15, leaf 106.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 32, leaf 277.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 108.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 22, leaf 96.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 29, leaf 201.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 5, leaf 40.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 78.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 32, leaf 212.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 81.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 24, leaf 108.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 23, leaf 192.

***Essex Registry of Deeds, book 21, leaf 183.

10, 1714.* Mr. Glover conveyed the house and lot to William Browne, esq., of Salem, April 14, 1746.† The house was probably gone before March 25, 1761, when William Browne conveyed the estate to William Luscomb of Salem, joiner. This deed was, by accident, much torn and defaced, and a large part of it entirely gone. The deed being unrecorded, William Burnet Browne, esq., of Beverly, as executor of the will of his father, William Browne, gave a deed confirming the estate to Mr. Luscomb April 23, 1764.§

John Norman House. John Ruck conveyed to John Norman of Salem, shipwright, so much of this lot as is shown on the map west of the dashes Feb. 7, 1670;|| and that part east of the dashes Dec. 19, 1693.‡ Here John Norman built his house and lived. He died in June, 1713; and in his will devised the house and that part of the homestead to his daughter, Abigail Green, and the barn and that portion of the homestead to his granddaughter, Mary Norman. Aug. 23, 1720, John Green and his wife Anne conveyed to said Mary and her husband, Theodore Atkinson, their interest in the house, land, building yard and wharf.¶ Mr. Atkinson died before 1767, and his wife died in 1779. Her administrator conveyed the place to Miles Ward, jr., of Salem, trader, Nov. 10, 1786,** but no house is then mentioned, probably being gone.

Estate of John Ruck Lot. John Ruck died possessed of this lot, which was a part of his orchard, in 1697; and his executors conveyed it to Daniel Bacon, sr., of Salem, shipwright, April 17, 1708.††

Daniel Bacon House. John Ruck died possessed of this lot in 1697; and his executors conveyed it to Daniel Bacon, jr.,

Feb. 6, 1698-9.* Mr. Bacon erected a house upon this lot, and died possessed of the estate in 1747 (?). The house was probably gone soon, the property having passed to Benjamin Bacon of Salem, a wig and peruke maker, and Joseph Ropes of Salem, mariner.

Samuel and James Ruck House. John Ruck died possessed of this house and lot Nov. —, 1697. The house had probably been built by Thomas Ruck before 1651, when he conveyed the house and lot of nine acres to John Ruck. This was the first house erected in this square, and the only one until 1664. In John Ruck's will, 1697, he devised the house and this lot to his sons Samuel and James Ruck. They carried on shipbuilding here, and owned the estate undivided until Feb. —, 1711-2, when they divided it,† Samuel taking the northern and James the southern half of the lot. The house stood entirely on Samuel's part, and he lived in it. This old house now constitutes the northwestern portion of the house upon the premises late of Ephraim Brown, a view of the house as it now appears being herewith given. James Ruck conveyed to his brother Samuel the land adjoining on the south side of the house Jan. 24, 1712-3;§ and upon this lot, and annexed to the old house, Samuel built, before 1742, the present southwestern portion of the house. He lived in the old part of the house; and Dec. 27, 1742, he conveyed the new part to Samuel Bacon of Salem, shipwright.|| Mr. Ruck was still living in the old part of the house when he sold it with the land to Joseph Mackintire of Salem, joiner, July 13, 1751.‡ Mr. Mackintire sold the old part of the house and land to Samuel Bacon, who owned the new part, Oct. 11, 1754.¶ While Mr. Bacon owned the estate a part

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 29, leaf 71.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 88, leaf 99.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 111, leaf 234.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 92.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 10, leaf 135.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 39, leaf 6.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 146, leaf 159.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 26, leaf 159.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 76.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 24, leaves 151 and 152.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 26, leaf 89.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 82, leaf 243.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 98, leaf 69.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 123, leaf 55.



JOHN RUCK HOUSE.

of the house was occupied by Richard Cranch, a watchmaker. He was father of Justice Cranch of Washington, and brother-in-law of President John Adams, who used to frequently visit here in his younger years. Mr. Cranch moved to Boston in 1767. He was an Englishman, and soon after he was succeeded as a tenant in the house by Copley, the celebrated painter, who remained here for a time at the beginning of the Revolution, and painted portraits of some of the leading citizens. Copley's son, Lord Lyndhurst, subsequently Chancellor of England, was brought here as an infant and remained until his parents could sail for England, the father being a tory.

Samuel Bacon died before 1783; and his daughter Mehitable, and her husband John Lawless of Salem, conveyed, in trust, for themselves, and their children, to John Templeman of Salem, surgeon dentist, the whole estate March 28, 1783.* Possibly Mr. Templeman became the second husband of Mehitable, as John Templeman

of Georgetown, Md., merchant, and wife Mehitable, conveyed the estate to William Deakins, jr., of Georgetown, Md., merchant, May 20, 1797.* Mr. Deakins died in 1799, having devised the property to Francis Deakins, who, Oct. 16, 1799, conveyed it to Mr. Templeman.† Mr. and Mrs. Templeman conveyed it, the same day to Capt. John Ropes of Salem.§ Mr. Ropes conveyed it to William Dolliver of Salem, baker, May 27, 1805.|| Mr. Dolliver died in or before 1809, and the place was purchased of the estate by Rev. Samuel Worcester, pastor of the Tabernacle church, June 30, 1809.‡ Mr. Worcester lived here till his death, June 7, 1821, and his administrator conveyed it to Rev. Thomas Carlisle of Salem, minister at St. Peter's church, Jan. 21, 1822.¶ Mr. Carlisle became insolvent, and his assignees conveyed the estate to Ephraim

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 162, leaf 186.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 165, leaf 181.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 165, leaf 182.

|| Essex Registry of Deeds, book 176, leaf 134.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 187, leaf 208.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 229, leaf 91.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 146, leaf 135.

Brown of Salem, baker, April 10, 1822;* and the estate has been in Mr. Brown and his family ever since.

Mary Smith House. John Ruck built this house, probably about 1690, and let it to Jonathan Felt, an anchor smith, who had come from Falmouth. Mr. Felt was living in it May 10, 1697, when Mr. Ruck conveyed to his daughter Bethiah Ruck the house and smith's shop and such part of the lot as lay east of a line running northerly from the dash to the northwestern corner of the lot shown on the map.† Mr. Ruck, in his will, dated in October, 1697, and proved in November following, devised to Bethiah the triangular lot west of the dash. Bethiah Ruck died a few months later, and the estate evidently passed to her sister Mary, wife of William Smith of Newport, R. I., and Rebecca, wife of John Appleton of Ipswich. After having been in the possession of Benjamin Ganson, the house and lot were conveyed by Mrs. Smith to Capt. Manasseh Marston of Salem, merchant, May 1. 1700.§ Aug. 19, following, Captain Marston conveyed the interest in the premises he had purchased of Mrs. Smith to Jonathan Felt.|| Mr. Felt died in 1702; and his widow married, secondly, John Taylor, and continued to live there. The place was subsequently occupied by Jonathan Felt, only son of the deceased. The youngest daughter of the deceased, Hannah, wife of Edward Britton of Salem, yeoman, conveyed her interest in the mansion house and land to George Trask of Salem, shipwright, the husband of her elder sister Elizabeth, March 25, 1748.‡ Their brother, Jonathan Felt, eventually obtained the title to the estate, and died possessed of it before 1753. By deeds from the other heirs, the estate came into the hands of son Nathaniel Felt of Salem, shipwright, in 1753 and 1761; and in

him the title remained for some years. the house being probably gone soon after.

Daniel Bacon, sr., Lot (strip). John Ruck conveyed this strip of land to Daniel Bacon, sr., in 1689; and it belonged to the Bacon family many years.

Daniel Bacon, jr., Lot. John Ruck conveyed this lot to Daniel Bacon, jr., with a right to drive across the grantor's wharf to the lot, Dec. 21, 1689.* The lot remained in the family for seventy-five years.

Daniel Bacon, sr., Lot. John Ruck conveyed this lot to Daniel Bacon, sr., of Salem, ship-carpenter, Dec. 21, 1689;† and it belonged to the Bacons for half a century or more.

Estate of Daniel Lambert Lot. John Ruck conveyed to Daniel Lambert of Salem, shipwright, that part of this lot lying northeast of the dashes Jan. 29, 1686.§ The remainder of the lot was conveyed by Mr. Ruck to Mr. Lambert July 5, 1692.|| Mr. Lambert died in 169-; and his two daughters, Mary and Elizabeth Lambert of Boston, conveyed their interest in the building yard, etc., to Samuel Swasey of Salem, shipwright, Feb. 23, 1709-10.‡ Mr. Lambert's eldest son, Daniel Lambert, conveyed his interest in the lot to Mr. Swasey July 3, 1710.¶

Estate of Daniel Lambert House. That section of this lot which lies west and south of the dashes was conveyed by John Ruck to his daughter Mary and her husband, William Smith, Nov. 18, 1687.** Mr. Ruck conveyed to Mr. Smith, Feb. 9, 1691-2, the strip west and north of the dashes.†† Mr. Smith built a house upon the lot immediately after his purchase, and lived there. He conveyed the house and land to Mr. Daniel Lambert Nov.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 228, leaf 227.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 11, leaf 259.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 306.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 14, leaf 96.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 90, leaf 166.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 8, leaf 178.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 266.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 8, leaf 116.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 62.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 21, leaf 161.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 21, leaf 205.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 8, leaf 150.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 31.

7, 1692.* Mr. Ruck conveyed to Mr. Lambert the section east of the dashes April 14, 1693.† Mr. Lambert died in 169—; and his two daughters, Mary and Elizabeth Lambert of Boston, conveyed their interest in the house and lot to Samuel Swasey of Salem Feb. 23, 1709-10.§ Mr. Lambert's eldest son, Daniel, conveyed his interest to Mr. Swasey July —, 1710.‖ Mr. Swasey died; and May 5, 1748, his sons, Nathaniel Swasey of Salem, cooper, and Samuel Swasey of Ipswich, shipwright, divided the house between them, Nathaniel having the western part, and Samuel the eastern.‡ How much longer the house stood is uncertain.

James Rix House. John Ruck conveyed this lot of land to James Rix (also Ricks and Reix) of Salem, carpenter, Aug. 20, 1685.¶ Mr. Rix erected a dwelling house and wharf thereon, became a shipwright, and removed to Preston, Conn., in or before 1703. He conveyed the estate to Ebenezer Lambert of Salem, shipwright, June 12, 1705.** Mr. Lambert died possessed of the house and lot before July 24, 1729, when his administrator conveyed two-thirds of the estate to Samuel Swasey of Salem, shipwright.†† The other third was the widow's dower, which was also conveyed by one of the administrators to widow Ammie Swasey of Salem July 21, 1742,§§ the widow probably being dead. How much longer the house stood is not known.

Capt. Manasseh Marston House. John Ruck conveyed to Manasseh Marston of Salem, blacksmith, the part of this lot that lies south of the dashes Jan. 7, 1669,‖ and the strip north of the dashes

Jan. 21, 1671.* Captain Marston died in 1704, and the entire estate came into the hands of Charles King of Salem, shoreman, who sold it to James King of Salem, blockmaker, Oct. 10, 1761.† James King conveyed the house and land toward the creek to Samuel Luscomb, jr., Oct. 4, 1768.§ The house was standing in 1778, but how much longer is not known to the writer.

Col. Bartholomew Gedney Lot. On the northwestern corner of this lot it is said that an early custom house stood, about 1645. John Ruck conveyed this lot to John Gedney, sr., of Salem, vintner, June 20, 1662.‖ The deed also conveyed to Mr. Gedney the free use of the cove or creek the whole breadth of the lot to the channel of the South river, "with full liberty of landing goods, wood or timber or launching of vessells, shippes or boats, or also to digg & make convenient for his said use," etc. Mr. Gedney conveyed the lot to his son Bartholomew Gedney of Salem, shipwright, Nov. 20, 1664.‡ The lot belonged to William Browne, esq., in 1761, probably having descended to him from Col. Gedney, who is said to have lived here.

Dea. John Marston Lot. This was the northern part of the two acres conveyed by John Ruck to Matthew Woodwell of Salem, seaman, 3 : 8 mo : 1660.¶ Eleazer Gedney died possessed of it April 29, 1683, and his widow and administratrix, Mary Gedney, conveyed it to his eldest son, Eleazer Gedney, Oct. 23, 1690.** Mr. Gedney, sr., had built vessels here, launching them at the Lower wharf at the end of his lot. The son conveyed the lot and wharf to Dea. John Marston of Salem March 17, 1696-7;†† and they belonged to him after 1700.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 63.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 133.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 21, leaf 161.

‖Essex Registry of Deeds, book 21, leaf 205.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 90, leaves 254 and 255.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 7, leaf 51.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 16, leaf 222.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 54, leaf 87.

§§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 83, leaf 176.

‖Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 76.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 5, leaf 18.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 114, leaf 18.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 146, leaf 8.

‖Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 84.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 9.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 65.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 8, leaf 171.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 12, leaf 21.

Benjamin Marston Wharf. John Ruck conveyed to Benjamin Marston, sr., of Salem, merchant, this piece of land Jan. 17, 1686;* and Mr. Marston built a wharf on it, being its owner in 1715.

Elizabeth Tawley Wharf. This was owned by Dr. George Emery, who owned this land as early as May 1, 1677, when he conveyed it to his kinswoman Elizabeth Tawley and her husband, John Tawley.† Mr. Tawley died in 1690; and his widow owned it until 1711. Upon this wharf Mr. Tawley agreed with Thomas Maule, Nov. 26, 1680,§ that the latter build upon the wharf a warehouse for the use of both, 42 x 20 feet and 10 feet stud, with a partition in the middle and two doors. A year later Mr. Tawley, who was a mariner, bought one-half of a new catch, called *The Content of Salem*, of the burden of thirty-eight tons, which had probably just been launched from the yard of Colonel Gedney.¶

SALEM QUARTERLY COURT RECORDS AND FILES.

Continued from Volume III, page 191.

Court, 29 : 4 : 1641.

Present : Jn° Endecott, dep.-gov., Mr. Jn° Humphreys, esq., and our Serg.-maj.-gen., Mr. Emanuell Downing, Mr. Wil: Hathorne, Mr. Edw: Hollicocke and Mr. Tho: Willes.

Thomas Gardener fined for absence from jury of trials.

Joseph Armetage's fine partly remitted for absence from jury.

Mr. Walter Price brought in an invoice of clothing that was left by his servant John Watkins, who died within six or seven weeks after landing, appraised by James Cary and Abell Kelly. Mr. Price was ordered to keep the goods as he had been at charge for Watkins' passage, and had no service of him of value.

William Knight, constable of Lynn, complained against constables of Lynn for not accounting.

John Cock (on Mr. Clark's good report) discharged of his recognizance.

Ordered that ye creek leading up to Clay brook against Mr. Stilman's lot be mended against great cattle; all damage being paid by owners of common fence there.

John Kettle, a boy, apprenticed to Jn° Lovett of Mackerel cove, to be severely whipped, and to serve his master 40^s longer to pay fine (which Lovett is to pay) "for breking open Jn° Wards house, & stealing milk (though he had eat milk that fame morneing)" and "his willfull breach of y^e faboth."

A boy, Willia Elliott, servant to Hugh Laskin, witness against Tho: Chubb, etc., for perjury.

Mr. Gervas Garford, constable for Salem.

Peter Petford of Marblehead, 30 : 4 : 1641, deposed that he killed a sow at Mr. Keans (also, Kayne) which had a black spot under one of its eyes before it was killed, showed it to Mr. Keans' servant, Henry Chapman, after he had killed it. It belonged to goody Sherman (or, Sheerman). Another servant was gone to Connecticut. He scrapped the spot off after the sow was killed, and acknowledged Goodman Jeggles oath to be true. He killed another for god^a Chaffy which had a spot in the skin; and another for himself. Mr. Kayne would have his killed at midnight.

[Deposition on file.]

Cp. Trask ordered to make a way or passage for a shallop by his mill.

Mr. Batter, Jacob Barney and Jeffrey Massy to determine all matters about fence on Darby fort side.

Jury : Lt. Daven fort, foreman, Robert Moulton, John Woodberie, Henry Gaines, Godfrey Armetage, John Alderman, Jeffrey Massy, Georg Taylor, W^m Thorne, James Hubbard, Henry Bartholomew and James Standish.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 7, leaf 98.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 156.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 5, leaf 97.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 7, leaf 55.

Civil cases :—

Mr. Thos: Ruck, Thos Dixie, John Robinson and Miles Ward v. The wo^{pl} Jn^o Humphreys, Serg.-maj.-gen., Thom^s Olliver, John Marston et ali. For not making a fence on Darbie fort side. Peter Palfrey testified as to rye of Jn^o Robinson.

Thomas Keysar v. Joseph Armetage of Lynn. Due from the pinnace upon Moses ——— account.

Robt Adams v. George Haries. Tho: Chub's wife said that defendant was not at home when the canoe was taken, and the kettle was broken when he had the canoe, and the little boy said (the rest is stenographic).

George Story v. Peter Pettford of Marblehead. Defamation. Defendant to give public satisfaction.

John Luff v. Willia Bennett and Georg Roaps. — Bullfinch, Sa: Colborne, Tho. Chubb and Elizabeth Elwood testified.

Nathaneell Pitman v. Osman Dutch. About a raft. Wⁿ Cotten, Thomas Ashley, Robert Dutch and Ric^r Stakhurst deposed.

Richrd Inkersell v. Josua Verrin. Referred to Lieft. Davenport, Mr. Henry Bartholomew and John Woodbury to determine by six o'clock to-morrow.

William Harper v. Thomas Dexter, sr. Mr. Wells testified. Defendant is "to gett the sack and fuch things as was in it agene to y^e pl:—"

Same v. Same. Judgment for plaintiff for his servant eleven months and for his men's sickness, physic and attendance.

Same v. Same. For men's board when they did not work.

William Witter v. Christopher Linsey. Execution to Mr. Pester for him.

John Webster v. William Barber. Walter Knight and Thomas Chubb deposed that the warrant was served on Barber by Tho: Robins.

Thomas Weeks and Jn^o Gidney v. Wⁿ Pester.

Thomas Smith v. xptor ffoster and Daniell King.

Isbell Babson v. Jn^o White. Samuell Colborne testified.

Gervas Garford v. Richard Lambert. Defamation. Defendant acknowledged his fault.

Michael Sallows v. Jeffry Easty.

To be continued.

BOXFORD INSCRIPTIONS.

THE PERKINS GRAVESTONE.

Jacob Perkins died of the small pox at his home in Boxford near the late residence of Francis Marden. The stone erected at his grave was lying on the ground in pieces twenty years ago, and is now entirely gone.* It bore the following inscription :—

IN MEMORY OF
MR. JACOB PERKINS
WHO DIED JANUARY
11, 1777, IN Ye 47th
YEAR OF HIS AGE.
Mortal man cast an eye,
Read your doom,
Prepare to die.

NOTES.

Mary Allen married Gregory Savory, both of Marblehead, Oct. 6, 1725.

James Allen married Betsy Main, both of Marblehead, Nov. 26, 1772.

—*Marblehead town records.*

"Mr. Allerton is to remove from Marble Harbor," March 4, 1634-5.

"Mr. Ollerton hath given to Moses Mavacke, his son-in-law, all his houses, buildings, & stages, that he hath att Marble Head," May 6, 1635.

—*Massachusetts Bay colony records.*

"Mr. Allerton desires accomodation neere his sonne in law at Marblehead," 15: 2: 1639.—*Salem town records.*

Mr. Isaac Allerton, formerly of Marblehead, was of New Haven in 1645.—*Quarterly court files, Salem.*

"SALEM, December 20.

"Laft Saturday a Houfe in Bickford's Lane catched on Fire, by Means of a fowl Chimney, but was soon extinguished.

—*Essex Gazette, Dec. 13-20, 1768.*

*See *Dwellings of Boxford*, page 30.

A YANKEE HUSKING.

And now, the cornhouse filled, the harvest home,
The invited neighbors to the husking come;
A frolic scene, where work and mirth and play
Unite their charms to chase the hours away.
Where the huge heap lies centered in the hall,
The lamp suspended from the cheerful wall,
Brown, corn-fed nymphs and strong, hard-handed
beaux,

Alternate ranged, extend in circling rows,
Assume their seats, the solid mass attack;
The song, the laugh, alternate notes resound,
And the sweet cider trips in silence round.

1793.

Joel Barlow.

HUSKING PARTIES.

In spite of the separation of the farms in the country towns in the last century, there was a kind and degree of sociability that is lacking in these latter days. Nearly all had teams then, and the people were accustomed to long distances.

Indian corn was one of the standard New England products, and it formed a most essential part of the food of the inhabitants. Flour was little used in the old days; and corn bread, Indian pudding, hominy, hasty pudding, and hulled corn constituted a regular diet.

After the corn was harvested in the late autumn, instead of each farmer husking his own corn, many of them gave husking parties in the evenings. From miles around came the young men and girls, not simply to remove husks from the ears of golden corn, but to have a frolic. Work and play united to chase the hours away, and before midnight the huge pile of maize had vanished.

Of these parties and the rules that governed them a writer of the earlier period said:

"The laws of husking every wight can tell,
And sure no laws he ever keeps so well:
For each red ear a general kiss he gains.
With each smut ear he smuts the luckless swains;
But when to some sweet maid a prize is cast,
Red as her lips and taper as her waist,
She walks the round and culls one favored beau,
Who leaps the luscious tribute to bestow.
Various the sports, as are the wits and brains
Of well pleased lasses and contending swains;
Till the vast mound of corn is swept away,
And he that gets the last ear wins the day."

Meanwhile, the farmer's wife had set within the spacious old kitchen a table long enough to accommodate all the guests, and begun the making of the customary hasty pudding in the huge iron pot that swung over the open fire on the hearth. The spluttering of the boiling meal is past and the simmering of the



seasoned mass in progress when the huskers are being seated around the table. Hasty pudding and milk! A supper fit for yeoman! Red cheeked apples and sweet cider, the dessert.

WILL OF WILLIAM BELLINGHAM.

The will of William Bellingham of Rowley was proved in the Ipswich court 24: 7: 1650. The following copy was taken from the record in the Ipswich Deeds, volume I, leaf 83, the original being missing.

I william Bellingham being at this time very weake in body, but of perfect memory doe thus make my laft will & Testament. ffirst I doe Comitt my foule into the hands of God through the alone meritts of Jesus Chrif. Item for my outward eftate, I doe will that my Debts be paide, as I haue formerly ordered, that is to fay that John Smith haue the little heifer at merimacke; & the reft in Corne; for John Aflet, if it appeare vpon reckoning that I

doe owe him any thing I will that it be paid in Corne according to o^r agreement. ffor Hugh Smith that he be paid partly by the hire of his Cowe, & the rest in Corne accordinge as we agreed, Mychaell Hopkinfon in beading & Corne. Richard Holmes for Merimacke ffence, is to be paid in Corne & beading. M^r Broughtons father in law Demandeth three pounds of me, but he must make it appeare to my Executor before it be paid, ffor M^r Rogers he hath my filly & her sole for Seuen pounds which I ought him, & nine pounds more which I owe him, he is to be paid out of my Cattle. Item I will that whatfoeuer is due to me from the Towne fhallbe remitted, & is giuen by me, Toward a Comon Stock for the Towne. Item I doe ffreely giue to my Seruant Jeremy Northende fowre pounds whatfoeuer other Small debts doe really appeare to be due from me to any man, I will to be paide out of the rest of my goods. Item whatfoeuer time my man Jerimy is to ferue I will that he fhall Serue that time wholly to m^r Rogers, to whom I doe giue him ouer, & his Care, Item I doe giue to my loueing ffreinde m^r Thomas Nelfon my smallest byble which was my wiues, Item I doe giue to m^r Rogers my golde ringe which was my wiues, Item I doe giue to Jeremy my man two Cloth Suites, a white one & a browne, Item I giue to Marget Croffe my ould w^t Cloth Coate. Item I giue Eliz: Jackson m^r Rogers maide twenty Shillings. Item to william Hobfon ffive fhillings & as much to Hannah Grant. Item I will that after all my Debts be paide the whole remainder of my goods, Lands & whole estate be giuen, & I doe giue it to my loueing Nephew m^r Samuell Bellingham, & this my last will & Testament I doe Confirme with my owne hand & Seale. in the prence of Ez: Rogers (who writt this) William Tho: Nulson Bellingham

NOTE.

John Allen married Mrs. Rebeckah Gilbert, both of Marblehead, Nov. 2, 1779.—*Marblehead town records.*

APPLETON GENEALOGY.

Continued from page 6.

70

LT. NATHANIEL APPLETON⁴, baptized in Ipswich April 23, 1721. He lived in Ipswich, being called "gentleman" in deeds. He married Susanna Brown of Reading April 27, 1745; and died in Ipswich Feb. 16, 1798, aged seventy-seven. She died in 1807.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 163—I. NATHANIEL⁵, bapt. May 11, 1746; d. Aug. 22 (23?), 1747.
- 164—II. NATHANIEL⁵, bapt. March 6, 1747-8; d. before 1798.
- 165—III. BENJAMIN⁵, bapt. April 22, 1750. *See below (165).*
- 166—IV. SUSANNA⁵, bapt. — 21, 1752; d. July —, 1764.
- 167—V. SARAH⁵, bapt. March 16, 1755; d. young.
- 168—VI. OLIVER⁵, bapt. Nov. 27, 1757. *See below (168).*
- 169—VII. EUNICE⁵, bapt. May 4, 1760; m. Ephraim Fellows Nov. 24, 1778; and d., his widow, May 8, 1838.
- 170—VIII. SARAH⁵, bapt. Feb. 10, 1765; m. John Winn of Salem Nov. 2, 1793; and both were living in Salem in 1818.
- 171—IX. SUSANNA⁵, bapt. Aug. 16, 1767; m. Jeremiah Choate Underhill of Ipswich; and d. Jan. 30, 1840.
- 172—X. LUCY⁵, b. Dec. 31, 1771; d. in Ipswich Feb. 10, 1792.

94

JOHN APPLETON⁵, born in Cambridge March 29, 1739. He lived in Salem, except for the last three years of the Revolution, when he resided in Haverhill. He married, first, Jane Sparhawk Oct. 6, 1767; and she died June 30, 1790. He married, second, Priscilla Greenleaf of Boston March 18, 1794. He died March 4, 1817, at Salem, and she died at Quincy June 4, 1826.

Children:—

- 173—I. HENRY⁶, b. Nov. 20, 1768, in Salem; his father devised land to him in Lincoln, Me.; d. Nov. 20, 1823.
- 174—II. JANE⁶, b. Feb. 25, 1770, in Salem; d. Aug. 24, 1791.
- 175—III. MARGARET⁶, b. Jan. 19, 1772, in Salem; m. Willard Peele of Salem May 12, 1800; and d. May 4, 1838.

- 176—IV. JOHN⁶, b. Sept. 13, 1773, in Salem; d. Oct. 8, 1774.
- 177—V. JOHN⁶, b. March 13, 1775, in Salem; lived in Salem.
- 178—VI. NATHANIEL⁶, b. June 6, 1779, in Haverhill; lived in Salem; m. Elizabeth Ward of Salem Oct. 19, 1803; and d. Dec. 21, 1818. They had four children.
- 179—VII. WILLIAM⁶, b. Jan. 25, 1781, in Salem; d. Nov. 24, 1802.
- 180—VIII. CATHARINE⁶, b. June 27, 1782, in Salem; d. Sept. 3, 1782.
- 181—IX. CHARLES⁶, b. June 6, 1784, in Salem; d. July 11, 1784.
- 182—X. DANIEL⁶, b. June 19, 1786, in Salem; d. July 7, 1786.
- 183—XI. ALFRED GREENLEAF⁶, b. Dec. 21, 1865, in Salem; d. at Cohasset July 6, 1865.

119

FRANCIS APPLETON⁵, baptized in Ipswich March 25, 1733. He lived in Ipswich until about 1770, when he removed to New Ipswich. He married Elizabeth Hubbard of Ipswich May 5, 1758. She died Nov. 7, 1815; and he died Jan. 29, 1816.

Children:—

- 184—I. FRANCIS⁶, b. May 28, 1759, in Ipswich; lived in Dublin, N. H.; m. Mary Ripley of Barre June 2, 1789; and d. July 16, 1849.
- 185—II. ISAAC⁶, bapt. Jan. 25, 1761, in Ipswich; m. Hephzibah Foster June 2, 1791; lived in New Ipswich; and d. Aug. 27, 1838. They had two children.
- 186—III. JOHN⁶, bapt. April 3, 1763, in Ipswich; lived in New Ipswich; m. Elizabeth Peabody; and d. Feb. 16, 1849. They had two children.
- 187—IV. MARY⁶, bapt. Sept. 9, 1764, in Ipswich; d. young.
- 188—V. MARY⁶, bapt. Dec. 29, 1765, in Ipswich; d. at New Ipswich in 1820.
- 189—VI. ELIZABETH⁶, bapt. Oct. 11, 1767, in Ipswich; d. at New Ipswich Nov. 27, 1850.
- 190—VII. JESSE⁶, b. Nov. 17, 1772, in New Ipswich; clergyman; pres. of Bowdoin college; lived in Hampton, N. H., and Brunswick, Me.; m. Elizabeth Means of Amherst, N. H.; and d. at Brunswick Nov. 12, 1819. They had six children.

121

SAMUEL APPLETON⁵, born in Ipswich 1739. He was a yeoman, and lived in

Ipswich. He married Mary White of Haverhill (published Nov. 26, 1768). He died May 15, 1819; and she died Dec. —, 1834.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 191—I. ELIZABETH⁶, b. Dec. 6, 1769; d. Jan. 7, 1790, in Ipswich, aged twenty.
- 192—II. SAMUEL GILMAN⁶, b. Feb. 26, 1771; m. Mary Andrews of Ipswich Jan. —, 1836; and d. there July 2, 1852.
- 193—III. MARY⁶, b. Dec. 3, 1772; m. Amos Sawyer of Beverly June 7, 1798; and d. Aug. 24, 1829.
- 194—IV. SUSANNA⁶, b. Dec. 21, 1774; m. John Willett of Bridgton, Me.; and d. Dec. 16, 1851.
- 195—V. ISAAC⁶, b. Dec. 15, 1776; lived in Beverly; m. Sarah Dyson of Beverly Oct. 4, 1801. They had nine children.
- 196—VI. TIMOTHY⁶, b. Nov. 13, 1778; d. March 22, 1857.
- 197—VII. JOHN⁶, b. Nov. 29, 1780; lived in Beverly until 1816, when he removed to Richmond, Va.; m., first, Sarah P. Williams of Beverly Sept. 14, 1806; she d. at Beverly Jan. 16, 1809; m., second, Sophia Williams Jan. 29, 1810; and d. at Baltimore March 27, 1862.
- 198—VIII. REBECCA⁶, b. March 19, 1783; m. Joseph Brown of Ipswich; and was living in 1818.
- 199—IX. JAMES⁶, b. Feb. 14, 1785; lived in Gloucester and Marblehead; m. Sarah Fuller of Gloucester; and d. in Ipswich Aug. 25, 1862. They had ten children.
- 200—X. GARDNER⁶, b. March 2, 1787; m. Nancy Woodbury; and was living in 1818.
- 201—XI. JOANNA⁶, b. July 19, 1789; m., first, Samuel Safford of Ipswich; she d. in 1816; m., second, Eben Dodge of Salem; and was living in 1818.
- 202—XII. NATHAN DANE⁶, b. May 20, 1794; lived in Alfred, Me.; m. Julia Hall; and d. Nov. 12, 1861.

122

THOMAS APPLETON⁵, baptized in Ipswich Oct. 5, 1740. He was a yeoman, and lived in Beverly. He married, first, Susan Perkins of Ipswich July 13, 1767. She died, of fever, May 22, 1773, aged thirty-two. He married, second, Lydia Dane of Ipswich Oct. 19, 1773; and died Sept. 14, 1830, aged ninety. She died Aug. 23, 1845, aged one hundred and three years and eight months.

Children, born in Beverly :—

- 203—I. ISAAC⁶, bapt. Aug. 28, 1768, in Ipswich; mariner; d. at sea in 1790.
 204—II. ELIZABETH⁶, b. July 7, 1771 (bapt. July 1, 1770, in Ipswich); m., first, Luke Morgan Dec. 9, 1793; m., second, James Woodbury; and d. March 22, 1785.
 205—III. DANIEL⁶, b. Nov. 5, 1775 (bapt. April 9, 1775, in Ipswich); lived in Beverly; m., first, Martha Woodbury of Beverly Nov. 26, 1801; she d. in 1814; he m., second, Mary Baker Allen of Manchester; and d. May 26, 1863. They had thirteen children.
 206—IV. LYDIA⁶, b. Aug. 22, 1777; m. Jonathan Lamson of Hamilton April 30, 1809; and d. April 29, 1833.
 207—V. SARAH⁶, b. April 9, 1782; d. in 1823.

137

CAPT. OLIVER APPLETON⁵, baptized in Ipswich June 15, 1760. He was a yeoman, and lived in Ipswich. He married Martha Patch March 12, 1789; and died in Hamilton Dec. 18, 1852. She died Aug. 31, 1861.

Children, born in Ipswich :—

- 208—I. MARTHA⁶, b. Oct. 3, 1789.
 209—II. OLIVER⁶, b. March 15, 1791; lived in Hamilton; m. Anstice Cogswell of Ipswich; and had five children.
 210—III. LUCY⁶, b. Nov. 26, 1792.
 211—IV. HANNAH⁶, b. Sept. 27, 1794.
 212—V. GEORGE⁶, b. July 29, 1796; lived in Hamilton; m. Mehitable Lovering of Hamilton May 29, 1821; and d. Nov. 21, 1862. They had five children.
 213—VI. TRISTRAM⁶, b. June 23, 1798; d. in Hamilton Dec. 13, 1869.
 214—VII. NATHANIEL⁶, b. April 3, 1800; d. in Hamilton Oct. 10, 1854.
 215—VIII. ABIGAIL⁶, b. May 2, 1802; d. Nov. —, 1818.
 216 IX. SARAH⁶, b. April 21, 1804.
 217 X. JOSHUA⁶, b. March 21, 1806; d. Dec. 9, 1806.
 218—XI. MEHITABLE⁶, b. July 16, 1808; m. John Foster of Hamilton Oct. —, 1849.

141

JOSEPH APPLETON⁵, baptized in Ipswich June 29, 1740. He was a housewright, and lived in Ipswich. He married, first, Hannah Bacheller of Haverhill June 17, 1762; and, second, Eunice Perkins Jan. 19, 1776. She was his wife in 1791; and he died between 1794 and 1818.

Children, born in Ipswich :—

- 219—I. JOSEPH⁶, d. in Ipswich Jan. 26, 1786, aged twenty.
 220—II. HANNAH⁶, bapt. Oct. 8, 1769.
 221—III. HEPHZIBAH⁶, bapt. Oct. 8, 1769.
 222—IV. LOIS⁶, b. Feb. 8, 1774; m. John Williams Oct. 25, 1793.
 223—V. EUNICE⁶ (twin), bapt. June 1, 1777.
 224—VI. SALOME⁶ (twin), bapt. June 1, 1777.
 225—VII. AARON⁶, b. May 10, 1779; d. in the West Indies Sept. —, 1802.

145

THOMAS APPLETON⁵, baptized in Ipswich Jan. 18, 1746-7. He was a cordwainer, and lived in Ipswich. He married Mehitable Crocker of Ipswich (published Nov. 26, 1768); and she was his wife in 1794. He died in 1810.

Children, born in Ipswich :—

- 226—I. THOMAS⁶, b. Oct. 12, 1772. *See below* (226).
 227—II. MEHITABLE⁶, b. March 21, 1775; m. — Merrifield; and d. Oct. 24, 1859.
 228—III. DANIEL⁶, b. June 28, 1786; m. Abigail Lakeman of Ipswich in 1812; and d. in Dartmoor prison Jan. 4, 1815. They had a daughter Abigail.
 229—IV. —⁶, d., "a child," July 1, 1791.

149

BENJAMIN APPLETON⁵, baptized in Ipswich Oct. 20, 1734. He was a cabinet-maker and lived in Gloucester. He married Rebecca Gillingham (published May 20, 1758); and died in 1798, administration being granted on his estate March 26, 1798. She survived him.

Children, born in Gloucester :—

- 230—I. BENJAMIN⁶, b. April 11, 1759; probably d. young.
 231—II. JOHN⁶, bapt. May 31, 1761; mariner; lived in Gloucester; m. Susanna —; and d. July 2, 1811.
 232—III. REBECCA⁶, bapt. June 26, 1763; m. Samuel Somes of Gloucester Sept. 19, 1791; and was his widow in 1798.
 233—IV. NATHANIEL⁶, bapt. March 24, 1765. *See below* (233).
 234—V. LUCY⁶, bapt. May 3, 1767; m. James Richardson of Gloucester Aug. 26, 1788; and was his widow in 1798.
 235—VI. OLIVER⁶, bapt. April 16, 1769; mariner; lived in Boston, 1798; m. Hannah —.
 236—VII. MARGARET⁶, bapt. March 17, 1771; probably d. young.
 237—VIII. WILLIAM⁶, bapt. May 30, 1773. *See below* (237).

- 238—IX. MARY⁶, bapt. Sept. 4, 1791; living in 1798.

150

WILLIAM APPLETON⁵, baptized in Ipswich Jan. 8, 1737-8. He was a cabinet-maker and joiner, and lived in Ipswich. He married Sarah Kinsman (published April 21, 1764), and died Aug. 9, 1807. She died Jan. 12, 1809.

Children born in Ipswich:—

- 239—I. WILLIAM⁶, bapt. June 30, 1765. *See below (239).*
 240—II. SARAH⁶, bapt. Jan. 4, 1767; m. David Choate of Gloucester July 18, 1789; and was living in Ipswich, his widow, in 1818.
 241—III. LUCY⁶, bapt. Nov. 13, 1768; m. John Baker of Ipswich; and was living in 1818.
 242—IV. HANNAH⁶, bapt. Aug. 16, 1770; m. Daniel Wallis, jr., Oct. 13, 1791; and was living in Salem, his widow, in 1818.
 243—V. MARY⁶, bapt. July 5, 1772; m. Ebenezer Bowditch of Salem July 25, 1797; and d. May 23, 1819.
 244—VI. ELIZABETH⁶, bapt. Aug. 21, 1774; was living in 1818.

157

THOMAS APPLETON⁵, born in Haverhill March 15, 1743-4. He lived in Boston; and married Martha Barnard of Boston Dec. 15, 1766. He died in Boston Dec. 1, 1803; and she died Jan. 30, 1829.

Children, born in Boston:—

- 245—I. SAMUEL⁶, b. May 8, 1768; d. in Boston Jan. 8, 1815.
 246—II. MARTHA⁶, b. June 16, 1770; m. Richard F. Thayer of Braintree May 13, 1798; and d. in South Boston Oct. 7, 1847.
 247—III. THOMAS RUSSELL⁶, b. June 12, 1772. *See below (247).*
 248—IV. JOHN⁶, b. Dec. 2, 1774; lived in Boston; m. Mary T. Tuttle of Salem March 22, 1806; and d. in Newtonville Nov. 9, 1868. They had six children.
 249—V. BENJAMIN⁶, b. Sept. 24, 1777; d. March 15, 1778.
 250—VI. LYDIA⁶, b. Feb. 17, 1779; m. Benjamin T. Wells of Boston Oct. —, 1799; and d. March 22, 1872.
 251—VII. BENJAMIN BARNARD⁶, b. May 8, 1781; lived in Boston; m. Catherine Hooton of Malden July 3, 1814; and d. April 23, 1844.
 252—VIII. MARY⁶, b. April 24, 1783; d. Jan. 5, 1791.

- 253—IX. JOSEPH WARREN⁶ (triplet), b. June 6, 1786; d. Jan. 19, 1787.

- 254—X. HENRY KNOX⁶ (triplet), b. June 6, 1786; lived in Boston; m. Mary Owen of England March 29, 1810; and d. Aug. 18, 1829. They had five children.

- 255—XI. GEORGE WASHINGTON⁶ (triplet), b. June 6, 1786; clergyman; m. Mary Guild of Franklin April 4, 1819; and d. at Delavan, Ill., March 28, 1851. They had three children.

160

DANIEL APPLETON⁵, born in Haverhill March 16, 1750-1. He was a hatter and feltmaker, and lived in Haverhill. He married Lydia Ela of Haverhill Oct. 26, 1775. She died May 17, 1826; and he died May 15, 1828.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 256—I. WILLIAM⁶, b. Aug. 6, 1776; living in 1827.
 257—II. ALICE⁶, b. Dec. 11, 1778; m. John Swett of Boston June —, 1806; and d. June 25, 1842.
 258—III. ABIGAIL⁶, b. Dec. 7, 1780; d. April —, 1853.
 259—IV. SAMUEL⁶, b. Aug. 14, 1783; d. June 14, 1787.
 260—V. DANIEL⁶, b. Dec. 10, 1785; lived in Haverhill, Boston and New York; m. Hannah Adams of Andover May 4, 1813; and d. in New York March 27, 1849. They had eight children.
 261—VI. LYDIA⁶, b. Dec. 8, 1787; d. Nov. 14, 1863.

165

BENJAMIN APPLETON⁵, baptized in Ipswich April 22, 1750. He was a yeoman and shoemaker, and lived in Hamlet parish (incorporated as the town of Hamilton in 1793). He married Molly Tilton Nov. 25, 1773; and died at Hamilton Nov. 10, 1825. She died Oct. 3, 1845.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 262—I. MOLLY⁶, b. Sept. 11, 1774; d. Sept. 21, 1774.
 263—II. MOLLY⁶, bapt. Jan. 28, 1776; m. Robert Annable jr., of Hamilton Feb. 14, 1799; and d. Dec. 16, 1815.
 264—III. BENJAMIN⁶, bapt. May 31, 1778; lived in Newburyport; m., first, Lydia Whitney of Newburyport Sept. 26, 1803; she d. April 13, 1819; he m., second, Ann Sargent of Newburyport Dec. 1, 1831; and d. June 7, 1847. He had eight children.

- 265—IV. DANIEL⁶, bapt. Sept. 17, 1780; d. in Hamilton Jan. 1, 1853.
 266—V. NATHANIEL⁶, b. Dec. 25, 1782; lived in Salem; and d. Jan. 18, 1859. He had three children.
 267—VI. JOSHUA⁶, bapt. June 19, 1785; d. Dec. 8, 1794.
 268—VII. SARAH⁶, bapt. Sept. 16, 1787; m. Joshua Herrick of Wenham Dec. 20, 1810; and d. June —, 1843.
 269—VIII. EUNICE⁶, bapt. May 2, 1790; m. Samuel Beck of Salem Jan. 20, 1818; and d. March —, 1818.
 270—IX. ABIGAIL⁶, b. in 1793; d. Nov. 4, 1803.

168

OLIVER APPLETON⁵, baptized in Ipswich Nov. 27, 1757. He was a cordwainer, and lived in Ipswich. He married Sarah Cogswell of Rowley Dec. 19, 1790; and died in Ipswich Dec. 11, 1797, aged forty. She died April 26, 1846.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 271—I. — (dau.)⁶, b. Nov. 21, 1791; d. Nov. 21, 1791.
 272—II. HARRY⁶, b. Jan. 25, 1793; d. Aug. 18, 1793.
 273—III. BETSEY⁶, b. Nov. 17, 1794; m. John H. Clark of Watertown June 23, 1823; and d. in Boston April 28, 1872.
 274—IV. HARRIET⁶, b. July 9, 1796; d. Sept. 24, 1849.

226

THOMAS APPLETON⁶, born in Ipswich Oct. 12, 1772. He lived in Marblehead; and married, first, Mary Courtis of Marblehead Sept. 23, 1798. She died in 1799; and he married, second, Alice Bray of Marblehead in 1803. She died July 9, 1847; and he married, third, Mehitabel Lancaster of Ipswich May —, 1851. He died in Marblehead April 25, 1855; and she died at Rowley June 13, 1863.

Children, born in Marblehead:—

- 275—I. MARY COURTIS⁷, b. in 1799; d. young.
 276—II. MARY⁷, b. in 1803; m. John M. Whidden of Portsmouth Dec. 5, 1826; and d. at Mobile in 1837.
 277—III. MEHITABLE⁷, b. March 2, 1811; m. William Courtis of Salem July 18, 1839; and d. in Rindge, N. H., Aug. 11, 1864.
 278—IV. THOMAS⁷, b. May 8, 1817; m. Maria T. Gardner of Marblehead Sept. 19, 1844.

- 279—V. JOHN CROCKER⁷, b. Sept. 15, 1821; lived in Marblehead; m. Mary J. Freeto of Marblehead; Sept. 15, 1852; and had five children.
 280—VI. DANIEL⁷, b. Sept. 29, 1825; lives in Marblehead; m. Alice S. Emmons of Boston July 20, 1858; and had four children.

233

NATHANIEL APPLETON⁶, baptized in Gloucester March 24, 1765. He lived in Gloucester; married Abigail Hodgkins Dec. 17, 1789; and died in Gloucester in 1806.

Children, born in Gloucester:—

- 281—I. NATHANIEL⁷, bapt. Sept. 4, 1791.
 282—II. BENJAMIN⁷, bapt. Aug. 11, 1793.

237

WILLIAM APPLETON⁶, baptized in Gloucester May 30, 1773. He was a mariner, and removed from Gloucester to Boston in 1798. He married Mary Smith June 15, 1794.

Children:—

- 283—I. HANNAH HATHAWAY⁷, bapt. March 25, 1798, in Gloucester.
 284—II. MARY ROGERS⁷, bapt. March 25, 1798, in Gloucester; d. in Newbury Oct. —, 1813.
 285—III. EVELINE⁷, b. in 1804; d. in Boston Aug. 3, 1807.

247

THOMAS RUSSELL APPLETON⁶, born in Boston June 12, 1772. He lived in Haverhill; and married, first, Anna Swett of Haverhill Dec. 31, 1797. She died Aug. 9, 1826; and he married, second, Hannah Gale May 28, 1827. He died in Haverhill April 6, 1863; and she died April 6, 1868.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 286—I. HARRIET⁷, b. March 8, 1799; d. March 21, 1799.
 287—II. ANNA⁷, b. Aug. 3, 1800; d. April 24, 1803.
 288—III. THOMAS HENRY⁷, b. May 3, 1803; m. Fidelia Trow Aug. 31, 1825.
 289—IV. JOHN ADAMS⁷, b. Dec. 11, 1805; m. Martha A. Wells of Boston Sept. 8, 1831; and had two children.
 290—V. GEORGE⁷, b. March 12, 1808; lived in Haverhill; m. Tamison S. Kimball of Bradford June 8, 1841; and had two children.

ALLEN NOTES.

Bozoan Allen of Boston married Ann ———, who married, secondly, Joseph Jewett of Rowley, in Boston, May 13, 1653. She died Feb. 3, 1660-1; and in her will mentioned the following children: John Allen, Ann Allen (who married Abraham Jewett, in Rowley, April 2, 1661; and died Feb. 9, 1721-2); Isaac Allen (buried in Rowley April 10, 1669); Bossom Allen; and Priscilla. Her daughter, Deborah Alling, was buried in Rowley Feb. 5, 1660.—*Rowley town records, etc.*

"Daniel Alin y^e son of Daniel Alin* (& Sarah his wife) y^e reputed son of Silence Alin of Boston was born at Newbury y^e 11th day of February: 1721."—*Newbury town records.*

Daniel Allen lived in Salisbury, 1721 and 1726, and in Newbury 1726, 1729 and 1736. He was called a turner in 1721, and yeoman and laborer in 1725-6 and 1729. His son Daniel was born in Newbury Sept. 22, 1726. Daniel Allen of Salisbury, published to Mary Moulton of Amesbury May 7, 1752, had a daughter Mary, born in Amesbury May 6, 1755.—*Amesbury town records, Registry of deeds, etc.*

Robert Allen and wife Sarah, both of Marblehead, 1642.

John Allen of Ipswich, 1657.

Capt. Thomas Allen of Salem, 1659, captain of ship *Thraver*.

—*Salem quarterly court records.*

Rev. Jonathan Allen of Bradford, 1782.

Joseph Allen of Salem, mariner, and wife Abigail, 1768.

Ebenezer Allen of Marblehead, fisherman, married Deliverance James of Marblehead Feb. 18, 1739. They were living in Marblehead, 1754. He was of Marblehead, fisherman, 1754 and 1764.

Widow Abigail (Lake) Allen of Salem sold land to John Allen of Salem, mariner, 1710. In 1712, she sold land bounded by John Allen, who is supposed to have been lost at sea. She had a daugh-

ter Abigail Allen, spinster, and a son William Allen, joiner, both of Salem, 1730. William married Susanna Rider of Yarmouth Nov. 7, 1728. William Allen was of Plymouth, late of Salem, joiner, 1735. Abigail was living in Salem, spinster, 1754.

—*Registry of deeds, etc.*

John Allen, resident in Lynn, married Susannah Downing of Lynn Jan. 16, 1772.

Samuel (Lemuel?) Allen married Mary Roby Jan. 30, 1778.

Ezra Allen, resident of Lynn, married Mary Breed of Lynn March 9, 1789; and had children: Lucy, born July 6, 1789, died July 24, 1810; Ezra, born Dec. 5, 1791; Polly, born April 10, 1793, died March 29, 1804; James, born Nov. 11, 1795; Ruth, July 13, 1797; Amos, born May 8, 1800; Ezekiel, Feb. 13, 1802; an infant, born and died March 19, 1804.

Elizabeth Allen of Marblehead published to Robert Gray of Lynn April 2, 1732.

—*Lynn town records.*

Elisha Allen (No. 63, volume III, page 21) and wife Sarah, dismissed from Second church in Salisbury, were admitted to the church of Biddeford, Me., Nov. 26, 1758. They had previously had baptized at Biddeford the following named children: William, Jan. 5, 1745; Jeremiah; Dorothy, May 13, 1750; Jacob, May —, 1752.—*Frank A. Hutchinson, Chelsea.*

The maiden name of the wife of William Allen (No. 215, volume III, page 23) of New Gloucester, Me., was Peggy Chipman, and not Wadsworth. She was widow of Jacob Hammond of New Gloucester, and daughter of Benjamin and Hannah (Wadsworth) Chipman, having been born at Kingston, Mass., June 16, 1756. Benjamin Chipman was son of Seth Chipman and Priscilla Bradford of the Pilgrims.—*Henry N. Fairbanks, Bangor, Me.*

William Allen (No. 126, page 163, volume II) had two more children: Mary, born Sept. 21, 1777, married Nathaniel Dodge; and Sarah, born Nov. 14, 1781,

*Daniel Allen of Boston married Sarah Coker of Newbury Dec. 8, 1720.—*Newbury town records.*

married Bartholomew Ring.—*Mary E. Stone, Boston.*

William Allen (No. 126, page 163, volume II.) died July —, 1814, and his widow died July —, 1829. His children were born as follows: Experience, born Oct. 7, 1768; Rachel, born Aug. 24, 1770; William, born Jan. 23, 1773; Robert, born April 1, 1775; Polly, born Sept. 21, 1777; ———, born June 11, 1780; Sally, born Nov. 14, 1781; and John, born Feb. 22, 1784.—Bible record.—*Mary P. Allen, Portland, Me.*

William Allen married Sarah Pitman, both of Marblehead, July 23, 1780. She was his widow, and of Salem, 1795.

Ambrose Allen married Grace Hooper, both of Marblehead, Feb. 20, 1785.

Tabitha Allen married Joseph Ireson, both of Marblehead, Sept. 25, 1787.

Rebecca Allen married Joseph Legrow, both of Marblehead, Sept. 30, 1734.

Sarah Allen married Dennis Trefry, both of Marblehead, April 19, 1744.

—*Marblehead town records.*

QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.
Answers are solicited.

255. I would like the date of birth of Benjamin Ingersoll who married Mary Dalton of Boston, November, 1768.

Wilbraham.

L. S. P. N.

256. Who was James Robins, mariner, who married Deborah Balch in 1740, in Boston?

H.

Amesbury.

257. Who were the parents of Mary Poore of Newbury, who married John Mulicken Nov. 15, 1717, and died at Bradford Jan. 18, 1728, aged thirty-three?

S. E. M.

Newburyport.

258. Wanted, parentage of John Tucker of Charlestown and Newbury, who died in 1732; also, of his wife Sussannah.

S. E. M.

259. Who were the parents of Philip Butler, who married Mary Tucker, at Newbury, March 26, 1726.

S. E. M.

260. Who were the parents of Col. John Carnes, who died at Boston March 21, 1760? Who was his wife? S. E. M.

ANSWERS.

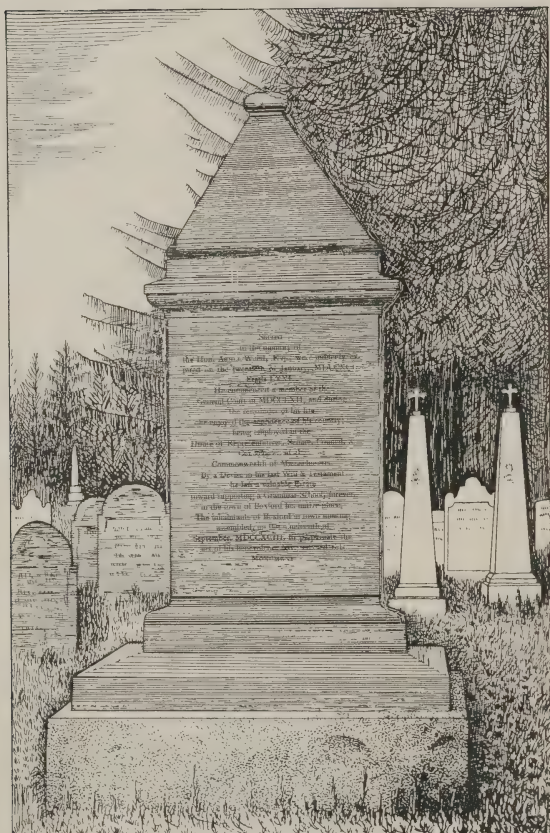
150. The will of Edmund Needham of Lynn, 26 : 4 : 1677, mentions my son-in-law Samuel Hart's children, his eldest son Samuel Hart, and daughter Rebecca Hart.—*Ed.*

245. Samuel Ayer³ who married Elizabeth Tuttle Nov. 21, 1693, was son of Peter Ayer² (John¹).—*David W. Hoyt, Providence, R. I.; Charles M. Ayer, Grand Rapids, Mich.*

246. Capt. Samuel Ayer³, who was killed by the French and Indians in 1708, was son of Robert Ayer² (John¹) of Haverhill. See "Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury."—*D. W. Hoyt, Providence, R. I.; C. M. Ayer, Grand Rapids, Mich.*

246. Capt. Samuel Ayer³, killed in 1708, was my ancestor, being son of Robert² and Elizabeth (Palmer) Ayer, son of John¹ (Salisbury, 1640, Haverhill, about 1647; died March 31, 1657; wife Hannah died Oct. 8, 1688). Robert² was born in England in 1625; married, Feb. 27, 1650, Elizabeth Palmer (daughter of Henry, a pioneer of Haverhill), who died April 24, 1705. Samuel Ayer, born Nov. 11, 1654, married Mary Johnson of Hampton (Peter², Edmund¹) Dec. 14, 1680. He was a man of importance in early Haverhill, captain of military company, selectman, etc., being killed by the French and Indians Aug. 29, 1708. See account of his gallantry and death in Chase's History of Haverhill and Bancroft's History of United States. The following incident connected with his death is not told in the books: He was a very large man, and when he was killed was shot in the groin, bleeding very profusely. When his son James came up with re-inforcements he was told that his father had been killed, and was shown the body. James said that it was not his father as he never wore red breeches—the red being the stain of his father's blood.—*F. N. Chase, Lowell.*

THE LIBRARY
OF THE
UNIVERSITY OF ILLINOIS



AARON WOOD MONUMENT, BOXFORD.

THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. IV.

SALEM, MASS., MARCH, 1900.

No. 3.

ARCHER GENEALOGY.

THE name of ARCHER is also spelled in the early Essex county records *Archard* and *Artchard*.

SAMUEL ARCHER¹, the first of the name in the county, was living in Salem as early as Oct. 19, 1630, when he took the freeman's oath. He was born between 1602 and 1615, and was a carpenter. He was a member of the First church before 1636; was constable of the town in 1657; and marshal from 1654 until his decease. He died in December, 1667. He married Susanna —, who survived him, and married, secondly, Richard Hutchinson Oct. —, 1668. She died 26: 9: 1674.

Children, born in Salem:—

- 2—I. HANNAH², b. in 1632; m. Matthew Dove of Salem, planter.
- 3—II. SAMUEL², b. in 1634-5. *See below (3).*
- 4—III. JOHN², bapt. April 7, 1639 (born in 1638). *See below (4).*
- 5—IV. BETHIAH², bapt. July 14, 1642; living in 1673, unmarried.

3

SAMUEL ARCHER², born in 1634-5, in Salem. He lived in Salem; and was a house carpenter. He was made a freeman, at Boston, April 29, 1668. He married Hannah Osgood of Andover May 21, 1660; and was living in 1717, when he gave his homestead to his daughter Hannah and her son Nicholas, the latter having supported him in his old age. His wife Hannah was living in 1706.

Children, born in Salem:—

- 6—I. SAMUEL³, bapt. Nov. 29, 1668.
- 7—II. JONATHAN³, b. about 1670. *See below (7).*
- 8—III. JOSEPH³, bapt. April 28, 1672; d. young.
- 9—IV. JOSEPH³, bapt. Sept. —, 1673.

- 10—V. STEPHEN³, bapt. March —, 1677. *See below (10).*
- 11—VI. HANNAH³, bapt. March —, 1677; m. Nicholas Jeffries of Salem Aug. 30, 1677.
- 12—VII. MARY³, bapt. Aug. 27, 1679.
- 13—VIII. EBENEZER³, bapt. Oct. —, 1682.
- 14—IX. NATHANIEL³, bapt. July 26, 1685.

4

JOHN ARCHER², born in 1638; baptized in Salem April 7, 1639. He was a cooper, and lived in Salem. He sailed from Barbadoes to Boston in 1658. Administration was granted on his estate Feb. 26, 1693-4. He married Bethiah Weeks, and she was his wife in 1684. Matthew Woodwell called him "son" in 1669.

Children, born in Salem:—

- 15—I. JOHN³, b. Aug. 13, 1664; lived in Salem; mariner; and d., unmarried, Dec. —, 1700.
- 16—II. BENJAMIN³, b. March 12, 1665-6. *See below (16).*
- 17—III. ABIGAIL³, bapt. May 10, 1668; m. Samuel Very before 1685. He was a mariner. She was his widow, and living in Salem, in 1707.
- 18—IV. BETHIAH³, bapt. Oct. 23, 1668; m. Samuel Waters Jan. 1, 1694-5.
- 19—V. THOMAS³, bapt. July 2, 1671; d. in or before 1703, unmarried; potter; lived in Salem.
- 20—VI. JOSEPH³, bapt. Aug. —, 1675; was living in 1707.
- 21—VII. HANNAH³, bapt. June 22, 1679; d. young.
- 22—VIII. HANNAH³, bapt. Sept. —, 1682; m. — Barker before 1707.
- 23—IX. SARAH³, m. — Verrin before 1707.

7

JONATHAN ARCHER³, born in Salem about 1670. He was dutiful to his father, and was given much real estate by him. He was a truckman, or carman, and cordwainer, and lived in Salem. He was also

called mariner and yeoman. He married Abigail (Mancy), widow of Hilliard Williams, Nov. 8, 1699. She died Oct. 8, 1738; and he died July 16, 1746.

Children, born in Salem :—

- 24—I. ABIGAIL⁴, b. May —, 1702; d. young.
- 25—II. JONATHAN⁴, b. Sept. 22, 1703. *See below (25).*
- 26—III. ABIGAIL⁴, b. July 10, 1705; d. Aug. 4, 1705.
- 27—IV. SAMUEL⁴, b. Sept. 2, 1707. *See below (27).*
- 28—V. NATHANIEL⁴, b. April 17, 1710. *See below (28).*
- 29—VI. ABIGAIL⁴, b. Aug. 17, 1711; m., first, Capt. John Elkins of Salem, mariner, April 26, 1734. He d. between 1738 and 1741; and she m., secondly, Capt. William Brown Jan. 8, 1743-4.

10

STEPHEN ARCHER³, baptized in Salem March —, 1677. He lived in Salem. He married Sarah Hodges Oct. 14, 1697. He died before 1737, when she was his widow. She was his widow in 1761.

Child, born in Salem :—

- 30—I. SARAH⁴, b. June 24, 1698; perhaps m. Benjamin Masury Oct. 23, 1719.

16

BENJAMIN ARCHER³, born in Salem March 12, 1665-6. He was a cooper, and lived in Salem. He died between 1703 and 1705. He married Sarah Neal, in Beverly, July 13, 1693; and she married, secondly, Gilbert Tapley, jr., Aug. 21, 1707. Mr. Tapley died in 1710. She married, thirdly, — Wilkins, and lived in Boston, being widow Wilkins in 1728.

Children :—

- 31—I. JOHN⁴. *See below (31).*
- 32—II. BENJAMIN⁴. *See below (32).*
- 33—III. SARAH⁴, m. John Swasey March 24, 1718-9; and lived in Salem. She was his widow in 1727 and 1762.
- 34—IV. JOSIAH⁴.

25

JONATHAN ARCHER⁴, born in Salem Sept. 22, 1703. He was a coaster, and lived in Salem. He married Abigail Allen Jan. 30, 1728-9; and she died, his widow, Sept. 29, 1791. Administration was granted on his estate July 12, 1756.

Children, born in Salem :—

- 35—I. SAMUEL⁵, bapt. Nov. 23, 1729; d. young.

36—II. JONATHAN⁵, bapt. Dec. 13, 1730; d. young.

37—III. SAMUEL⁵, bapt. Dec. 13, 1730; was a tailor; lived in Salem; married Bethiah Dod Sept. 4, 1761; and was living in 1787.

38—IV. JONATHAN⁵, bapt. Oct. 22, 1732. *See below (38).*

39—V. JOHN⁵, bapt. March 31, 1734; lived in Salem, coaster, 1762.

40—VI. ABIGAIL⁵, bapt. May 9, 1736.

41—VII. SARAH⁵, bapt. May 7, 1738; m. Benjamin Knights of Salem Aug. 17, 1762.

42—VIII. BETHIAH⁵, bapt. March 8, 1740-1; m. John Ward, jr., joiner, of Salem June 4, 1761.

27

SAMUEL ARCHER⁴, born in Salem Sept. 2, 1707. He was a wig and peruke maker, and lived in Salem. He married Dorothy Ropes of Salem June 26, 1741; and administration was granted on his estate July 11, 1765. She died his widow, administration being granted on her estate April 11, 1794.

Children, born in Salem :—

- 43—I. SAMUEL⁵, b. April 1, 1742. *See below (43).*
- 44—II. — (son)⁵, b. Jan. 5, 1744; probably d. young.
- 45—III. ELIZABETH⁵, b. July 4, 1748; d. July 30, 1748.
- 46—IV. JOHN⁵, b. June 14, 1751; living in Falmouth, Me., in 1782; trader.

28

NATHANIEL ARCHER⁴, born in Salem April 17, 1710. He was a cooper, and lived in Salem. He married, first, Hannah Cook of Salem Aug. 2, 1733; and she died May 21, 1767. He married, second, Hannah (Hodges), widow of Samuel Ives, April 3, 1768. He died June 10, 1772; and she was his widow in 1798.

Children, born in Salem :—

- 47—I. NATHANIEL⁵, bapt. March 21, 1735. *See below (47).*
- 48—II. HANNAH⁵, bapt. Sept. 12, 1736; m. Benjamin Browne of Salem Dec. 16, 1756; and was living in 1790.
- 49—III. ELIZABETH⁵, bapt. Nov. 23, 1740; was blind from infancy; never married; *non compos mentis*; lived at Andover part of the time and part with her sister Hannah; and was living in 1789.

- 50—IV. GEORGE⁵, bapt. Nov. 14, 1742. *See below (50).*
 51—V. ABIGAIL⁵, m. Issacher Woodbury of Salem, mariner, June 15, 1769; and was living in 1788.
 52—VI. STEPHEN⁵. *See below (52).*
 53—VII. BENJAMIN⁵, b. in 1750; lived in Salem; laborer; d., unmarried, July 4, 1787.
 54—VIII. JONATHAN⁵. *See below (54).*
 55—IX. SARAH⁵, m. Andrew Campbell, yeoman, before 1773; and lived in New Gloucester, Me., in 1782.

31

JOHN ARCHER⁴, was a shoreman, cordwainer and fisherman, and lived in Salem. He married Rebecca Bickford Feb. 6, 1722. Administration was granted on his estate July 12, 1754; and on her's April 11, 1763.

Children :—

- 56—I. JOHN⁵. *See below (56).*
 57—II. BENJAMIN⁵, living in 1763.
 58—III. THOMAS⁵, living in 1763.
 59—IV. SARAH⁵, unmarried, and of Salem, 1794.
 60—V. BETHIAH⁵, unmarried, and of Salem, 1794.
 61—VI. REBECCA⁵, m. Woolman Sutton of Salem May 29, 1755; and she was his widow in 1781 and 1794.

32

BENJAMIN ARCHER⁴ was a mariner, and lived in Rowley until 1715 or 1716, then removed to Boxford, and returned to Salem about 1721. He married, first, Ann (or, Anna) Bridges of Salem Jan. 15, 1710-1; and, second, Sarah Massey April 12, 1722. He made his will at sea March 25, 1724, and it was proved May 20 following. His wife Sarah survived him; and probably married George Dean Sept. 10, 1725.

Children :—

- 62—I. SARAH⁵, b. Dec. 3, 1712, in Rowley.
 63—II. BENJAMIN⁵, b. Jan. 11, 1714-5, in Rowley.
 64—III. MEHITABLE⁵, bapt. Nov. 4, 1716, in Boxford; d. young.
 65—IV. MEHITABLE⁵, b. March 7, 1717-8, in Boxford.
 66—V. JOSIAH⁵, bapt. Feb. —, 1719-20, in Boxford.

38

JONATHAN ARCHER⁵, baptized in Salem Oct. 22, 1732. He was a peruke maker, and lived in Salem. He married, first,

Bethiah Very of Salem (published March 13, 1756); and, second, Elizabeth Silsbee of Salem July 11, 1773. He died Aug. 28, 1797; and his wife Elizabeth survived him, being deceased the next year.

Children, born in Salem :—

- 67—I. JONATHAN⁶, bapt. Jan. 9, 1757. *See below (67).*
 68—II. BETHIAH⁶, bapt. May 21, 1758; lived with her stepmother, 1796.
 69—III. MARY⁶, bapt. Feb. 8, 1761; m. Elisha Gunnerson of Salem, mariner, July 27, 1784.
 70—IV. JAMES⁶, lived in Salem; cordwainer; m. Elizabeth Archer of Salem Feb. 17, 1787.
 71—V. ELIZABETH⁶, was living in 1789.
 72—VI. NATHANIEL⁶, was living in 1789.
 73—VII. SARAH⁶, b. in 1768; m. William Millet of Salem, mariner, Aug. 5, 1790.

43

SAMUEL ARCHER⁵, born in Salem April 1, 1742. He was a peruke maker and a merchant or trader, and lived in Salem. He married, first, Mary Woodwell of Salem Aug. 31, 1762. She died Aug. 31, 1812; and he married, second, Mary Buffington May 13, 1813. He died Oct. 19, 1825, aged eighty-three; and she died May 29, 1846.

Children, born in Salem :—

- 74—I. SAMUEL⁶, b. Jan. 25, 1763. *See below (74).*
 75—II. JOHN WOODWELL⁶, b. April 1, 1765; d. Feb. 7, 1782.
 76—III. WILLIAM⁶, b. April 2, 1767.
 77—IV. GEORGE⁶, b. April 27, 1773; d. Aug. 2, 1790.
 78—V. MARY⁶, b. April 1, 1776; d. Sept. 29, 1796.
 79 VI. NATHANIEL⁶, b. March 1, 1779; d. Aug. 8, 1780.
 80—VII. ELIZABETH⁶, b. July 9, 1783; d. Dec. 2, 1802.

47

NATHANIEL ARCHER⁵, baptized in Salem March 21, 1735. He was a fisherman; and lived in Salem, on the east side of Lowder's lane. He married Hannah Cheever of Salem March 30, 1760. They were both living in 1775; and he died before 1798.

Children :—

- 81—I. BENJAMIN⁶, lived in Salem, mariner, in 1798.

- 82—II. HANNAH⁶, m. Thomas Bowlin (or, Boland) of Salem Dec. 19, 1794. She forbade the banns, but subsequently consented.
- 83—III. SARAH⁶, m. Capt. Henry Rust, jr., mariner, June 19, 1785; and she was living in 1798.
- 84—IV. MARGARET⁶, m. John Millet, jr., of Salem, cooper (pub. June 4, 1791); and was living in 1798.

50

GEORGE ARCHER⁵, baptized in Salem Nov. 14, 1742. He was a mariner, and lived in Salem. In 1772 he had been long absent, and not supposed to be living; and administration was granted on his estate Sept. 7, 1772. He married Martha Needham of Salem Dec. 16, 1764; and she married, secondly, Nathaniel Goyet Webb of Salem July 1, 1773.

Children, born in Salem :—

- 85—I. GEORGE⁶, b. in 1765. *See below* (85).
- 86—II. JOHN⁶, b. in 1768; mariner, of Craven, S. C., in 1792 and 1793; and in 1793 of Salem.
- 87—III. NATHANIEL⁶, b. about March, 1771; m. Sarah Beckford Nov. 2, 1794.

52

STEPHEN ARCHER⁵, born in Salem. He resided in Salem, and married Sarah Pickering of Salem June 11, 1766. He was deceased in 1793, and she was his widow in 1796.

Children :—

- 88—I. HANNAH⁶, living in Salem, unmarried, in 1798.
- 89—II. STEPHEN⁶, d., unmarried, in or before 1796.
- 90—III. JOSEPH⁶, mariner; lived in Salem in 1798; and m. Mary Alley of Salem March 3, 1796.
- 91—IV. SARAH⁶, m. Amos Foster of Salem, blacksmith, Aug. 6, 1787; and was living in 1796.

54

JONATHAN ARCHER⁵, born in Salem. He was a peruke maker and yeoman, and lived in Salem, where he also conducted an inn on Union street, and in the Revolution an office for shipping seamen on privateersmen. He also taught navigation, and was called a tanner in 1800. He married Mehitable Kimball

of Salem Nov. 3, 1772; and she was his wife in 1791.

Children :—

- 92—I. DANIEL⁶, mariner; and d. in Liverpool, Eng., probably unmarried, in 1806.
- 93—II. ANDREW⁶, living in 1806.
- 94—III. MEHITABLE⁶, living in 1806.
- 95—IV. HANNAH⁶, unmarried in 1806.
- 96—V. LYDIA⁶, unmarried in 1806.
- 97—VI. HENRY⁶, under age in 1806.

56

JOHN ARCHER⁵. He was a coaster, fisherman, mariner and shoreman, and lived in Salem. He married Elizabeth Norris of Salem June 28, 1758. He was living in 1776, and deceased in 1781, when she was his widow.

Child :—

- 98—I. ELIZABETH⁶, living in Salem, unmarried, in 1781.

67

JONATHAN ARCHER⁶, baptized in Salem Jan. 9, 1757. He was a peruke maker and barber, and lived in Salem. He married Rachel Woodman of Salem (published Nov. 10, 1781); and they were both living in Salem in 1798.

Children, born in Salem :—

- 99—I. RACHEL⁷, b. Nov. 20, 1782; m. William Ropes Dec. 19, 1802; and d. Sept. 8, 1870.
- 100—II. MARY⁷, b. Jan. 18, 1787; m. Capt. John Ropes March 21, 1813.
- 101—III. SARAH⁷, m. Robert Brookhouse Oct. 11, 1812.
- 102—IV. ELIZA⁷, m. Benjamin Foster Nov. 3, 1816.
- 103—V. LYDIA⁷, m. Nathaniel Griffin Dec. 10, 1821.

74

SAMUEL ARCHER⁶ born in Salem Jan. 25, 1763. He lived in Salem, and married Sarah Woodbury of Salem Nov. 16, 1788. He died June 13, 1815; and she died Aug. 15, 1832.

Children, born in Salem :—

- 104—I. JOHN WOODWELL⁷, bookseller in Salem in 1825; m. Deborah H. Little; and went west.
- 105—II. SAMUEL H.⁷, b. in 1798; schoolmaster in Salem; m., first, Zervia Fidelia Worcester Oct. 21, 1823; second, Hannah Derby Nov. 1, 1837; and d. Dec. 27, 1838. He had three children.

85

CAPT. GEORGE ARCHER⁶, born in Salem in 1765. He was a master mariner, and lived in Salem. He married Judith Hathorne of Salem March 2, 1792; and died in December, 1799, on his passage from Hamburg.

Children, born in Salem:—

- 106—I. GEORGE⁷, b. Jan. —, 1793; sea captain; m. Eliza Osborn Aug. 24, 1817; and d. at Oswego, N. Y., June 23, 1833.
 107—II. SARAH⁷, bapt. Sept. 21, 1794.
 108—III. JUDITH⁷, bapt. July 3, 1796; d. March 14, 1801.
 109—IV. CAROLINE⁷, bapt. Nov. 18, 1798.

WILL OF CHRISTOPHER OSGOOD.

The will of Christopher Osgood of Ipswich was proved 10:8mo: 1650. The following copy was taken from the record in the Ipswich Deeds, volume I, leaf 76, the original being missing.

I Chriftopher Osgood of Ipſwich beinge weake in body but of perfect vnderſtandinge & memory doe Comitt my ſoule into the hands of my redeemer, & Concerning that little Eſtate the Lord hath lent mee this is my laſt will & teſtament, firſt I give unto my eldeſt Daughter Mary Oſgood ten pounds to be paid her or her aſſignes at her day of marriage, and to my other three Daughters Abigail Elifabeth & Deborah, five pounds to each of them to be paid to them and euery of them at or upon their reſpectiue dayes of marriage. And to my Sonne Chriſtopher Oſgood I doe give my houſe and lands to haue & enioy the fame at the age of two & twentie yeares, And my will is that my beloued wife Margery Oſgood ſhalbe the ſole executrix of this my will & to enioy the pffitt & benefitt of my eſtate duringe the minority of my Children as aboueſaid. And laſtly I doe requeſt and deſire M^r. John Norton, and my ffather Phillip ffowler to be ouerſeers that this my will be performed according to the true intent thereof. In witneſs heereof I haue ſubſcribed my hand the nineteenth day of Aprill 1650.

Chriſtopher Oſgood

I doe alſo deſire our reſpected Major to a Joyne with M^r Norton & my ffather. Witneſſes.

Nathaneel Mather.
 Joſeph Rowlandſon
 Daniell Rolfe.

memorandum which was forgotten my will is that my eldeſt Daughter marry not without the aduice of my wife & the Conſent of my ouerſeers, & that my younger Daughters marry not without the Conſent of their mother & the aduice of the ouerſeers if it may be had, and that their feuerall portions be paid unto them when they fhall attaine the age of twenty yeares if they be not married before that age.

Chriſtopher Oſgood.

ADAMS NOTE.

The following is the family record of Ezekiel Adams (No. 125, page 112, volume II. of the *Antiquarian*):—

I, Ezekiel Adams, ſon of Thomas Adams, who was ſon of Thomas Adams, who was ſon of Nathaniel Adams of Ipſwich, was born April, 3d day, 1726. I was married to Judith Preſton, daughter of Nehemiah Preſton of Beverly on June 27, 1749.

My eldeſt ſon, Ezekiel, was born April 27, 1750.

My daughter Rachel was born Oct. 17, 1751.

My ſon Joſeph was born November, 1753.

My ſon Benjamin was born Dec. 15, 1755.

My ſon Nathan was born December, 1757.

My ſon Stephen was born Oct. 25, 1759.

My ſon Isaac was born Oct. 10, 1761.

My daughter Judith was born Oct. 9, 1763.

My daughter Anna was born April 7, 1769.

My ſon Benjamin died Dec. 28, 1776.

My mother died Aug. 19, 1793.

STEPHEN ADAMS' RECORD.

The record of our ages and children's: I was born Oct. 25, 1760.

My wife, Mehitable Cummings, was born Oct. 26, 1763. We were married Oct. 17, 1784.

Son Stephen born June 3, 1786.

Daughter Mehitable born May 22, 1788.

Daughter Sarah born Dec. 14, 1790.

Son Isaac born Jan. 19, 1794.

Son Jesse born Feb. 10, 1796.

Son Nehemiah born Jan. 27, 1799.

Mother died Aug. 19, 1793, aged 67.

Father died Dec. 15, 1793.

Sister Potter died Feb. 12, 1794.

Uncle Preston died July 2, 1795.

Sister Lampson died Jan. 7, 1805.

Grandson Augustus born and died Oct. 29, 1817.

—*Francis Haseltine, Lynn.*

SPINNING BEES.

"*Gloucester, (first Parish) Dec. 23, 1768.* 'A few Weeks ago, about twenty-eight industrious Females of this Parish met together at the House of their Minister, and spent the Day in the laudable Employment of Spinning: A few Days after another Company of thirty-eight of the Daughters of Industry assembled at the same Place for the same Business, laying their Hands to the Spindle. - - - Several of them furnished themselves with Materials, which they willingly offered as well as their Labour. In the Evening, after they had completed their Work, a Discourse was delivered to them and many others in the Place of Publick Worship, from *Exod. xxv. 25.* And all the Women which were wisehearted did spin with their Hands. And the Solemnity was closed with singing an Anthem.'"—*Essex Gazette, Dec. 20-27, 1768.*

ALLEN NOTES.

Deliverance Allen ("maiden-name probably Hooper") married Richard Pedrick, both of Marblehead, Feb. 10, 1774.

Mary Allen ("probably daughter of Jeremiah and Elizabeth Allen") married James Janison, both of Marblehead, Dec. 6, 1750.

Ann Allen married John Everton, both of Marblehead, May 17, 1757.

Grace Allen married Robert Daniel, both of Marblehead, Oct. 15, 1754.

William Allen married Charity Bromfield, both of Marblehead, Jan. 2, 1761.

Mary Allen married Joshua Pitman Trefry, both of Marblehead, Nov. 9, 1762.

Hannah Allen married Robert Stevens, both of Marblehead, Dec. 23, 1762.

Rebeckah Allen ("probably maiden name Smith") married Thomas Burn, both of Marblehead, Feb. 21, 1763.

William Allen married Mary Foster, both of Marblehead, May 2, 1763.

—*Marblehead town records.*

Aaron, son of Joseph Allen, baptized Jan. 22, 1758.

Abigail Allen married Capt. Nat Sargeant June 18, 1778.

Andrew, son of Benjamin and Mary Allen, baptized Aug. 12, 1739.

Anna, daughter of Solomon Allen, baptized Sept. 18, 1796.

Benjamin, son of Jeremiah Allen, baptized Aug. 21, 1766.

Caff, son of William Allen, baptized April 10, 1748.

Easter, daughter of John Allen, baptized Nov. 12, 1775.

Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel Allen, baptized Aug. 27, 1738.

Gideon, son of John Allen, baptized April 15, 1764.

Isaac, son of Benjamin Allen, baptized July 24, 1737.

Capt. Isaac Allen married Mrs. Lydia Sargent June 7, 1795.

Jonathan, son of Samuel and Rachel Allen, baptized July 6, 1740.

John, son of John Allen, baptized May 16, 1784.

Lucy, daughter of Nehemiah Allen, baptized May 24, 1767.

Martha Allen married Jacob Davis Nov. 29, 1726.

Mary, daughter of Benjamin and Mary Allen, baptized June 2, 1735.

Molly, daughter of William Allen, jr., baptized Aug. 28, 1774.

—*Gloucester church records.*

THE SHADOWY PAST.

Lift we the twilight curtains of the Past,
 And, turning from familiar sight and sound,
 Sadly and full of reverence let us cast
 A glance upon Tradition's shadowy ground,
 Led by the few pale lights which, glimmering
 round
 That dim, strange land of Eld, seem dying fast;
 And that which history gives not to the eye,
 The faded coloring of Time's tapestry,
 Let Fancy, with her dream-dipped brush, supply.

John G. Whittier.

INDIAN RELICS OF MARBLEHEAD.

BY JAMES J. H. GREGORY.

The writer is inclined to believe that within her area of only about twenty-three hundred acres Marblehead contains more relics of the Aborigines than any other town in New England. These include numerous shell heaps, scattered along her coast (the largest of which, by actual measurement, contained thirty cords), two forts, a palisaded village, two or more stone quarries (from which the material for the manufacture of most of the weapons found in eastern Massachusetts was obtained), several grave yards, and the location of three or more groups of wigwams. The weapons, implements, and ornaments, in a finished, half-finished, or broken condition, have probably been found on about every acre of land that has been under cultivation within the town. They have been collected therefrom by thousands. The chippings, or "celts," made in the process of manufacture, are to be found anywhere, and in one instance the writer came across about half a peck of roughly chipped out arrowpoints, buried about a foot beneath the surface of the ground, evidently with the intention of finishing them at a later day.

There is good evidence that the Indians were living in this town and adding to their shell heaps within a hundred and fifty years. The size of these heaps, taken in connection with the number of graves found in single burying grounds, afford a pretty accurate measure of the length of time they had been dwellers here, and of the population during that

period. The graves found in two of these burying places numbered about thirty in each. Even so small a population as this indicates that if they made shell fish a leading article of food, which from the comparative rarity of animal bones found in these heaps seem probable, it would not have required over a quarter of a century to have built up the largest of them. These shell heaps are not a mere mass of shells, but are made up of shells, ashes and stones that have been oxydized by heat and water, in rough layers, as would be natural where the clam baking went on continually on the same spot. The heaps contain species not now to be found eastward of Cape Cod, proving that the fauna then had a distribution more extensive than at the present day. Reference is made more especially to the anna oyster and the scallop shell—*cardium pecten*.

Of their burying places, that found within the area of their fortified village was the one more recently used, for here were found perfect skeletons now preserved, the writer believes, in the Peabody museum at Salem, whereas in those opened in two other localities no human remains were found, but in one there was a scalping knife and grooved stone, and in the other fragments of pottery, broken and collapsed.* One grave was entirely filled with stones of about the size of a man's fist, evidently an act of degradation.

All these settlements were made near some permanent water supply and, as noticed, the burying places were near the settlements. Of the fortified village, the Indian settlements, the stone quarries and the shell heaps the writer claims to have been the original discoverer, but he is ready to yield the honor to any brother archeologist whose record is earlier. The location of the burying grounds was for the most part discovered by accident, but

*It is a singular fact that while in the thirty graves that made up one burying ground not a fragment of pottery was found, in about the same number which made up another pottery was discovered in most of the graves.

the knowledge of the location of one of them stands to the credit of Mr. John Rogers of Marblehead, by one of the brightest, keenest acts of observation that it has ever been the experience of the writer to note.

BOXFORD INSCRIPTIONS.

HARMONY CEMETERY.

This burial ground began to be used about 1715. The oldest stone now standing there bears date of 1717. The following are all the inscriptions that could be found there in 1880, bearing dates prior to 1800.

CHARLES Y^e SON
OF Y^e REU JACOB
AND MR^s MARY
BACON WHO
DEPARTED THIS
LIFE SEPTEMBER
16 1759 AGED
FIVE MONTHS
8 DAYS OLD

HERE LYES BURIED
THE BODY, OF FAITH
BOOTMAN, Y^e WIFE OF
MATHEW BOOTMAN
WHO DIED MARCH, Y^e
4, 1717 & IN THE
23 YEAR OF HER
AGE

UNDER THIS TURF YOU MAY BEHOLD
A LAMB OF GOD FET FOR Y^e FOLD

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF Mr
NATHANAEAL BURNAM
WHO DIED APRIL Y^e
16th 1746 AND In
Y^e 75th YEAR OF
HIS AGE.

Here lies Buried
the Body of
Mr ELIZABETH CHOATE
Dau^r of Mr EBENEZER &
Mr^s ELIZABETH CHOATE
who Departed this Life
June y^e 25th 1774
in y^e 35 Year
of her age.

Here Lies y^e
Body of Joseph
Hale y^e Son of
Mr Joseph Hale
y^e 3^d & Mrs Sarah
his Wife Who
Died Nov^r 9th
1758 Aged 2
Years 4 Months
& 4 Days

IN MEMORy OF
DEACON JOSEPH
HALE WHO DIED
Oct^r the 5th A D
1778 In the 36^h
YEAR OF HIS AGE

THE SWEET REMEMBRANCE
OF THE JUST
SHALL FLOURISH WHEN
HE SLEEPS IN DUST

HERE LIES BURIED THE
BODY OF MR^s SARAH
HALE WIDOW OF
Mr SAMUEL HALE
OF BRADFORD WHO
DIED JUNE 17 1769
IN THE 86^h YEAR
OF HER AGE

HERE LIES y^e BODY,
OF SARAH HALE
DAUGHTER OF Mr
WILLIAM, & Mr^s LYDIA
HALES, WHO DIED, Oct^r
y^e 31st 1762, Aged 9 Years
& 9 Months

HERE LIES Y^e BODY
OF MR THOMAS
JEWET WHO DIED
MAY y^e 6th 1731
IN y^e 65th YEAR
OF HIS AGE

HERE LIES BURI
ED THE BODY
MR^s ALICE
THE WIFE OF
CAP^t IEREMIAH
PERLEY WHO
DIED OCTOBER
17th 1740 IN
Y^e 55th YEAR
OF HER AGE

In Memory of
Enoch Perley, son
of Mr Aaron & Mrs
Mehitable Perley, who
departed this Life
Febr^y 20th 1795, in the
4th year of his age.

Memento mori

ERECTED

In Memory of
MR^s EUNICE PERLEY
the wife of
MR THOMAS PERLEY
who Died February
the 2^d AD 1787 in the
77th year of her Age.

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF CAP^t
FRANCIS PEARLEY
WHO DEPARTED
THIS LIFE MARCH
5 1765 IN
THE 60th YEAR
OF HIS AGE

Memento mori.
In Memory of
MR^s HANNAH PEARLEY,
Relict of
* Mofes P *

HERE LYES BURIED
the BODY OF
IERMIAH PERLEY y^e
Son of LUTENENT
THOMAS PERLEY
WHO DIED NOVEMBER
y^e 28, 1737, In
y^e 19 YEaR OF HIS AGE

In Memory of
MR Jeremiah
Pearley Who
Died June the
4th 1784 in
the 35th Year
of his Age.

HERE LYES BURIED
THE BODY OF MR
JOHN PERLEY WHO
DIED DECEMBER y^e 15
1729 & IN the
94 YEaR OF HIS AGE

HERE LYES BURIED
y^e BODY OF
LEDYA PEARLEY
y^e WIFE OF MR
IACOB PEARLEY
WHO DIED APRIL
y^e 30th 1732
& in y^e 59th
YEAR OF HER AGE

HERE LYES BURIED
the BODY OF MR^s
MARY PERLEY the
WIFE OF MR IOHⁿ
PEARLEY WHO DIED
OCTOBER y^e 21 1718
AGED 76 YEARS.

*Broken down.

ERECTED

In Memory of Mr^s
Mehetabel the wife
of M^r Nathaniel
Perley who Died
February the 19th
1776 in the 39th
year of her Age

Memento mori.

In Memory of
M^r MOSES PEARLEY
who departed this life
Oct^r y^e 23^d AD 1793
Ætat. 84.

In Memory of
Mr^s Rebeckah the
Wife of M^r
Amos Perley
Who Died April
the 10^h 1776 in
the 22^d Year
of her Age.

In Memory of
M^{rs} Ruth The
Wife of M^r
Francis Perley
Who Died Apr^l
The 6^h 1784 in
The 33^d Year
of her Age.

HERE LIES BURIED
the BODY OF
LIEU^t THOMAS
PERLEY WHO
DIED OCTOb^r 24th
1740 And In the
72nd YEAR OF
HIS AGE

In Memory of
M^r David Stickney
who Departed this
Life May 2^d, 1785 ;
in the 49 Year
of his age.

In Memory of
M^{rs} Elizabeth Stick-
ney the Wife of
M^r David Stickney
who Departed this
Life Dec^r 13, 1784 ;
in the 49 Year
of her age.

Sacred
to the memory of
the Hon. Aaron Wood, Esq., who suddenly ex-
pired on the twentieth of January, MDCCXCI.,
Etatis LXXI.

He commenced a member of the
General Court in MDCCXLII, and during
the remainder of his life
he enjoyed the confidence of his country,
being employed in the
House of Representatives, Senate, Council, &
Conventions of the
Commonwealth of Massachusetts.
By a Devise in his last Will & Testament
he left a valuable Estate
toward supporting a Grammar School, forever,
in the town of Boxford his native place.
The inhabitants of Boxford in town meeting
assembled, on the nineteenth of
September, MDCCXCIII, to perpetuate this
act of his benevolence have erected this
MONUMENT.*

ERECTED

In Memory of the
Hon^o Aaron Wood Esq^r.
Who died Jan^r 20th
1791 :

AGED 71 years.

Yet my fond hope would hear him speak again
Once more at least one gentle word & then
Aaron aloud I call in vain I cry
Aaron aloud; for he muft ne'er reply
In vain I mourn & drop these funeral tears
Death & the grave have neither eyes nor ears.

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF
DAUID WOOD ESQ^r
WHO DIED AGUEST
30th 1744 IN Y^e
67th YEAR OF
HIS AGE

*The frontispiece shows this monument. Its
cost was \$78.53.

MRS. JANE WOOD,

WIFE OF
Aaron
WOOD Esq.
Relict of
DOCT.

ELIPHALET KILBORN
of Rowley, Died June
15, 1775
Æt. 68.

* of respect to the me-
mory of her & Doct. Kilborn
this stone is erected by their Grand
son CHARLES KILBORN WILLIAMS
1847.

IN
Memory of
M^r JONATHAN WOOD
who departed this Life
June y^e 19th 1781,
In the 65th year
of his age.

*I yet do speak though I am dead,
A Sovereign GOD made this my bed
And what I have to say to thee
Prepare for. Death to follow me.*

In Memory of
M^rs Sarah
The Wife of
M^r Jonathan
Wood Who died
SePt the 11th 1775
in the 50^h Year
of her Age.

NOTES.

Rachael, daughter of Samuel Allen,
baptized Nov. 2, 1729.

Sally Allen baptized Dec. 2, 1781.

Samuel, son of John Allen, baptized
Sept. 26, 1762.

Samuel, son of Samuel Allen, baptized
Dec. 25, 1763.

Samuel, son of Joseph Allen, baptized
Dec. 25, 1763.

—*Gloucester church records.*

*Broken.

OLD NORFOLK COUNTY RECORDS.

Continued from page 14.

SALISBURY BIRTHS.

Hester, dau. of John and Hester San-
ders, 5 : 7 mo : 1639.

Abigall, dau. of William and Anne Al-
lin, 4 : 11 mo : 1639.

Jonathan, son of Rich. and Susana
Singletary, 17 : 11 : 1639.

Mary, dau. of John Dickison, 12 : 1 mo :
1639.

John, son of John and Katherine Ste-
vens, 2 : 9 mo : 1639.

Sarah, dau. of Jarrett and Marger^t Had-
don, 15 : 11 : 1639.

Mary, dau. of Josiah Cobham,— : 6mo :
1640.

——, son of Thomas and Mary
Bradbury, 28 : 11 : 1640.

——, son of Anthony and Susanah
Colebie, — : 5 mo : 1640.

——, son of John and Abigall Seve-
rans, 7 : 1 mo : 1639.

——, son of Rodger and Sarah East-
man, — : 1 mo : 1640.

—th, dau. of Daniell and Ann Ladd,
1640.

——, son of Jo— —oyt, 1 : —mo :
164—.

Sarah, dau. of Willi. and Isabell Hol-
dred.

Jacob, son of Mr. William and Elner
Hook, 15 : 7 : 1640.

Ephraim, son of Mr. Samuell and Eliz-
abeth Winsley, 15 : 2 : 1642.

Tho : son of Thomas and Hellen Bar-
nett, 10 : 3 mo : 1641.

John, son of Mr. John and Rebecka
Hall, 18 : 1 : 1641-2.

Rebecka, dau. of John Bayly, 24 : 9 :
164—.

Abigall, dau. of John and Abigall Seve-
rance, 7 : 11 mo : 1641.

Eunice, dau. of Richard and Susan
Singletary, 7 : 12 mo : 16—.

Mary, dau. of Tho : and Mary Haux-
worth, 22 : 2 : 16—.

Elizabeth, dau. of John and Katherine
Stevens, 7 : 1 mo : 1641.

Anne, dau. of Sam and Mary Dudley,
16 : 8 : 164—.

Mary, dau. of Tho. and Mary Carter, 8 mo : 1641.

Mary, dau. of Ralfe Blesdale, 5 : 1 mo : 1641.

John, son of John and Hester Sanders, 1641.

Sarah, dau. of Mr. William and Sarah Worcester, 4 : 2 mo : 1641.

Mary, dau. of Willi : and Issabell Hol-
dred, 22 : 2 : 1641.

John, son of Mr. Christopher Batt, 4 :
1 mo : 1641.

John, son of John and Grace Harrison,
26 : 4 : 1642.

—ah, son of Josiah and Mary Cob-
ham, 12 : 2 : 1642.

Nathaniell, son of —eary and Abbigall
Browne, 30 : 4 : 1642.

—nna, dau. of Willi : and Ann Allin,
17 : 4 : 1642.

Danniell, son of Danniell and Ann
Ladd, 26 : 7 : 1642.

Timothie, son of Mr. Willi and Sarah
Worcester, 14 : 3 : 1642.

John, son of John and Mary Dickison,
20 : 8 : 1642.

Ruth, dau. of John and Hester Sanders,
16 : 10 : 1642.

Elizabeth, dau. of Jn^o and Jone Clough,
16 : 10 : 1642.

Nathaniell, son of Tho : and Hellne
Barnett, 15 : 11 : 1642.

Elizabeth, dau. of John and Katherine
Stevens, 16—.

Elisabeth, dau. of Willi Partridg, 14 :
12 : 1642.

Paull and Barnabas, sons of Mr.
Cristopher Batt 18 : 12 : 1642.

Elizabeth, dau. of John and ffrances
Hoyt 23 : 12 : 1642.

John, son of John and Sarah Ilsly, 1
mo : 1642.

John, son of Robert Barnett 2 : 1 mo :
1642.

Mary, daughter of Mr. Thomas and
Mary Bradbury, 17 : 1 : 164—.

Nathaniell, son of — and Sarah
Eastman 18 : 3 : 1643.

John, son of John Bayly 18 : 3 : 1643.

Abigail, dau. of Jn^o. and Abigall Sev-
erance 25 : 3 : 16—.

Thomas, son of Will— and Elizabeth
Sargent 11 : 4 mo : 1643.

Rebecka, dau. of — and Isabell Hol-
dred 20 : 4 : 1643.

Martha, dau. of —ah and Mary Cob-
ham 31 : 5 : 16—.

Han—, dau. of — and Anne Currier
8 : 5 mo : 16—.

—nah, dau. of Willi : and Rachell
Barnes 25 : 11 : 1643.

—nah, dau. of George and Hannah
Martyn 1 : 12 mo : 1643.

—, son of Luke and Sarah Heard,
12 mo : 1643.

—ah, dau. of Robert and Sarah Pike
24 : 12 : 1641.

—, dau. of Robert and Sarah Pike
22 : 12 : 1643.

—all, dau. of —enry and Abigall
Browne 23 : 12 : 1643.

—, dau. of An— Colebie 11 : 1 mo :
1643.

—, son of Robert Codnam 15 : — :
1644.

—llin, dau. of Willi and —ne Allin
5 mo : 1644.

—, dau. of Thom and Sarah —, 5
mo : 1644.

—, dau. of John and Jone —, 5
mo : 1644.

—, son of Vallentine and Joanna —,
7 mo : 1644.

—, dau. of John and —ah —, 6
mo : 1644.

Theophilus, son of Mr. Sam and Mary
Dudley last of 8 mo : 1644.

John, son of John and Hester Sanders
10 : 10 : 1644.

Phillip, son of Rodger and Sarah East-
man 20 : 10 : 1644.

Hanna, dau. of John Ayers, sr., 21 : 10 :
1644.

Sarah, dau. of John and Frances Hoyt
16 : 11 : 1644.

John, son of Luke and Sarah Heard 6 :
1 mo : 1644.

Nehemia, son of Willia Partridg 5 : 3
mo : 1645.

Jane, dau. Mr. Tho : and Mary Brad-
bury 11 : 3 mo : 1645. *She m. Henry True²*

Lidia, dau. of Daniel Ladd 8 : 4 mo :
1645.

Mary, dau. of —n and Abigall Severance 5 : 6 mo : 1645.

Mary, dau. of Isack and Susana Buswell 29 : 6 : 1645.

Martha and Mary, daughters of Tho : and Hellen Barnett 22 : 7 : 1645.

Tho : son of Richard and Sarah Ormsbie 11 : 9 mo : 1645.

Nathaniell, son of John and Katherine Stevens, 16—.

John, son of Vallentine and Joanna Rowell, 1645.

Dorethia, dau. of Robert and Sarah Pike 11 : 9 mo : 1645.

Willi : son of Willi : and Abigall Sargent 2 : 11 mo : 1645.

Elizabeth, dau. of John and Phebe Gyll 8 : 11 mo : 1645.

Moses, son of Josiah and Mary Cobham 3 : 9 mo : 1645.

Thomas, son of Richard and Anne Currier 8 : 1 mo : 1646.

Steven, son of Steven and Jane fflanders 8 : 1 mo : 1646.

Martha, dau. of Tho : and Mary Carter, 1645.

Mary, dau. of John and ffrances (his 2d wife) Hoyt 20 : 12 : 1645.

Mary, dau. of Mr. Sam : and Mary (his 2d wife) Dudley 21 : 2 : 1646.

Debora, dau. of Willi and Rachell Barnes 1 : 2 mo : 1646.

Elisha, son of Mr. Samuel and Elizabeth Winsley 30 : 3 : 1646.

Sarah, dau. of Mr. William and Sarah Worcester, 22 : 4 : 1646.

Sarah, dau. of Jn^o. and Jone Clough 28 : 4 : 1646.

Sarah, dau. of — and Sarah —, 16—.

Isack, son of Abraham and Sarah Morrill 10 : 5 mo : 1646.

Martha, dau. of Willi and Ann Allin, 1646.

Thomas, son of Rodger and Sarah Eastman 9 mo : 1646.

Jonathan, son of Henry and Abigall Bro— 25 : 9 : 1646.

Sarah, dau. of Josiah and Mary C— 25 : 9 : 1646.

Samuell, son of Sam^l and Anne ffl— 11 mo : 1646.

Thomas, son of John and Martha Ea— 17 : 11 : 1646.

Jacob, son of Mr. Thomas and Mary — 17 : 4 : 1647.

Mary, dau. of Willi— and Elizabeth — 17 : 4 : 16—.

Richard, son of G— and Susana — 29 : 4 : 16—.

Jn^o, son of — and Abigall Severance 24 : 9 : 16—.

Mary, dau. of — and Sarah — 5 : 6 mo : 16—.

Sarah, dau. of W— and Ann — 24 : 6 : 164—.

Mary, dau. of — and Susana — 19 : 7 : 16—.

—e, son of Mr. Samuel and Mary (his 2d wife) Dudley 27 : 7 : 1647.

—ary, dau. of Tho : and Ruth Whitcher 9 : 8 mo : 1647.

—, son of Richard and Sarah Ormsby 6 : 1 mo : 1647.

—, son of Willi and Isabell Holdred 1 mo : 1647.

Martha, dau. of Tho : Carter 1 mo : 1647.

—ens, dau. of Jn^o and Katherine Stevens, 1647.

—, dau. of Richard and Susana Singletary 2 mo : 1648.

—e, son of John and Phebe Gyll, 15 : — : 1647.

—, son of William and —chell Barnes 2 mo : 1648.

—, son of Jn^o and ffrances (his 2d wife) Hoyt 13 : 3 mo : 1648.

—, dau. of Jn^o and Martha Eaton 6 mo : 1648.

—, dau. of Sam : and —une ffelloes 7 mo : 1648.

—, son of Abraham and —ah Morrill 6 mo : 1648.

John and William, sons of Willi and Elizabeth Osgood 8 : 8 : 1648.

John, son of Willi : and Anne Allin 9 : 8 mo : 1648.

Georg, son of Georg and Susana Martyn 21 : 8 : 1648.

Mary, dau. of Willi Huntington 8 : 5 mo : 1648.

Ruth, dau. of Jn^o and Sar— Ilsly 6 : *March* mo : 1647.

Timothie, son of Rodger and Sarah Eastman 29 : 9 : 1648.

Mary, dau. of Tho: and Sarah Macy 4 : 10 mo : 1648.

Willi: son of Willi and Elizabeth Browne 24 : 12 : 1648.

Priscilla, dau. of Sam and Dorcas Getchell 26 : 12 : 1648.

Elizabeth, dau. of William and Elizabeth Sargent 22 : 9 : 1648.

Elisabeth, dau. of George and Elisabeth Carr 21 : 2 : 1642.

Georg, son of Georg and Elisabeth Carr 15 : 2 : 1644.

Richard, son of Georg and Elisabeth Carr 15 : 1 : 1646.

Willi: son of George and Elisabeth Carre 15 : 1 : 1648.

John, son of Jn^o and Jone Clough, 9 : 1 mo : 1648.

Elizabeth, dau. of Mr. Willi: and Sarah Worcester 9 : 1 mo : 1648.

Josuah, son of Josiah Cobham 15 : 1 : 1648.

Rachell, dau. of Willi and Rachell Barnes 30 : 2 : 1649.

Henry, son of Henry and Susanna Ambross 4 mo : 1649.

Mary, dau. of Andrew and Mary Greely 16 : 5 mo : 1649.

William, son of Tho: and Mary Bradbury 15 : 7 : 1649.

Hannah, dau. of Tho: and Hellena Barnett 24 : 9 : 1649.

Joseph, son of John and Frances (his 2d wife) Hoyt 27 : 9 : 1649.

Mary, dau. of Vallentine and Joana Rowell 31 : 11 : 1649.

Mary, dau. of Mr. Sam: and Mary (his 2d wife) Dudley 6 : 11 mo : 1649.

Abrah, son of Henry and Abigall Browne 1 : 11 mo : 1649.

Phebe, dau. of Jn^o and Phebe Gyll 6 : 11 mo : 1649.

Joseph, son of John and Abigall Severance 14 : 12 : 1649.

Elizabeth, dau. of Mr. Willi and Sarah Worcester 9 : 11 mo : 1649.

Mary, dau. of Willi and Elizabeth Osgood 3 : 1 mo : 1649.

Mary, dau. of Stephen and Jane Manners 7 : 3 mo : 1650.

Ephraim, son of William and Elis— Brown June 24, 1650.

Jn^o, son of Tho: and Mary Carter, 3 mo : 1650.

Elizabeth, dau. of Robert and Sarah Pike 24 : 4 : 1650.

Elizabeth, dau. of Tho: and Mary Carter, 2 mo : 1649.

Isaack, son of Isack and Mary Buswell 29 : 5 : 1650.

Sarah, dau. of Abr— and Sarah Morrill 14 : 8 : 1650.

Willi: son of Willi and Ann Allin Oct.—, 1650.

To be continued.

NOTES.

Sarah, daughter of Samuel Allen, baptized Sept. 29, 1765.

Sarah, daughter of "Coll" Allen, baptized June 20, 1762.

Sarah Allen married William Somes Dec. 17, 1780.

Susan Riggs, daughter of Solomon Allen, baptized Aug. 4, 1793.

Tabby Allen married Thomas Pulcifer, jr., Sept. 7, 1777.

William, son of Ens. Joseph Allen, baptized June 16, 1717.

William, son of William Allen, 3d, baptized Nov. 10, 1771.

William Allen, jr., married Mrs. Hannah Somes Dec. 11, 1777.

Elizabeth Allen married Daniel Morgan, both of Manchester, Dec. 15, 1791.

Joanna Rust, daughter of John Allen, baptized Nov. —, 1769.

John, son of Mary Allen, baptized Sept. 18, 1720.

Joseph, son of Joseph Allen, baptized Oct. 10, 1708.

Joseph, son of Joseph Allen, baptized Oct. 23, 1709.

Joseph, son of Samuel Allen, baptized October 15, 1727.

Mary Allen baptized Sept. 22, 1717.

Mrs. Nancy Allen married William Kinsman May 24, 1779.

Priscilla, daughter of Samuel Allen, baptized Oct. 10, 1731.

Rachel Allen married Richard Tandy, March 17, 1723-4.

Robert, son of Samuel Allen, baptized Nov. 9, 1735.

Samuel, son of Samuel Allen, baptized Aug. 28, 1726.

Samuel Allen baptized May 30, 1708. Adopted by John Day.

William Allen, jr., died Dec. 14, 1785, of cancer, aged seventy-three.

Mrs. Allin and infant died June 12, 1777.

Son of Solomon Allin born Jan. 14, 1788.

—*Gloucester church records.*

Jacob Allen, sojourner, published to Anna Allen Sept. 27, 1774.

Jacob Allen, sojourner, published to Sarah Hughes Jan. 13, 1775.

Jacob Allen married Susanna Mansfield July 1, 1792.

Jacob Allen married Sally Low (published May 11, 1776); and had children born in Gloucester as follows: Jacob, born Dec. 16, 1776; Moses, born Jan. 10, 1778; Polly Snow, born Nov. 11, 1780, died of consumption Nov. 10, 1808, unmarried; and Charles, born Feb. 10, 1783, died of consumption Sept. 25, 1810.

David Allen of Cape Elizabeth married Lydia Elwell of Gloucester (published Aug. 2, 1797); and had a son James Tyler born in Gloucester April 28, 1798.

Esther Allen married James Wallace, both of Gloucester, Nov. 17, 1782 (daughter of Solomon?).

John Allen married Ruth—, and had a son, John Lee, born in Gloucester Jan. 6, 1792.

Lydia Allen married Henry Smith Dec. 11, 1792.

Mary Allen married William Row, jr., May 23, 1789.

Solomon Allen, jr., married Abigail Sargent (published Nov. 21, 1785), and had the following children born in Gloucester: Solomon, born Aug. 24, 1787, and Abigail, born Oct. 4, 1789.

Betsey Allen married Joshua Williams, both of Gloucester, Nov. 21, 1786.

Peter Allen was lost at sea in October, 1716, aged twenty-three.

—*Gloucester town records.*

Japhet Allen married Sarah Bartlett Aug. 26, 1795, in Newburyport. Children born in Newbury: Richard, born March 27, 1797; died Sept. 22, 1798; and Joseph, born March 6, 1799.—*Newbury and Newburyport town records.*

Abigail, daughter of Mr. Jeremiah, jr., and Abigail Allen of Boston, born at Newbury April 21, 1728.

Margaret Allin married William Mackhard, both of Newbury, Dec. 15, 1743.

Daniel Allen published to Sarah Brown, both of Newbury, April 6, 1718.

—*Newbury town records.*

William Allen¹ was a trader, and lived in Gloucester, removing to Chebacco parish, Ipswich. He was called "gentleman" and "esquire." He married Mary Ingalls of Chebacco parish Jan. 12, 1737-8, and died in Ipswich June 10, 1785, aged seventy-three. She died there Dec. 27 (26 ?), 1796, aged eighty. Children, born in Ipswich: 1. *Mary*², born Oct. 8, 1738; died young. 2. *Isaac*², born Aug. 3, 1740; fisherman; lived in Ipswich; married Abigail Burnham Nov. 24, 1763; children: 1. Abigail³. 2. Isaac³, lived in Ipswich; ropemaker, 1793; married Joanna Burnham of Ipswich March 17, 1792. 3. Ammi³, lost at sea. 4. Solomon³, died at Gloucester. 5. Joseph³, born in Gloucester Sept. 22, 1776; married Judith Burnham of Chebacco parish, Ipswich, April 21, 1799; children: Judith⁴, born Sept. 18, 1799; died Sept. 22, 1799; and other children. 3. *Mary*², born July 3, 1743. 4. *William*², born Sept. 6, 1747. 5. *Joseph*², born Aug. 5, 1750. 6. *Malachi*², born March 18, 1753; killed at battle of Bunker Hill June 17, 1775. 7. *Solomon*², born Dec. 14, 1755; sea-captain. 8. *Andrew*², born June 10, 1759. 9. *Israel*², born July 26, 1761; married Lydia Herrick Nov. 2, 1786; and died in Newburyport; she died Aug. —, 1795, aged thirty; children: 1. Israel³, baptized July 18, 1790. 2. Isaac³, baptized Aug. 7, 1791. 3. Lydia³, baptized Nov. 10, 1793; died Oct. 20, 1794, aged one year.

—*Records.*

John Alley, jr., married Elizabeth Lewis, both of Lynn, Dec. 17, 1792. Children: John, born Nov. 1, 1793; died April 10, 1794; John Lewis, born Sept. 18, 1796; Evelina, born Jan. 24, 1799; died Oct. 12, 1800; Charles L., born Jan. 24, 1802; died July 15, 1831. The father, John, died May 16, 1844; and the mother, Elizabeth, July 31, 1831.

Samuel Alley, jr., published to Miss — Herskel, both of Lynn, Aug. 11, 1799.

Joseph Aley published to Mary Tarbox, both of Lynn, Oct. 28, 1750.

Mary Alley of Lynn published to Samuel Tarbox Dec. 26, 1756.

Rufus Alley of Lynn married Hannah Hanson of Marblehead Oct. 15, 1796. Children: Eliza, born Feb. 5, 1797; Hannah, born Oct. 19 (16 ?), 1799; Abner, born March 13, 1801; Rufus, born July 18 (Aug. 17 ?), 1803; died May 25, 1821; Henry Hanson, born Oct. 19, (18 ?), 1805; Sally, born Dec. 20, 1807. Rufus, the father, died June 10, 1809.

—*Lynn town records.*

QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.
Answers are solicited.

261. Ephraim Salisbury died at East Aurora, N. Y., in 1854; and Ruth Allen his wife in 1846. They were said to have come from Vermont. Wanted, their ancestry.

D. S. MCA.

La Crosse, Wis.

262. Capt. Robert Stockell (or, Stokell, Stokle, Stogle) was published to Mary Brown in Boston Dec. —, 1743. I wish to learn the date of their marriage and Mary Brown's parentage. Their eldest son, John, was a ship master, and lived at Portsmouth, N. H., where he died Dec. —, 1831, at the age of eighty-seven. Capt. Robert Stockell also died at Portsmouth in 1764. His wife Mary survived him, and married secondly, Capt. William Fernald of Portsmouth, also a mariner, and he died in 1793. She survived him, and died, his widow, Oct. —, 1817. I will pay ten dollars for the information.

Brooklyn, N. Y.

T. M. J.

263. Wanted, ancestry of "Mrs. Dorcas Wakefeild of Salem" published to William Done of Boston June 11, 1715.

Boston.

A. A. D.

264. Priscilla Woodberry married Richard Ober of Beverly Jan. 15, 1705. Her parents were Peter Woodberry and Sarah (daughter of Richard Dodge?). Wanted, evidence of the parentage of said Peter and Sarah. Published data about different Peters seem mixed.

Wichita, Kan.

W.

ANSWERS.

168. Sarah Heard was daughter of Edmund and Elizabeth (Warner) Heard, and was born in Ipswich May 6, 1676.—*Ed.*

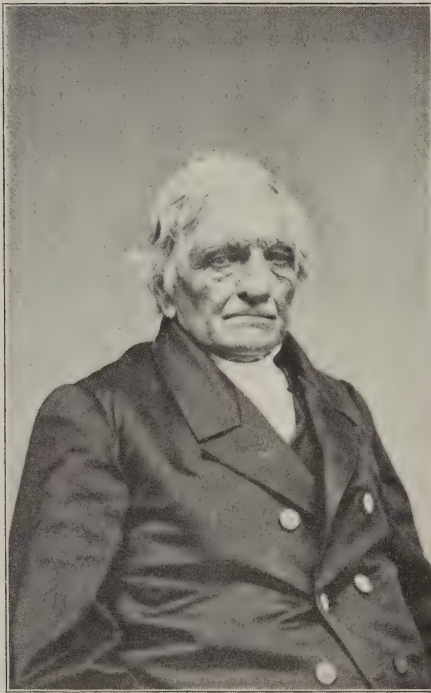
253. Joanna Heath was the daughter of John³ and Frances (Hutchins) Heath of Haverhill. She was born Feb. 13, 1706.—*F. N. Chase, Lowell.*

NEW PUBLICATIONS.

ISAAC CUMMINGS OF TOPSFIELD, MASS., AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS. Topsfield, 1899. This is a pamphlet of thirty-nine pages, containing a portrait of Judge David Cummins, and views of the Cummings-Hobbs-Bell house and the Cummings-Batchelder homestead, both in Topsfield. The data was collected and carefully arranged by four members of the society.

ANNALS OF YARMOUTH AND BARRINGTON (NOVA SCOTIA) IN THE REVOLUTIONARY WAR. By *Edmund D. Poole*. Yarmouth, N. S., 1899. This valuable volume of copies of documents, relative to the position and service in the war of the Revolution of the far eastern people, has been compiled from original manuscripts, etc., formed in the Massachusetts archives. It contains one hundred and thirty royal octavo pages, and is bound in cloth. The fact that they are exact and full copies of these documents makes the book exceedingly serviceable to students of history. Many of the settlers of those towns were from Essex county.

THE LIBRARY
OF THE
UNIVERSITY OF ILLINOIS



BENJAMIN GREENLEAF.

THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. IV.

SALEM, MASS., APRIL, 1900.

No. 4.

BOXFORD INSCRIPTIONS.

WEST BOXFORD BURYING GROUND.

THE ancient burying ground in West Boxford was first used about 1700. The oldest stone standing there about 1880, and bearing an intelligible inscription, was dated 1716. The following were all the inscriptions to be found there twenty years ago bearing dates prior to 1800.

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF
M^{RS} RUTH Y^e WIDOW
OF M^r * JAC *
* BBOT *
* * *

Capt. ISAAC ADAMS.
departed this life
March 20th 1797
Etat. 83.

*Affectionate as a husband, tender as a parent,
Useful in life, resigned in death, render his
memory dear to surviving friends.
His God sustains him in his final hour!
His final hour brings glory to his God!*

HERE LIES BURIED
The BODY OF M^r
A B N E R A M E S
WHO DIED JUNE
28th 1745 AGED
36 YEARS

HERE LIES BURIED
the BODY OF M^r^s
I E M I M A A M E S
W H O D I E D
I A N U A R Y 3th
1 7 4 5 A G E D
2 2ⁿ^d Y E A R S

In Memory of
M^r WILLIAM BACON,
who departed this life
December 1st 1795,
Etat 41.

A N N T H E
DAUGHTER OF
M^r N A T H E N
AND ANN BARKER
WHO DIED OCT^R
29th 1753 IN THE
10 YEAR OF
H E R A G E

ANN BARKER DAUGHTER
OF LEIU^T NATHEN
AND ANN BARKER
WHO DIED NOU^R 5
1762 IN Y^e 6 YEAR
O F H E R A G E.

In Memory of
Elisabeth Barker
Dau^r of M^r Samuel
& M^{rs} Susanna Bark^{er}
who *Deceas'd* aug^t 4
1788; in the 13 year
o f h e r a g e.

Here lies the Body of
M^{rs} HANNAH BARKER
Dau^{tr} of Lieut NATHAN
& M^{rs} ANN BARKER;
Who departed this life
Septem^r the 25th 1774 in
y^e 22^d Year of Her Age.

*Broken. On the footstone is the date, "1772."

The sweet remembrance of the just
Shall flourish when they sleep in dust.

HERE LYES BURIED
Y^e BODY OF CAPTEN
IOHN BARKER OF
ANDUER WHO DIED
IANUARY Y^e THERD
1722 AGED 78
YEARS

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF
M^R JOHN BARKER
WHO DEPARTED
THIS LIFE OCT^R
24 1764 IN
THE 75 YEAR
OF HIS AGE

E R E C T E D

to the memory
of

M^R JOHN BARKER,
who departed this life
July the 19th, 1792:
in the 71st year of his age.

Mr. John Barker,
departed this life,
Nov. 25th 1799,
Ætat. 34.

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF
JONACS BARKER
WHO DEPARTED
THIS LIFE OCT^R
30 1762 IN THE
24 YEAR OF
HIS AGE

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF
MARY BARKER
WHO DEPARTED
THIS LIFE NOU^R 12
1762 IN THE
22nd YEAR OF
HER AGE.

IN
Memory of Miss
MARY BARKER Daug^r
of M^R STEPHEN & M^{rs}
SARAH BARKER, who
died Feb^{ry} 20th 1778. In
the 20th year of her age.
Also at the fouth side of this
Grave lie the Remains of
Mary Wood, Daug^r of M^r
Moses & M^{rs} Sarah Wood who
died April 13th 1785 Aged 5 years,
5 months & 8 days.

Here lies Buried
the Body of
Lieut^t NATHAN BARKER
Who departed this Life
August the 10th, 1774 in y^e
65th Year of His Age.

SARAH DAUGHTER
OF M^R NATHAN
AND ANN BARKER
WHO DIED OCT^R
31st 1753 IN THE 7th
YEAR OF HER AGE.

HERE LIES
BURIED THE BODY
OF M^{rs} SARAH
THE WIFE OF M^r
JOHN BARKER
WHO DEPARTED
THIS LIFE JULY 3rd
1761 IN Y^e 60
YEAR OF HER AGE

IN
Memory of
two Children of
Cap. Stephen Barker Jun.
and Mrs. Asenath his wife
SARAH died Sep^t 26, 1791.
Æt. 17 days.
SARAH died
Aug: 16. 1797.
Æt. 22 mon.

In Memory of
Sarah Holt Barker,
daughter of
M^r Nathan & M^{rs}
Sarah Barker,
who died May 12th
1790:
Aged 18 months.

HERE LYES BURIED
THE BODY OF
STEPHEN BARKER
WHO DIED Y^e 26
OF DECEMBER 1721
AGED 30 YEARS

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF M^R
TIMOTHY BARKER
WHO DEPARTED
THIS LIFE AUGUST
24 1752 IN THE 32nd
YEAR OF HIS AGE.

WILLIAM SON
OF M^R NATHAN
AND ANN BARKER
WHO DIED OCT^R
19th 1753 IN
THE 4th YEAR
OF HIS AGE

Here lies buried
the body of
Mary Black who
died December y^e
22, 1721, aged
27 years.

HEAR : LIES : BURIED :
Y^e : BODY : OF : ELISAB
ETH : BROWN : Y^e : DAV
GHTER : OF : CALEB :
& : ELISABETH : BROW
N : WHO : DYED : SEP^t
18 : 1739 : BEING : 8 :
YEAR : & : 7 MONth.
& : 7 : DAYs OLD :

HERE LYES BURIED
the BODY OF M^{rs}
SuSannaH BROWN
the WIFE OF M^r
CORNELIUS BROWN
WHO DIED
I ANUARY Y^e 9
1734 AGED
74 YEARS

HEAR · LIES · BURIED
T^o · BODY · OF · SUSANA
H · BROWN · Y^e DAU
GHTER · OF · CALEB
B · & · ELISABETH
BROWN · WHO
DYED · SEP^t · y^e 20
1739 · IN · Y^e 6th
YEAR · OF · HER · AGE

In Memory of
Enfⁿ GEORGE CARLETON
who Departed this
Life Feb^y 13th 1785*
In the 81st Year
of his age.

In Memory of
M^{rs} MARY CARLETON
the wife of
Enfⁿ GEORGE CARLETON
who Departed this Life
Nov. Y^e 28th 1780
in the 76 Year
of her age.

HERE
lies the Body of
M^r EPHRAIM CHADWICK,
who departed this Life
May 16th
1778.
In the 68 year
of his age.

*1783?

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF M^r
JOHN CHADWICK
WHO DEPARTED
THIS LIFE FEB^{RY} 16
1755 IN THE 79
YEAR OF HIS AGE

JOHN SON OF
M^r EPHRAIM
AND MARY
CHADWICK
WHO DIED NOU
EMBER 10 1762
IN THE 2ND YEAR
OF HIS AGE

In Memory of
Deacon JOHN CHADWICK,
who departed this life,
March 31ST 1797,
Ætat. 76.

*The man of disinterested truth,
To his acquaintance, was better known
Than all the flowery epitaphs
Which might be wrote on his tombstone.*

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF MR^S
MEHETABEL THE
WIFE OF M^r IOHN
CHADWICK WHO
DIED IANUARY 17TH
1749 And In the 62TH
YEARS OF HER AGE

ERECTED

In Memory of
Peter Chadwick
son of Ensign John
and M^{RS} Susanna
Chadwick who died
october the 11TH 1781
aged 21 years.

*Altho my body at west Point Ly
Remember me as you Pass by.*

In Memory of
M^{RS} SUSANNA CHADWICK
Consort of
Deacon John Chadwick,
who died Oct. ye 16th AD. 1794,
Ætat. 73.

*The matron who was kind to all
Her neighbors in sickness & in distress
Shall she not hear a gentle call
Of her Redeemer to a state of rest.*

In Memory of
M^r THO. CHADWICK,
(Deaⁿ of the second church of CHRIST
in Boxford) who Deceas'd Feb^y
16th, 1783; in the 76th year
of his age.

*To this sad shrine, whoe'er thou art I draw near,
Here lies the husband, father, friend, most dear;
Who ne'er knew joy, but friendship might deuide,
Nor gave to any grief, but when he dy'd:
Large was his bounty, & sincere his heart,
Heav'n did rich grace on him profuse impart:
Such this man was, who now from earth remov'd,
At length enjoys those labors which he lov'd.*

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF
THE REU^D M^r
JOHN CUSHING PASTOR
OF Y^E SECOND CHURCH
OF CHRIST IN
BOXFORD WHO DECES^D
JA[N]UARY Y^E 25 1772
IN THE 63^d YEAR
OF HIS AGE
AND 3 6^h OF
HIS MINISTRY.

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF
MR^S MEHETABEL DODGE
THE WIFE OF
M^R ISAAC DODGE
WHO DIED DEC^R 30
1742 IN Y^E 31ST YEAR
OF HER AGE

HERE LYES BURIED
THE BODY OF
HEPHZIBAH Y^e WIFE
OF IABEZ DORMAN
WHO DIED FEBRUARY
Y^e 4 1716 IN Y^e
35 YEAR OF HER
AGE.

HEAR LYES BURIED
the BODY OF Mr.
IEREMIAH EAMES
WHO DIED JULY
5th 1744 And
In the 37th YEAR
OF HIS AGE

HERE LYES BURIED
THE BODY OF
REBEKAH EAMS
DIED MAY Y^e 8
1721 & IN Y^e 82ND
YEAR OF HER AGE

Mary Eaton
daught^r of Rev. Peter Eaton
& M^{rs} Sarah Eaton
died June 20th 1797,
aged 14 months.

Early, bright transient as the morning dew
She sparkled was exhal'd and went to heaven.

HeRe LYES
THE BODY OF
ASA SON OF BenI
& : Lydia : FostER
WHO DIED 1736
OCTober : y^e : 7 :
& In : tHe : 2 : Year
OF HER AGE

HeRe LAYS THE
BODY OF Beniemin
Son OF BenjA & Lydia
FOSTER Who Died 1736
September y^e 2 & In
THE 4 year OF
HIS AGE

HeRe LAYS THE BODY
OF CAleb the SON OF
BENIAmIn & Lydia
FOSTER WHO
DYED AUGUST the
31 AGE 5 YeARS
& In [y^e] year 1736

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF
DEACON DAVID
FOSTER WHO DEP
ARTED THIS LIF
JuNE 22nd 1759 IN 66
YEAR OF HIS AGE

HERE LIES THE
BODY OF MR
EPHRAIM FOSTER
WHO DIED
APRIE THE 8
1738 IN THE
50th YEAR OF
HIS AGE

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF M^R
EPHRAIM FOSTER
WHO DIED SEP^t
21 1746 IN
Y^e 89 YEAR
OF HIS AGE

HERE LIES
Y^e BODY OF
HANNAH FOSTER
DAFTER OF MR
EPHRAIM AND
M^{rs} ABIGAIL
FOSTER DIED
DECEMBER Y^e 18
1736 IN Y^e
7th YEAR OF HER
AGE

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF
M^{RS} HANNAH FOSTER
DAUGHTER OF M^R
JONATHAN AND M^{RS}
HANNAH FOSTER
WHO DIED JANU^R
THE 22^D 1760 IN
THE 39TH YEAR
OF HER AGE

ISAAC SON OF
M^R JOSHUA AND
MARY FOSTER
DIED IANUARY
12 1748 IN Y^E
3^D YEAR OF
HIS AGE

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF
M^{RS} JEMIMA Y^E
WIFE OF M^R
WILLIAM FOSTER
WHO DIED JAN^R
THE 24TH 1762
IN THE 21ST YEAR
OF HER AGE

In Memory of
M^R JOHN FOSTER Ju^r
who departed this
Life July the 24TH
1772;
in the 57TH Year
of his age.

Mr. John Foster,
departed this life,
Oct^R 28TH 1778
Ætat. 89.

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF
JOSHUA FOSTER
WHO DEPARTED
THIS LIFE SEP^T 7TH
1752 IN THE 22ND
YEAR OF HIS AGE

HERE
lies the Body of
M^R JOSHUA FOSTER,
who departed this Life
Oct^R 29TH
In the 83^D year
of his age.

MARY DAUGHTER
OF M^R JOSHUA AND
MARY FOSTER
DIED DEC^R 10TH
1747 IN Y^E 7TH
YEAR OF
HER AGE

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF
M^{RS} MARY THE
WIFE OF M^R
JOSHUA FOSTER
WHO DIED JUNE
THE 28^H 1768
IN Y^E 57^H YEAR
OF HER AGE.

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF
NATHAN FOSTER
WHO DEPARTED
THIS LIFE OCT^R 9TH
1752 IN THE 20TH
YEAR OF HIS AGE

Memento mori.
In Memory of
M^{RS} REBECCA FOSTER,
Consort of
Cap^t Jonathan Foster,
who died Oct. 16TH 1794 Ætat. 61.

*Beneath this stone rests the mortal part
Of her who once delighted every heart
How good she was and what her virtues were
Her gua[r]dian angel can alone declare
The friend that now this little tribute pays
Too exquisitely feels to speak her praise.*

To be continued.

THE SCHOOLMASTER.

Beside yon straggling fence that skirts the way,
 With blossomed furze unprofitably gay,
 There, in his noisy mansion skilled to rule,
 The village master taught his little school;
 A man severe he was, and stern to view,
 I knew him well, and every truant knew.
 Well had the boding tremblers learned to trace
 The day's disasters in his morning face;
 Full well they laughed with counterfeited glee
 At all his jokes, for many a joke had he;
 Full well the busy whisper, circling round,
 Conveyed the dismal tidings when he frowned:
 Yet he was kind, or, if severe in aught,
 The love he bore to learning was in fault.

Oliver Goldsmith.

BENJAMIN GREENLEAF.

Benjamin Greenleaf, the arithmetician and teacher, was son of Caleb and Sanna (Emerson) Greenleaf, and was born in the West parish in Haverhill Sept. 25, 1786.

A farmer's boy, he began the struggle for knowledge early in life; and at fourteen did not know the multiplication table. He learned what he could until he was nineteen, when he entered Atkinson Academy, where he studied two years of the succeeding five, teaching the other three years in schools in Plaistow, Atkinson, Haverhill, Bradford and Marblehead. At the age of twenty-four, he entered Dartmouth college, where he was graduated in 1813.

After the completion of his collegiate course, he took charge of the Haverhill grammar school, and Dec. 12, 1814, became the honored and eminent principal of the young men's department of the Bradford Academy. He remained there twenty-one years, until April 6, 1836, the number of his scholars having increased from ten to one hundred and fifty. He left the Academy with an enviable reputation, having already published the first edition of his *National Arithmetic*.

Mr. Greenleaf was then a member of the State legislature in 1837, 1838 and 1839.

In the latter year, he became the principal of the Topsfield Academy, which had been closed for a year or two on ac-

count of lack of patronage. The next year the number of his pupils was upwards of one hundred. Although Mr. Greenleaf remained less than two years, he established the academy's old-time reputation, the grounds reechoed with the voices of many students, and in the rooms studies were interestedly pursued.

Mr. Greenleaf then conducted the Bradford Teachers' Seminary, a school for both sexes, which he had founded the year before. This school he relinquished in 1848, and devoted the remainder of his life to his publications.

No teacher has been better known in this country than he, nor enjoyed a better reputation as a thorough, practical and successful instructor.

His personal appearance and manners were marked and somewhat peculiar. He was frank, direct and wholly unaffected. In early life he had black hair that hung heavily upon his forehead, behind being braided into a queue. He had a nervous temperament and keen eyes, and his clear ringing voice was heard throughout the building when a pupil forgot to behave.

When a boy was caught whispering he would smooth down the delinquent's face heavily with the palm of his hand.

School was always opened with the same prayer, and his eyes, during the service, were off the desks but a small part of the time. He taught teachers to dispense with the use of textbooks in the schoolroom. When a pupil requested assistance, especially in mathematics, Mr. Greenleaf delighted to answer with a cunning smile on his face, and the injunction: "Puzzle it out." In the preface to the key to his first arithmetic, he gave similar advice:—

"The author would recommend the following maxim to every teacher:—Never give a pupil a direct answer to any question he may propose respecting the operation, nor perform the labor for him, but suggest such principles as will enable him to perform the question himself."

Mr. Greenleaf fitted thousands of young men for college, and many of them be-

came distinguished in various walks of life. His scholars ever cherished his memory.

In the winter of 1835-6, he issued the first edition of his first arithmetic, which bore the following title: "The National Arithmetic, on the inductive system, combining the analytic and synthetic methods, in which the principles of arithmetic are explained in a perspicuous and familiar manner; containing also practical systems of mensuration, guaging, geometry and bookkeeping; forming a complete mercantile arithmetic."

This work met with a rapid and extensive sale, being immediately introduced into the best public and private schools and academies in New England. His publisher was Robert S. Davis of Boston.

The first edition of the key to his arithmetic appeared in 1837. In 1842, he issued his Introduction to the National Arithmetic. His Mental Arithmetic was first issued in 1845, his Algebra in 1852, and his Geometry and Trigonometry in 1858.

For a third of a century his works were almost universally used in the schools of New England; and though often imitated they have never been equalled. Mr. Greenleaf was more widely known as an author than as a teacher even.

He died in Bradford, where he was then living, still at work on a new series of multiplication tables, introducing fractions with the whole numbers, Oct. 29, 1864, at the age of seventy-eight. He thus peacefully closed an honored and useful life. He married Lucretia, daughter of Col. James Kimball of Bradford Nov. 20, 1821, when he was thirty-five years old, and had nine children, but no sons that perpetuated his name. His wife was about eight years his junior. She survived him, and died Oct. 2, 1880.

AMES NOTE.

Joseph Ames admitted to Baptist church, New Rowley, May 5, 1798.—*Baptist church records, Georgetown.*

ASHBY FAMILY.

The name of ASHBY, is also spelled in the early Essex county records, *Asby, Ashbee, Ashbey, Ashbie and Ashbye.*

BENJAMIN ASHBY¹, shipwright, lived in Salem, on Summer street, opposite the cemetery, 1674-1713; and married Hannah — before 1694. His will, dated Aug. 13, 1713, was proved Sept. 14, 1713. His wife Hannah survived him, and was living in Salem, his widow, in 1731.

Children:—

- 2—I. ELIZABETH², m. Nathaniel Pease of Salem, husbandman, Oct. 20, 1701; and they were living in Salem in 1731.
- 3—II. JOHN², bapt. June —, 1693. *See below* (3).
- 4—III. BENJAMIN², shipwright; lived in Salem; m. Elizabeth Priest of Salem 10: 27: 1700; he d. in April, 1718*; she survived him, and m., secondly, Thomas Humphreys May 25, 1719; being his widow in 1722.
- 5—IV. JONATHAN², b. Sept. 28, 1694, in Salem. *See below* (5).

3

JOHN ASHBY², baptized in Salem June —, 1693. Lived in Salem until 1714, when he removed to Beverly, where he died the next year. He married Patience Ellinwood of Beverly (published Oct. 4, 1712). She married, secondly, Moses Morgan (published Jan. 12, 1718, in Beverly).

Child, born in Salem:—

- 6—I. JOHN³, b. Nov. 8, 1713; living in Beverly, cordwainer, 1742.

5

JONATHAN ASHBY², born in Salem Sept. 28, 1694. He was a shipwright, and lived in Salem. He married Jemima Felt of Salem Nov. 17, 1715; and died Jan. 22, 1729-30. She survived him, and died, his widow, Nov. 23, 1789, aged ninety-three.

Children, born in Salem:—

- 7—I. JONATHAN³, bapt. July 21, 1717. *See below* (7).

*In his will, he mentioned "My aunt widow Elizabeth Marston" and "My cousin Benjamin Allen, son of Joseph Allen."

- 8—II. JEMIMA³, bapt. Feb. 1, 1718-9; m. Thomas Morong of Salem, mariner, April 19, 1739; and was his widow, living in Salem, 1790.
- 9—III. BENJAMIN³, bapt. April 16, 1721.
- 10—IV. JOHN³, bapt. April 7, 1723; laborer; of Salem, 1750.
- 11—V. HANNAH³, bapt. May 30, 1725; m. Samuel Liscomb, jr., of Salem, gunsmith, Nov. 19, 1744.
- 12—VI. GEORGE³. *See below (12).*
- 23—III. JOHN⁴, bapt. June 16, 1754; shipwright and blockmaker; lived in Salem; m. Esther McIntire of Salem (pub. Oct. 7, 1775); and both were living in Salem in 1791.
- 24—IV. MARY⁴, bapt. Feb. 22, 1756.
- 25—V. MARTHA⁴, bapt. Dec. 25, 1757; d. young.
- 26—VI. THOMAS⁴, bapt. Feb. 3, 1760. *See below (26).*
- 27—VII. MARTHA⁴, bapt. June 28, 1761.
- 28—VIII. BENJAMIN⁴, bapt. March 31, 1771.

7

JONATHAN ASHBY³, baptized in Salem July 21, 1717. He was a shipwright, and lived in Salem. He married, first, Mary Dean of Salem April 19, 1739. She died in 1751; and he married, second, Elizabeth (West), widow of William Stacy, of Salem Dec. 9, 1752. He died Dec. —, 1782; and she died June 25, 1783.

Children born in Salem:—

- 13—I. MARY⁴, bapt. March 2, 1739-40; probably d. unmarried.
- 14—II. HANNAH⁴, bapt. Nov. 1, 1741; m., first, William Young Oct. 8, 1769; and, second, ——— Palfrey before 1786; she d. in 1806.
- 15—III. BENJAMIN⁴, bapt. July 17, 1743; probably died before 1786.*
- 16—IV. JONATHAN⁴, b. in 1746. *See below (16).*
- 17—V. JEMIMA⁴, b. March 6, 1751; m., first, Samuel Young of Salem May 2, 1774; and, second, John Howard March 28, 1779; and d. in Salem June 5, 1816.
- 18—VI. DAVID⁴, bapt. April 17, 1757. *See below (18).*
- 19—VII. SARAH⁴, bapt. Oct. 1, 1758; m. John Orne of Marblehead April 2, 1780; and was living in 1786.
- 20—VIII. ELIZABETH⁴, bapt. June 21, 1761; d., unmarried, May 23, 1823.

12

GEORGE ASHBY³, was a mariner, and lived in Salem. He married Ann (or Hannah, or Nancy) Jarvis of Marblehead Jan. 16, 1749; and administration on his estate was granted to John Ashby of Salem, shipwright, Feb. 1, 1790.

Children, baptized in Salem:—

- 21—I. HANNAH⁴, bapt. May 5, 1751.
- 22—II. ELIZABETH⁴, bapt. Feb. 18, 1753.

*Widow Elizabeth Ashby of Salem was appointed administratrix of estate of Benjamin Ashby of Salem, mariner, Nov. 7, 1771.—*Probate records.*

16

JONATHAN ASHBY⁴, born in Salem in 1746. He was a shipwright; and lived in Salem. He married Lydia Kimball of Salem Dec. 1, 1768; and died Nov. 15, 1797, aged fifty-one. She died July 8, 1793.

Children, born in Salem:—

- 29—I. JONATHAN⁵, b. Aug. 28, 1769. *See below (29).*
- 30—II. LYDIA⁵, bapt. Dec. 2, 1770; unmarried in 1797.
- 31—III. MARY⁵, bapt. March 1, 1772; unmarried in 1797.
- 32—IV. SAMUEL⁵, bapt. Dec. 12, 1773; living in 1797.
- 33—V. BENJAMIN⁵, bapt. Sept. 22, 1776; living in 1797.
- 34—VI. THOMAS⁵, bapt. July —, 1779; living in 1797.
- 35—VII. LUCY⁵, bapt. Jan. 7, 1781; living in 1797.
- 36—VIII. JOHN⁵, bapt. Feb. 22, 1784; living in 1797.
- 37—IX. ELIZABETH⁵, under fourteen years old in 1797.
- 38—X. HANNAH⁵, bapt. June 1, 1788; under fourteen years old in 1797.
- 39—XI. HITT⁵, bapt. March 14, 1790; d. Jan. 30, 1792.

18

DAVID ASHBY⁴ baptized in Salem April 17, 1757. He was a shipwright, and lived in Salem. He married Mary Field of Salem (published June 3, 1781); and died Jan. 15, 1822. She died April 3, 1789.

Children:—

- 40—I. ———⁵, d. Dec. 13, 1783, aged two years.
- 41—II. ——— (dau.),⁵ d. Sept. —, 1795, aged seven years.

26

CAPT. THOMAS ASHBY⁴ baptized in Salem Feb. 3, 1760. He was at first a

shipmaster, subsequently keeping a grocery store on the corner of Essex and Curtis streets in Salem, where he lived. He married, first, Rebecca Hill of Salem Feb. 3, 1789. She died, of consumption, Jan. 20, 1790, at the age of nineteen, childless; and he married, second, Mary White of Salem March 14, 1791. He married, third, Esther Ashby March 13, 1803. He died Dec. 29, 1804; and his wife Esther survived him.

Children, born in Salem :—

- 42—I. MARY⁵, bapt. Nov. 18, 1782; living, 1804.
- 43—II. REBECCA⁵, bapt. Dec. 31, 1792.
- 44—III. FANNY⁶, bapt. May 31, 1796; living, 1804.
- 45—IV. THOMAS WHITE⁵, bapt. Feb. 21, 1798.
- 46—V. CHARLOTTE⁵, bapt. May 13, 1804.

29

JONATHAN ASHEY⁵, born in Salem Aug. 28, 1769. He lived in Salem, and was a shipwright. He married Sarah Fitch of Salem Nov. 11, 1792. She died Sept. 24, 1807, aged thirty-four, having been born in Boston in 1776.

Children, born in Salem :—

- 47—I. SALLY⁶, b. March 13, 1783; d. young.
- 48—II. JONATHAN⁶, b. Dec. 15, 1794; d. at sea.
- 49—III. BENJAMIN FITCH⁶, b. July 22, 1797.
- 50—IV. WILLIAM⁶, b. March 19, 1800.
- 51—V. JOHN⁶, b. July 24, 1801; d. about 1805.
- 52—VI. SALLY⁶, b. May 27, 1803.
- 53—VII. ELIZABETH⁶, b. Nov. 26, 1806.

WILL OF HUGH BURT.

The will of Hugh Burt, jr., of Lynn was proved 31 : 10 : 1650 by the oath of Hugh Burt, sr., and John Deacon. The following is copied from the original on file in the office of the clerk of courts at Salem, volume I, leaf 118.

Memar Random I Hew Bort doe freeley make my wife full exfeckter. and I giue vnto hear my holle estat and I giue all foe my my Houfe and land to my wife During hear life and after hear Defeefe the houle and land to falle to hear 2 Children and all foe I freely lefe my tow Children to my wives Dispofing according to hear Difcrefion all foe if my wife be with Childe y^t Childe to haue a Equall

perfion with the other tow all foe I giue to my 2 Children the holle estat that is left mee by my vnkell in Eingland after my antes defeefe and for the feeing to hit to be performed I haue mayd Choife of 4 to ouer fee hit for the youfe of my Children my father Bort and Nathanel Hanfort and John Deakin and Edward Bort theefe 4 I haue mayd Choife of to ouer fee this estat wich is in Eingland for the youfe of my 2 Children.

SALEM QUARTERLY COURT RECORDS AND FILES.

Continued from page 24.

Court, 25 : 11 : 1641.*

Present: Mr. John Endecott, dep.-gov., Mr. Richard Saltonstall, esq., Mr. Simon Bradstreet, Mr. Emanuell Downing, esq., Mr. William Hathorne and Mr. Edward Holliocke.

William Bowdish quit of his fine.

William Edwards "for untrue & falce dealing about Beer."

Raph Woorey v. Samuel Hay.

"George The Indian broth^r of Georg Sagamore Sent to Bofton goale."

Civil cases :—

Willia Pester v. Jn^o Webster. Lt. Dav-enport, Mr. Henry Bartholomew and Jn^o Webster to view Mr. Pester's book.

*On the last leaf of the first book is a copy of the oath of a freeman and the following lists :—

" November 62

" mr Croad

" mr Corwin

" mr Browne

" mr Price

" mr Woodcock

" mr Gardner senr

" John Hathorne

" Arther Sands

" mr Gedney "

" June Court 62 "

" mr Henry Bartholomew

" mr Dunstan

" mr Gidney for ftrong water

" Tho: marshall

" mr Riddan

" William Edmonds

" mr Johnson

" Richd waters

" Benjamin Parminter."

Wⁿ Pester and Charles Turner v. John Webster. Defamation. Wit: Mrs. Pester, Richard Lambert, James Joans, Luce Gage, Tho: Oddingsells, Walter Knight, Ann Pigdon and Tho: Robbins.

William Pester v. John Holgrave.

William Pester v. Wⁿ Prichard.

Josph Robinson v. Charls Glover, Georg Wathen and Richard Graves.

William Vincen v. Samuel Gatchell of Marblehead.

Willia Pester and Charls Turner v. Daniell Owles. Defamation.

Mr. Batter, Jacob Barney and Jeffrey Massey are to determine all matters about fence on Darby fort side.

Elias Stilman, sr., v. John Pease.

John Blakleech v. Tho: Venner.

John Porger of Dorchester v. John Bartall.

John Stacy v. Richard More. For killing his swine.

Robt Leomon v. Jn^o Stacy. For his mother widow more.

Ruben Guppy v. Mr. Scott. Goods at Mr. Scott's stage.

Will. Alford v. Cp. Wⁿ Trask.

William Luckin of Marblehead v. W^m Reine.

Wⁿ Reine v. Jn^o Devoreux. "Case de ye Stage." Referred to Mr. Moses Maverick and Mr. Nicho: Shapley.

William Reine of Marblehead v. John Devorix. "y^e makerel to be divided between Jn^o Devorix & Edw. Clark et Reine."

William Kiene v. Abram Whitheire. Slander. Witnesses: Mr. Moses Moses, Ric^t King and Geo. Vicar.

Tho: Venner v. Jn^o Gent. Slander. Also, fined.

Thomas Dexter, jr., v. Wⁿ Dexter Carp. Defendant to be servant to plaintiff and Mr. Welles.

Wⁿ Goult v. Ric^t Lambert. Defamation.

Thomas Dexter, jr., v. Wⁿ Welles, gent. For detaining from him the abovesaid Wm Dexter.

Ann Fuller v. Thomas Goldsmith.

John Webster v. Wⁿ Pester and Charls Turner. Defamation.

Edward Payne v. Richard Hollinworth. Defamation.

William Browne v. George Wathan.

Edward Payne v. Thomas Keyser. Defamation. Jn^o Webster, security.

Joseph Yongs v. Richard Hollinworth.

Joseph Yongs v. Richard Graves [2 suits].

William Waller v. William Pester.

Richard Hollinworth v. Edward Payne. Assault and battery.

John Gent v. Ric^t Graves. Defamation.

Richard Hollinworth v. Joseph Yongs.

John Gent et uxor v. Ric^t Graves et uxor. Defamation.

William Bowdish v. John Norman.

Edward Willson v. Joseph Yongs. Defamation. Willson is a young man.

Richard Cooke v. Walter Knight.

Richard Cooke v. John Northy. Slander.

John Gent v. Thomas Keasar.

Ruben Guppi v. Ric^t Hollinworth.

Ric^t Graves et wife v. John Gent et wife. Defamation.

Richard Hollinworth v. Daniell Rumble. Slander.

Richard Hollinworth v. Ruben Guppi.

Robt Hawes v. Wⁿ Pester.

John Leech v. William Mead and Wⁿ Cotten.

Thomas Pickton v. John Pride.

W^m Seamont v. Edw: Ingeram.

William Comins v. Markes Vermais.

Richard Russell de Charlstowne v. Mr. Ada Ottley.

John Turner (for Mr. Story) v. William Pester. "For his attendance upon him etc."

Mr. Adam Ottley v. Joseph Armetage.

Miles Ward v. John Gent.

Miles Ward v. William Welles.

William Pester v. Robt Hawes.

John Kertland of Lynn v. Wⁿ Edwards. de Bees. Jn^o Deacon heard noise of bees of "my neighbor Kertland," etc. Goodman Edwards fell a tree, and he requested my boy to help him cut it up. But not being able he got another and then came and said that Mr. Tomlins said there were bees in it. Edw: Tomlins deposed that

neighbor Edwards came about six weeks since about the bees. Timo: Tomlins (one of the jury) deposed: "I put myself to all y^e Conceits I could to confewe w^t he could doe wth the tree," etc.

William Browne v. John Holgrave.

Joseph Armetage v. Edmond Audley.

Robt Isbell v. Edward Ingeram.

Robt Isbell v. Georg Harrys. Lt. Davenport to end it (?).

Robt Isbell v. Thomas Smith.

Henry Walton v. Jn^o Blackleeche [2 cases].

Joseph Armetag v. Tho: Ashley, Abram Robinson and James Smith.

Georg Carr of Salisbury v. Willia Harper. "To be refrained from ffollowing y^e ferry as his calling and that the Indentures be made according to y^e custum of ould England."

Cp. Robt Bridges v. John Smith.

Jn^o Whit v. Jn^o Stone.

The Lady Debora Moody v. ffrancis Ingers. Replevin of a horse impounded.

Georg Carr v. Ric^r Harper.

Grand jury: Of Salem, Edmond Batter, John Hardy, Jeffry Massy, Lawrence Leech, John Blackleeche, John Woodbury (absent, now dead), Henry Bartholomew, Moses Maverik (absent), Thomas Gardner and Jacob Barney; of Lynn, Cp. Robt Bridges, foreman, Lt. Ric^r Walker, Richard Sadler, Nicholas Browne, Henry Collings and George Keysar.

"to send to m^r Wⁿ Payne, & if he will pay well, oth^rways to goe to Ipfwich & Levy."

Jury of trials: Salem, Lt. Davenport, Peter Palfrey, Obadiah Holme, Gervas Garford, Willia Lord, Richard Raymond, James Moulton, Roger Maury; Lynn, Timothy Tomlins, Thomas Layton, ffrancis Lightfoote and Thomas Marshall.

Mr. Batchlor and g: m: Spooner, constables of Salem.

Richrd Lambert admonished for stealing a coat from Tho: Marshall.

Mr. Edward Holloick to see that Jn^o Smith, servant to Cp. Robt Bridgs, is severely whipped at a lecture day or town meeting for often withdrawing himself from his master's service.

Mr. Edward Holloick to see that William Willson, servant to Cp. Robt Bridgs is whipped at a lecture day or town meeting for cursing his master.

"William Edwards haveing finned ag^t the Contry," taking away goods of neighbors, lying, etc., is fined.

John Thorpe, Mr. Tompson's man, fined for stealing a pair of stockings, a handkercher, a pair of shoes and a herring, which he "often denied also und^r p^rtence of relligion."

Mr. Pester, Tho: Oddingsall, Charles Turner and Ric^r Lambert to answer presentments of grand jury.

Richard Hollinworth fined, having humbly confessed, for pushing and provoking Mr. Edw: Paine.

Charles Glover deput to Mr. Edw: Payne presentment. Goodman Hollinworth said that Payne struck him, etc.

Joseph Howe agreed to go to sea. We were the first boat that went out, and had first of fishing. Then other boats went, but the fourth had little or no employment. John Stone, W^m Harper, Jeremiah Howe, Francis Perry and Joseph Pope also deposed.

"Depo: ** m^r Keyfar said m^r paine put away his ma in spaine."

Goody Webster testified to accusation concerning Mr. Joseph King, Tho: Tuck, Thomas Oddinsall and Charls Turner. Mr. Pester said, but Go: Webster his son, etc., Mr. Pester and — J. C. my son at school. Mr. Pester came in as an indicted man, etc. Daniell Oules deposed that Mr. Pester said to Mr. King that he would help him to a wench to cure his melancholy, and that Charls Turner said he would warrant his master could do it if he said it. Mr. Pester deposed. Mr. Hathorne deposed that "de pllugancy of this m^r King in wronging his brother." Walter Knight deposed how G^{dy} Webster complained and he persuaded her to let it alone. Tho: Oddinsall deposed: "I went to m^r webster to enquire for Tho: Tuck, & there sawe m^r King fitt in the house neere m^{rs} webster, none elce being in the house, & m^r King wished me to

stay to drink of some wine & while I stayed p^rsentlie comes on m^r Burcher into y^t house.* * m^r pesto^r fd yt m^{rs} webste^r earnestlie desires to goe to England wth m^r King."

Charls Glover deposed that Mr. Edw : Payne struck him on the face. John Parker deposed that "m^r Hollinworth did put up his adds upon the knee."

Christ pher Yonge had three presentments against him for abusing the watch. "We did hear a laffing noyf att m^r Pestors & faw fo n light & went & asked why the did not goe to bedd, etc." Pester faltered in his speech and smelled of drink. Joseph Yong also deposed.

Mr. Edmond Batter complained of Mr. William Paine's speeches. The answer was extenuation "of his brothers acco faying y^t hee but struck him wth the back of his hand." Fined.

Mr. Ric^r Sadler and Thomas Marshall to determine differences between Tho : Dexter, sr., and Wⁿ Harp by the first day of March.

Edward Payne fined for assault on Hollinworth and challenging him to fight, etc.

Judgments: Mr. Hathorn, Mr. Holleock, Mr. Downing, Mr. Broadstreet and Saltonstall v. Mr. Edw : Paine.

Tho : Oddingsall presented for idleness.

Wⁿ Pester presented for abusing the watch and being found at Mr. Potter's house three nights very suspiciously.

Jacob Barney, Mr. Hathorne and wife, Ric^r Stakhous testify to Mr. Pester's forwardness to send for drink, etc.

Ric^r Graves fined or be whipped for kissing of, and unseemly carriage to Goody Gent. William Allen deposed that "he herd Ric^r Graves kiffed Goody Gent twice." Confessed it, and that he "spoke foolish & bafe words."

Wife of Thomas Oliver admonished for contemning the ordinance of God, etc., to take heed to her way, to humble herself to Mr. Noyes; but wⁿ Goult accused her in saying her husband was none of her husband.

Thom : Eaborne admonished for insufficient tanning.

William Walcott to be whipped for idleness. Mr. Downs and Mr. Hathor.

Mr. Willia Wells admonished for extortion.

Cp. Trask sentenced for neglecting training and keeping an insufficient mill (or miller). He said he would hang up his beam, etc.

Mr. Pester acknowledges his sinfulness in being at Mr. Potter's house, saying: "I was invited by Prid et ux^r & Jn^o Stone & his wyfe & was att Stons houf fro whence we weare fetched to y^e Potters." Benjamin ffelton deposed being at Mr. Pester's. Prid said "he was att Plimouth & it was afte^r I came fr Plimouth y^t he was invited by vinen: & he was ther in my absence. Prid also witnesed it was att diner y^t himself invited but wⁿ Vincen." Goody Hardy deposed: "I faw m^r Pest^r his hof unfastened betweene 8 & 9 in morning & he seemed to me as if he had Laine all nyght ther." Goody ffelton and Goody Pride also deposed. Moon rose about eleven or twelve o'clock at night. Left Goody Vincent there, and Mr. Pester and nobody else. Wⁿ Vincen and Hary Weare left the house at eight o'clock. This was about Nov. 2.

John Webster of ye 3d presentment, w^{ch} Goody Prid, etc.

John Blackleach deposed that he hath many times heard unseemly passages. de Goody Olliver.

Georg Keyzar deposed to 6th pres^t.

John Gardener and Samu^l Shadock deposed to a presentment.

Hary Cook deposed to Petter's unseemly words. "m^r Corwin y^e Cp. hath beene very square, but Pete^r hath beene very pettish and peevish as ever I saw: & one time I came fo^r some meale & Pasea ffoot bringing some in fd Pete^r ther is but 3 pks pete^r fd wel well & standing by he tooke up a toule dish as full as Could be heaped & anothe^r not altogeth^r fo full."

Peter Simes to be whipped for beating Mr. Perry's servant.

Robert Ellwell constable of Marblehead
1 : 12 mo : 1641.

John Neal of Marblehead, servant to Mr. Wⁿ Cockraine, to be whipped for burglary.

Marmeduke Barton and Robt Allen fined for deceiving and stealing. John Devorix undertook to pay for them. To be whipped tomorrow, being lecture.

Benjamin Hammon, John Hardy's man, fined and whipped for disobeying his master, etc.

John Goit admonished for saying "its better to goe to hell gate for mercy then to m^r Endecott for iustice."

Peter Thatcher, for running away, etc.
1: 12mo: 1641.

William Keine of Marblehead fined for striking John Bartoll with a stone in his hand and swearing by the blood of God.

Henry Singlman fined for swearing.

Thomas Gray presented. Witness: Jn^o Devorix, "he is sick."

Ric^r Lambert fined for drinking; also, Charls Turner and others and to sit in stocks two hours tomorrow at meeting.

Charls Turner, for scurilous speeches and tipling; confessed "in his m^r & g: m: Hollinworth Comp," etc., fined and whipped "& to stand in y^e meeting houle wth a pap on his head written a falce acufe^r." Sam^l Arch^r and Wⁿ Allen also fined, the latter being intimate with Mr. Pester.

Widow Margret Neave bound to good behavior.

John Russell presented for idleness, etc.

John Gent fined for untrue speaking in court.

Walter Knight deposed.

Mr. Pester and Charls Turner complained of Daniell Owls for drinking. He "eafed his stomak in the Chimney."

Miles Ward said that Wⁿ Alen "was Loath to goe to m^r Pesters sinc y^t Charls Came for he thought he would undoe him."

"Tho: Dexte^r alfo de Charls Turne^r acufing wⁿ Allen."

"Edm: Batte^r de m^r Ruck."

"Ibid: Samue^l Arche^r in y^e fame."

"M^{rs} Pester de wⁿ Allen & Sam^l Arche^r" that Archer smelt of beer and

goodman Allen reeled, that the training was at Lynn, and they had been drinking strong water at Mr. Johnson's.

Robt Allen, ux. Sam: Archer and Goody Web. deposed that Turner staggered, but floor was uneven. Edm: Battered deposed that they almost constrained him to drink. They were drinking sack. Mr. Ruck and Mr. Pester spoke against his being there, etc.

John ffayrfield presented.

Marblehead fined 10s. for want of a pair of stocks.

Daniel Owls to pay fine or sit in stocks for "Leaping & dancing att his houle & had like to fale into fire he answerd I doe not care for the best maieftrat in the Land. If mett them in the field I should flash them fo^r I have beene a pretty fellow in my tyme." Complained of by Mr. Pester.

Mr. Ruck presented for baking of white bread contrary to order of court and for tipling at his house, by Edmond Battered.

W^m Goulte continued.

2: 12mo: 1641.

"William Cantlebury Caled in question Concerning the death of william Stark (servant to m^r Tho: Read who is gone to Engld & now was committed unto m^r W^m Clark & by m^r Read's ord^r to be wth the f^a Cantlebury: And being now dead."

[Writ to Salem marshall: ffrancis Norton v. Walter Knight. 9: 25: 1641.

Letter:—

"M^r pane my loue to you this to intreate you to deliuer to John mada[y?] & Robert Leeues the som of thirtene pounds fortune fhillings & sex penfe for ther worke which is due to them from me fo I pray you faile not.

Your freind

Richard hollinworth
R

from Salem the
19 day of agust
1641

Receipts on file. Mr. Pane was Mr. William Paine. Both Hollinworth and Lewis signed by mark "R." "Mattuce"

is the general spelling of the other's name.

—Files.]

To be continued.

GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH.

"After the fashion that prevailed a hundred years ago, the most illustrious of Americans felt little interest in his ancestry; but with the keener historic sense and broader scientific outlook of the present day, the importance of such matters is better appreciated. The pedigrees of horses, dogs, and fancy pigeons have a value that is quotable in terms of hard cash. Far more important for the student of human affairs are the pedigrees of men. By no possible ingenuity of constitution-making or of legislation can a society made up of ruffians and boors be raised to the intellectual and moral level of a society made up of well-bred merchants and yeomen, parsons and lawyers. One might as well expect to see a dray horse win the Derby. It is, moreover, only when we habitually bear in mind the threads of individual relationship that connect one country with another, that we get a really firm and concrete grasp of history. Without genealogy the study of history is comparatively lifeless,"—*John Fisk in Old Virginia and her Neighbors: on Washington's pedigree, pages 25 and 26.*

WILL OF EDMUND LEWIS.

The will of Edmund Lewis of Lynn was proved in Salem quarterly court 25:12:1650. The following is copied from the original on file in the office of the clerk of courts in Salem, book I, leaf 120.

Line the 13th of the 11^{mo} 1650

Memorandum that Edmund Lewis being sicke & weake but of perfecte remembrance doe make & Comfirme this my laste will and teftymente as foloweth

firste my will Is that my land att watertowne shall be sould & thatt my eldeste sone John Lewis shall have A double portyon & the refte yt my Children namly the fue youngeste to haue euery one of them A licke portyon of my estate

Secondly my deare & Louinge wife to have the thirds of All my whole estate

3 I defier that my wife may have A cow over & aboue towards the bringine vpe of my youngeste Children

4 my defires Is my wife to be my whole Executor to dispose of my body & goods ackordinge to my will

5 my requeste to my sone John Is to giue his mother a Cow to helpe her towards the bringine vpe of my youngeste Children

6 my requeste to my sone Thomas Lewis Is to giue his mother halfe of his sheepe to helpe her as Aforefaide

7 my desire & meninge is that the Cow I afke of John & the sheepe I afke of Thomas Is of them that they now have In theare possession

Allfo my requeste is to Thomas Auftines to be my supervisor

Witneff

John Deakin

Edmund Lewes

Edward Burchum

NOTES.

"SALEM, December 27.

"In the Storm of Thursday last, the Tide arose to an unufual Height, and overflowed many of the Wharves, but did no great Damage."

John Appleton advertised goods just received from England and Scotland,—cardinal silks, fur and snail trimmings, etc.

—*Essex Gazette, Dec. 20-27, 1768.*

Abigail Allen married Jacob Foster (Dec. ?) 21, 1727.

Lydia Allen married William Hooper, jr., both of Manchester, Nov. 12, 1730.

Widow Mary Allen married Josiah Lee, both of Manchester, April 25, 1737.

Joseph Allen married Anna Edwards, both of Manchester, March 3, 1752.

Samuel Allen, sr., married Lydia Allen of Manchester Aug. 21, 1764.

Sarah Allen married Nathaniel Lee, both of Manchester, April 21, 1768.

Anna Allen married Jacob Lee, both of Manchester, March 6, 1770.

Samuel, son of Samuel and Hannah Allen, born March 20, 1791.

Elizabeth Allen married George Martin, both of Manchester, June 16, 1797 (published Oct. 8, 1794).

Nancy, daughter of John and Hannah Allen, died March 19, 1794.

—*Manchester town records.*

QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.
Answers are solicited.

265. Wanted, parentage of Elizabeth Ayer of Haverhill, who married Abraham Belknap in 1691.

E. H. R.

Boston.

266. When the widow of Willoughby Haskell of Harpswell, Me. (a descendant of the Gloucester Haskells), was asked where her husband got his odd name, she replied that it was from his grandmother, who was a Huguenot of French descent. Can any one give any further light?

New Haven, Conn.

W. H.

267. Wanted, genealogical data in connection with the descendants of John, James and Thomas Greene, sons of John and Joan (Tattershall) Greene of Salisbury, England, who emigrated to America in 1635, and settled in Warwick, R. I.

New York.

G. T. R.

268. Wanted, ancestry of Thomas Wait, "clothier" and mill owner, of Hampton, 1718-1720, removed to Amesbury, died about 1743, leaving wife Sarah and three children.

Providence, R. I.

D. W. H.

269. Wanted, parentage of Sarah Kelly, married Judah Rice about 1748 in Massachusetts. He was a loyalist, and removed to Nova Scotia with his father Beriah Rice. Was she of Leominster, Mass.?

New York.

S. E. T.

ANSWERS.

153. Several Reads conducted private schools in Salem at about the beginning of this century, and their institutions were

popular. These were J. H. Read, Charlotte Read, Paulina Read and Mrs. Read. It might have been this family into which Joshua Bennett married.—*Ed.*

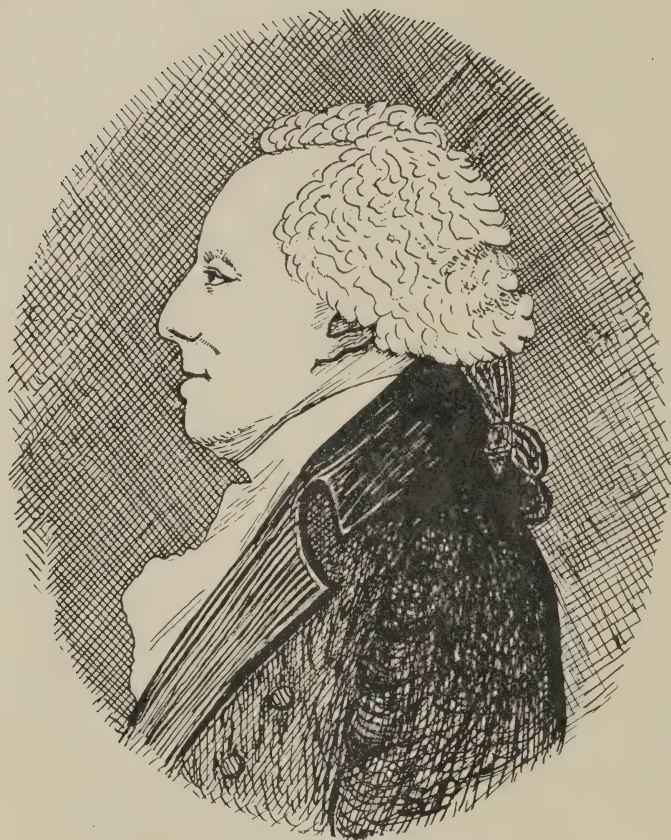
154. James Bailey⁵ was son of John⁴ and Sarah (Butler) Bailey, and was born in Newbury May 12, 1722. The mother was daughter of Lt. William and Sarah Butler, and was born in Chebacco parish, Ipswich, July 23, 1680. She married, first, Job Giddings of Chebacco, tailor; and he died Feb. 27, 1708. She married, second, John Bailey⁴ of Newbury (published Oct. 6, 1711). Lt. William Butler died Aug. 2, 1730. John⁴ Bailey was son of Joseph³ and Priscilla (Putnam) Bailey and was born in Newbury Oct. 16, 1678. His father was Joseph³, son of John² and Eleanor (Emery) Bailey, and was born in Newbury April 4, 1648. John², born in England in 1613, was son of John¹ Bailey, a weaver, who came from Chippenham, England.—*Ed.*

226. Priscilla Bartlett's mother was Priscilla Jacobs, daughter of George Jacobs of Wells, York county, Maine, and his wife Elizabeth. See "Maine Wills," page 647. George named his eldest son George. His will, dated Feb. 21, 1750, was proved April 24, 1751. From Joshua Bartlett of Amesbury and Kingston, N. H., and his wife Priscilla Jacobs, are descended Bartlett families of Sullivan county, N. H., and Lowell families of Franklin county, Maine, and California. George Jacobs, already mentioned, was grandson of the witchcraft martyr of that name. See Essex Probate records, volume 303, pages 85 and 274, and Essex registry of deeds, book 33, folio 223.—*B. P. Holbrook, Boston.*

EDITORIAL.

The will of Phillipp Verin of Salem was proved in the Salem court 2 : 11 mo : 1650; of Henry Birdsall in the same court 28 : 9 : 1651; and of Nathaniel Smith in the Ipswich court 3 : 4 mo : 1651. Neither the originals nor copies have been found. Can any one give their contents?

THE LIBRARY
OF THE
UNIVERSITY OF ILLINOIS



Dudley Atkinson

THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. IV.

SALEM, MASS., MAY, 1900.

No. 5.

THE COMPUTATION OF TIME.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY.

ACCURACY of time during the early settlement of Essex county, when there were no railroad trains running on schedule time, and meetings were infrequent, was not of much consequence. The church bell is in evidence of the period when few time pieces existed; and before the time of the bells, drums and horns were used to call the people together for religious services. To-day the almost momentary demand for accurate time makes necessary the universal carriage of well-regulated watches.

The natural divisions of time have of course remained the same; and the artificial or conventional arrangement has not been disturbed except in 1752, when eleven days were dropped from the calendar, and in 1883, by the introduction of standard time. It is wonderful what unanimity has existed in the reckoning of time.

The change in 1752 was established by an act of the British parliament passed in 1751,* to take effect Dec. 31, 1751, the actual change to take place in September of 1752, when eleven days were dropped out of the month. Wednesday was September 2nd, and the next day, Thursday, was September 14th. The year 1700 was a leap year, but the act provided that none of the years ending in two ciphers should be leap years unless such years were divisible by four hundred, so that the years 1800 and 1900 were common years, while the year 2000 will be a leap year. The act also provided that neither private rights nor the ages of persons

should be affected by the change; and it seems to the writer doubtful if the practice of adding eleven days to anniversaries of events whose dates occurred before 1752 is proper or desirable. At the time this change actually occurred, mobs gathered in London and demanded that parliament give them back the eleven days of which they claimed they had been robbed. No such fault was found in America, so far as the writer has learned.

In Roman calendars the year began March 25th, Lady-Day; and this was both the legal and ecclesiastical new year's day, although January 1st was the historical beginning of the year. Pope Gregory, in 1582, declared that January 1st should be the commencement of the year for all purposes. Protestant Great Britain, believing that "the hand of Joab was in it," refused to make the change, and continued the old custom of two new years' days until 1751, when the statute above referred to was passed, making January 1st, the new year's day for all purposes.

This accounts for March being called in the early records of our county the first month, and February the twelfth.

This is also the reason of the double-dating before 1752, in January and February, and to the 25th of March. Both dates were given because one was the historical and the other the legal and ecclesiastical year. In writing these dates the year which began January 1st was written abbreviatedly, 1712-3, or 1712-13, or 1712/3. Sometimes the word "or" was used instead of the hyphen and slanting line. Until recent times genealogists and historians have generally disregarded

* Statute of 24 Geo. II., ch. 23.

these double dates, some giving all dates as though the year began January 1st, and others as though it began March 25th. So that it cannot be told which year they refer to. Later writers, with greater historical accuracy, give the dates as they find them.

New Year customs, such as "Sitting out the old year, seeing in the new," were not unknown here in the early days. In the Midland counties in England prevailed a practice of banging loudly at front doors and making discordant noises by "howlers" singing,

"The old year's gone and the new year's come,
Open the door and let the new year in;
Beef from the butlery and beer from the bin,
Open the door and let the new year in."

Many opened the door and supplied their visitors with beef and beer. If the first to enter the house on new year's was a dark complexioned *man* it was believed to be an omen of a prosperous year. All sorts of expedients were resorted to for the accomplishment of such an event. The new year was ushered in by church bells at midnight. The general aspect of new year's day was believed to be prophetic of the entire new year. How extensively these customs and beliefs were indulged by our immigrants from England cannot be told, but they certainly did not forget all these things when they parted with the homeland.

For the purpose of remembering the number of days in each month of the year, rhymes were in constant use, differing but slightly from the modern one. In an "Abridgement of the Chronicles of Englande," by Richard Grafton, published in 1590, is "A rule to knowe how many dayes euery moneth in the yere hath," as follows:—

"Thirty days hath Nouember,
Aprill, June, and September,
February hath xxviii alone,
And all the rest have xxxi."

From an old play entitled "The Returne from Parnassus," published in London in 1606, the following lines are taken:—

"Thirty days hath September,
April, June and November,
February eight-and-twenty all alone,
And all the rest have thirty-one;
Unless that leap year doth combine,
And give to February twenty-nine."

An early edition of "Mother Goose's Jingles," contains the following:—

"Thirty days hath September,
April, June and November;
All the rest have thirty-one,
Save February which alone
Hath twenty-eight, and one day more
We add to it each year in four."

As many of the names of the months originated in paganism, the Puritans of New England for more than a century after the settlement of our towns called them by their numbers, March being the first, or, as Lechford says, "because they would avoid all memory of heathenish and idols names." The Quakers, for the same reason, refused to use the names, and continue to do so still. The Puritans and Quakers also refused to use the idolatrous names of the days of the week and denoted them by numbers.

"Fortnight" is an abbreviation of "fourteen nights;" and, an old expression, frequently met with in the early days; "Se'nnight" is another of this class of names, meaning "seven nights."

When a day began, especially Sunday, was often a serious question in the Puritanic days. In the ancient time, Hipparchus held that it began at midnight, the ancient Chaldeans and modern Greeks, at sunrise, and the Bohemians, at sunset of the previous day. It is singular that today all three of these views are legally held in different sections of New England. Massachusetts and New Hampshire agree with the Egyptians that midnight, when people are asleep and business rests, is the proper time to divide days. Sunday is governed by the same rule. In Maine, however, Sunday is from midnight to sunset, and in Connecticut from sunrise to sunset.

There was scarcely a clock or watch among the earliest settlers in this country. The means of telling time were confined

to hour-glasses and sun dials, the latter being useful only when the sun shone. The simplest form of the sun dial consisted of a little post, its gradations of the hours being determined by the shadow cast at sunrise and sunset at the time when the days and nights were of equal length. Governor Endicott's dial, probably one of the earliest and best in the colony, is preserved by the Essex Institute, and is shown herewith. It consists of a brass plate, octagonal in shape, and having, instead of a post, a thin piece of metal set on edge, and which, when in use, must be pointed due north.



In England in the early days sun dials were placed upon churches in the gable of the porch over the south door about ten feet from the ground. Such a dial consisted of a pin placed horizontally in the side of the edifice, pointing due south. The shadow would be cast downward upon a graduated scale, semi-circular in form, which was marked, as shown in the cut, with numerals large enough to be read at a considerable distance.



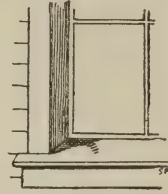
In the ancient stone mansion of Edward F. Little, at Newbury, there is a niche over the front door that was constructed, apparently, for the reception of such a dial as this. This corresponds with their location in England at the time of the construction of this house in the seventeenth century.

Many of the church dials in England were inscribed with some saying, the most cheerful and popular being,

"I count the bright hours only."

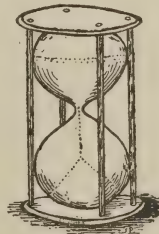
Frequently in very old houses in Essex county may be seen notches cut into the window sill to mark the noon and other hours. In many a house there was no other way to determine the arrival of twelve o'clock. Others were graduated with marks denoting other hours of the

day and even fractions of hours, as shown in the engraving. In some houses, on the floor was a scale representing the length of shadow cast, as the sun moved northward in the spring and southward in the fall. Such a scale duly marked the days and months of the calendar for the entire year.



As in nearly all matters relating to the computation of time, the hour-glass was first used to measure the time of religious exercises, both in Old and New England. There was a place for it on one side of the pulpit in many if not all the ancient meeting houses in this county, and it was one of the duties of the sexton to turn it. They were thus employed until the Revolution in both countries. In allusion to this fact, a painter represented the celebrated Hugh Peter as standing in a pulpit with a large assembly before him, turning an hour-glass and saying: "I know you are good fellows; stay and take another glass."

Some of these glasses, though called "hour-glasses," were made large enough to run several hours without turning, and some only for a minute. Others had several apertures for the sand to run through, probably for the purpose of insuring greater accuracy. The Essex Institute has in its collection hour-glasses varying from one minute to two hours in size.



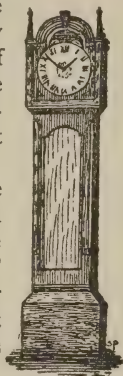
HOURL GLASS.

The earliest mention of an hour-glass in this county, that the writer has seen, is that in the inventory of the estate of John Hull of Newbury, who died in 1669, it being valued at one shilling, and called "an our glass."

Clocks, first called nocturnal dials to distinguish them from sun dials, were introduced into our county probably some years subsequent to its first settlement. The Roman numerals that point out

the hours on the faces of most of the clocks of the present day were in universal use in the early period. In many a home, if the family was well-to-do, one of the tall, encased time-pieces found a prominent place.

Watches have been in use here for more than a hundred and fifty years; but the "handsome pendulum watch" "that Mrs. Norden gave for y^e use of y^e first Chh. of Christ in Marblehead" in 1724, was probably a clock.



The hours of the night were made known in the larger towns by the watchman springing his rattle and loudly calling each hour in its turn along the principal street.

The curfew bell, though without authority as originally rung, has been sounded in some places, as in Salem, from the first settlement of the town. As there were few calendars in general use in the seventeenth century, it was the practice in England, at the close of the curfew, to ring the day of the month. Whether or not this was practised in New England, the writer has not learned.

Almanacs were exceedingly rare in New England in the early days. The earliest were divided into two sections, one astronomical, and the other constituting the list of church days, etc. The earliest in London, England, was published in 1628; and had the dominical letter for Sunday, and letters or figures instead of their names for the other days of the week.

The earliest almanac published in Essex county was issued by N. Bowen of Marblehead in 1721. He continued its publication thirteen years. Samuel Hall of Salem, printer of the *Essex Gazette*, issued his Essex Almanac for several years preceding the Revolution, the calculation for 1769 having been made by Nathaniel Ward, who had probably assisted him before. E. Russell's almanac was published

in 1780 and 1781 in Danvers (in that portion now Peabody), next door to the old Bell Tavern. It was subsequently issued in Boston. The calculations were made by Benjamin West of Providence, R. I. Amos Pope of Danvers, a quiet, unobtrusive, but intellectual man, and an excellent mathematician, accurately calculated and arranged his almanacs in the solitude of his attic. They were published in Danvers in 1792 and 1793, being printed at the Bell Tavern printing office.

ALLEY NOTES.

William Alley married Bethiah Ramsdell, both of Lynn, Oct. 16, 1791; and she died Oct. 2, 1803. Children: Betsey, born Nov. 12, 1792; Sally, born May 10, 1795; William B., born Sept. 3, 1797; Jacob, born Jan. 24, 1800; died Feb. 24, 1804; Harriett, born Aug. 9, 1802; died Dec. 31, 1804.

Benjamin Alley, 3d, married Patty Richardson May 4, 1797; and she died Sept. 11, 1811. Children: Andrew, born Aug. 12, 1798; Lydia, born May 5, 1800; Phineas Richardson, born June 4, 1810.

Polly Alley married Capt. Thomas (John—*publishment*) Lewis, both of Lynn, April 30, 1797.

Joanna Alley married John Rhoads, both of Lynn, May 4, 1704.

Benjamin Alley lived in Lynn, cordwainer and merchant, 1789-1796; wife Huldah; children: Miriam, born April 6, 1791; Ruthy, born Dec. 8, 1792; died May 15, 1813; James P., born May 14, 1794.

Miss Sally Alley married Nathan Breed both of Lynn, Oct. 27, 1774.

Elizabeth Alley of Lynn married Peter Hemmingway of Boston Feb. 23, 1777.

James Alley, jr., married Hannah Atwell Aug. 23, 1783; children: Sally, born Oct. 3, 1784; Hannah, born Nov. 14, 1786; Susanna, born Dec. 30, 1788; Polly, born Dec. 27, 1790; James, born April 14, 1793; John, born July 22, 1795.

—*Lynn town records.*

APOSTOPHE.

"And is it thus" afflicted VIRTUE cries,
 "That Heaven distinguishes the early wife?
 "Thus crowns the tender Parents' watchful
 Care?"

Celestial PIETY, her Sister fair,
 With Accents mild, and Looks serenely bright,
 That scatter'd all the Horrors of the Night,
 Reply'd----"Cease thou their happy Lot to mourn,
 "Who never more from Rest to Toil return.
 "Thy Pupils who to Things unseen aspire.
 "And endless Joys, struck by my sacred Fire,
 "Their Task fulfill'd, lay down this mortal Load:
 "They cannot die too young who live to God."

NATHANIEL WARD.

S A L E M, October 18.

On Wednesday last died at Cambridge, after a few Days Illness, NATHANIEL WARD, A. M. Librarian of Harvard-College. As he was a Native of this Town, and his Parents are still living, his Corpse was brought here, when his Funeral was attended on Friday last, with great Decency and Respect, by the principal Inhabitants of this Town, and a Number of Gentlemen of the College. His Character, justly drawn, was published in the Boston Weekly News-Letter of Thursday last, as follows, viz.

TO give an high Character to the Dead, in whom there was no Merit when living, is the greatest Prostitution of Praise, and a real Injury to the Deserving; who thereby, to all except their Acquaintance, are put upon a Level with the Worthless. But to set forth distinguished Worth to public View, where there is no Danger of an Imposition, is a Debt due to the virtuous Dead, and a Service to the Living, as it may induce others to follow the bright Example. For these Reasons, there seems to be a great Propriety in exhibiting to the World a short Character of Mr. NATHANIEL WARD, who departed this Life Yesterday about 10 o'Clock in the Forenoon, at this Place.

He was born in SALEM, where he continued till the Commencement A. D. 1761, when he was admitted a Member of Harvard-College, where he gave early Proofs of a lively and penetrating Genius.

Whatever Part of Science he engaged in the Pursuit of, he quickly gained; and far from being satisfied with a superficial Acquaintance with Things, he always endeavoured to make himself Master of what he undertook. He acquired a very considerable Knowledge in various Branches of Literature; but as he had a peculiar Turn for Mathematics and Natural Philosophy, he applied much of his Time to these Studies; in which his Acquisitions were so considerable, that the Professorship of these Branches of Science, at King's-College in New-York, being vacant, was offered him last Year; to which Place he was recommended by Mr. Professor WINTHROP: but for some particular Reasons he did not accept the Chair.

His private Character was such as gained him the universal Esteem of his Acquaintance. Of an open and frank Disposition, his Mind was elevated above every Thing mean and groveling, and his whole Conduct discovered the Benevolence of his Soul. His Professions of Esteem were ever sincere: Though he treated all with Politeness he would never pretend a Friendship for any, whom he could not embrace with a cordial Affection. His Company was very engaging: A warm and lively Imagination, join'd with native good Sense and many Acquirements in useful Literature, rendered his Conversation entertaining and agreeable. Though sprightly, he was far from being vain, and was often heard to express the utmost Dissatisfaction at those who have treated sacred Things in a light Manner. In short, he was a Gentleman of strict Virtue and undisssembled Piety; who exhibited in his Life the Fruits of that divine Religion he professed; which made all his other Amiable Accomplishments appear the more lovely.

He was well qualified to fill some Place of Trust at the COLLEGE; and having declined the late vacant Tutorship, to which he might have been unanimously chosen by the Corporation, he was elected the Week on which he was taken ill to the

Office of LIBRARIAN. ----- A Place he would have fill'd with great Reputation, and in which he promised himself much Happinefs. But alafs! Heaven determined otherwife. Confined to his Bed by a raging Fever, for about a Week, he expired in the twenty-third Year of his Age, to the utmost Grief of all his Relatives and Acquaintance; to the great Lofs of the COLLEGE, which had high expectation from him; and of the World, to which, had Providence continued him, he might have been very serviceable.

CAMBRIDGE, October 13, 1768.

Since the foregoing Character of Mr. WARD, wrote in Cambridge, was prepared for this Paper, we received the following, wrote in this Place; and as his Friends here are numerous, and all most sensibly affected with his Death, the inserting this, it is hoped, will not be looked upon as ostentatious or superfluous.

As I am not used to lavish extravagant Encomiums on the dead, nor versed in Panegyrick, which is often prostituted to the Praise of the Underferving, and more admired than believed; the following short Sketch of the deceased Mr. WARD's Character is dictated by Sentiments formed from an intimate Acquaintance, and the Feelings of a divided Friendship.

His particular Merit could be known only to those who enjoyed the Happinefs of a familiar Intercourse with him; let it suffice to say, that *they* have, in the sincere Friend, lost the *polite* Scholar, the agreeable Companion, and useful Instructor: Studious in the Principles, and careful in the Practice of pure, *rational* religion, he was precise, tho' not rigid, and firm without Obstinacy. Few young Gentlemen ever received such early Honours, or distinguished Tributes to superior Accomplishments; fewer so well deserved them: Naturally indued with an acute Penetration, the Difficulty of no Science eluded the Force of his Application and Genius; --- and, with a Temper mild and forgiving, he readily discerned and pardoned the Faults of the heedless and undesigning, and the Insults of Malice and Envy.

These united, amiable Qualities, made his Life extremely desirable to all who knew him, and his Death sincerely lamented.

—*Essex Gazette, Oct. 11-18, 1768.*

BOXFORD INSCRIPTIONS.

WEST BOXFORD BURYING GROUND.

Continued from page 54.

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF
M^{RS} SARAH THE
WIFE OF M^R
WILLIAM FOSTER
WHO DIED OCT^R y^o
2^d 1767 IN
THE 26^t YEAR
OF HER AGE

IN Memory of
M^R STEPHEN FOSTER,
who departed this life
August 31st 1787
In the 67th year of
his age.

Mr. William Foster,
died, April, 29th 1797,
Ætat. 67.

*Tho' I walk thro' the gloomy vale,
Where death and all its terrors are,
My heart and hope shall never fail,
For God my Shepherd's with me there.*

Here lies the Body of M^{RS}
Elizabeth Hale Confort
of the Rev^d Moses Hale
who Departed this life
April 24th A D 1785;
in the 35th Year of her age.

Daughters of Eve of every age draw near
Drop o'er this hallow'd urn the friendly tear
He lies Ye Pious Prudent cheerful Kind
An active, vigorous Yet a Gentle Mind
How Bright her virtues in Domestic life
The Careful Parent & the faithful Wife
But O what Sacred Peace what joy Serene
Graced & Perfumed her dying words & mien
With all Ye Chrifion Speaking in her Eyes
She bids this World adieu & Gains her native Skies

HERE is Interr'd
the Remains of the REV^D MOSES
HALE, second Pastor of the second
Church of Christ in this Town, who
died May 25th 1786: In the 38th
year of his age & 12th of his Ministry.

*In the dark caverns of the silent Tomb,
The old, the young, the gay, all ages come.
Here lies interr'd the Priest in fable urn;
Here meet his flock & each to dust return.
These iron gates no more shall e'er be burst.
Till heav'n's command shall wake the sleeping dust,
And then Creations vast, immense shall rise,
And men with Angels throng th' etherial skies.
The God of Nature thus from heav'n hath spoke,
Nor Men nor Angels can his word revoke.
It must be so! then let my soul resign,
And be prepared for his will divine.*

HERE LIES BVRIED
THE BODY OF
RICHARD HARDY
W H O D I E D
AUGUST 22 1745
I N T H E 28
YEAR OF HIS AGE.

IN Memory of
M^{rs} Anna Harriman,
wife of
M^r Jeremiah Harriman,
who died June 6th 1791:
In the 46th year of her age.
At her Right side lies her
infant daughter, who died
June 14th 1791: Aged 21
days.

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF MR^S
DORCAS THE WIFE
OF M^R LUKE HOUEY
WHO DIED SEP^R. 27th
1752 IN THE 42nd
YEAR OF HER AGE

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF INSIN
LUKE HOUEY WHO
DEPARTED THIS LIFE
OCTOBER 1751
IN THE 76th YEAR
O F H I S A G E

MISS SARAH HOVEY,
daughter of M^r Richard &
M^{rs} Sarah Hovey,
died April, 15th 1798,
Ætat. 32.

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF
M^R JOHN KIMBALL
WHO DEPARTED
THIS LIFE DEC 5
1759 IN Y^e 24 (?)
YEAR OF HIS AGE.

IN
Memory of
MRS. MARY KIMBALL,
wife of Mr. Amos Kimball,
who died Nov. 11, 1791.
Æt. 39.

In memory of
MRS. REBECCA RUNNELS,
who died
Nov. 3, 1821, Æt. 79:
and of
Mr. Moses Kimball,
her first husband
who died Feb. 16, 1795.
Æt 55 & lies 8 f^t N of
this stone.
The memory of the just is blessed.

In Memory of
M^r Nathan Kimball
who Departed this
Life Dec^r the 9th
1784;
Aged 78 Years
And 10 Days.

HERE LIES BURIED THE
BODY OF MR^S SARAH
KINSMAN WHO WAS Y^e
WIFE OF ENS DAVID
PEABODY & AFTER WORDS
Y^e WIFE OF LIEU^t JOSEPH
KINSMAN WHO DIED
SEP^R 29 1756 IN Y^e
72 YEAR OF HER AGE.

In Memory of
M^{rs} Kezia Meriel
The Wife of
M^r Stephen Meriel
who Departed this
Life Jan^y 18th 1783;
in the 72 Year
of her age.

In Memory of
M^r Stephen Meriel
who Departed this
Life Aug^t the 19
1 7 8 5;
in the 79 Year
of his age.

In Memory of
M^r MOSES PARKER,
son of Deaⁿ Afa &
M^{rs} Sarah Parker,
who died July 2^d 1797,
Ætat. 24.

Here lies Buried
the Body of
M^r ABRAHAM PEABODY
Who departed this life
April the 24th 1773 in y^e
56th Year of His Age.

HERE LYES
BURIED Y^e BODY
OF DEBORAH
PEABODY DIED
AUGUST Y^e 21
1736 In Y^e 20
YEAR OF HER AGE.

Here lies the Body of
M^{rs} ELIZABETH PEABODY,
Wife of Lieu^t
EBENEZER PEABODY;
who departed this Life
March the 11th 1776.
Aged 32 Years.

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF LIEU^t
THOMAS PEABODY
WHO DEPARTED
THIS LIFE APRIL
1st 1758 IN THE 53rd
YEAR OF HIS AGE.

Memento mori.

ERECTED
In Memory of M^r
John Peabody who
Departed this life
July the 29th 1780
in the 85th year
of his age.

Halt aged sage as you are passn
by Stop & reflect that you are
born to die. As iam now so you
must surely be. Prepare
Prepare for Death & follow me.

SACRED

To
the Memory of
Mrs. SARAH PEABODY,
relict of
Mr. John Peabody,
who died
April 11, 1788, Æt. 85.

When God recalls th' immortal spirit home,
The body drops into its native clay,
There to remain secure within its dome
Till the bright morn of the great rising day.

IN
Memory of M^r
NATHANIEL PEABODY,
who departed this
Life Aug^t 17th 1778,
Aged 50 years,
7 months
& 27 days

Memento mori.
In Memory of
Mr RICHARD PEARL
who departed this life
December, y^e 20 AD. 1793.
Ætat. 91.

M^{rs} Hannah Plummer
 Consort of
Mr Moses Plummer
Died Oct 14th 1795.
Ætat 48.
Also two children
of the above named.

HERE LIES
 BURIED THE
 BODY OF
 MRS ELISABTH
 PEARL DIED
 MARCH 26
 1744 IN Y^e
 82 YEAR
 OF HER AGE

IN MEMORY OF
 M^r BENJAMIN PORTER
 WHO DEPARTED
 THIS LIFE JUNE
 THE 30^h 1778 IN
 THE 87^h YEAR
 OF HIS AGE

HERE LIES
 BURIED THE
 BODY OF
 RICHARD PEARL ^{Jur}
 WHO DEPARTED
 THIS LIFE DEC^R
 7 1760 IN Y^e
 21st Year
 OF HIS AGE

IN
 Memory of
 MRS RUTH PORTER
 wife of MR BENJAMIN
 PORTER, who died
 Novr 1760. In the
 38th year of her age.
Also her Infant son Jonath.
whose remains with her's
lies 17 feet North of this stone

HERE
 lies the Body of
 M^r BENJAMIN PORTER,
 who departed
 this life May 13th
 1784,
 In the 63d year
 of his age.

Also RUTH Daughter of the above named
 perons died Febr 15th 1779; In the 23rd year
 of her age. Her remains lies 5 feet North of this stone.

Rufus
son of Mr John &
M^{rs} Mehetabel Pearl
died June 15th 1797
Ætat. 1.

Freth in the morn, the summer rose
 Hangs withering e'er 'tis noon
 We scarce enjoy the balmy gift
 But mourn the pleasure gone.

In Memory
 of M^r
 JONATHAN PORTER,
 son of M^r BENJAMIN &
 M^{rs} MARY PORTER
 who died April 27th
 1782; In the 17th year
 of her age.

In Memory of
 M^{rs} SARAH PEARL
 the wife of
 M^r RICHARD PEARL
 who Departed this
 Life Jan^y 14th 1786;
 in the 79th year
 of her age.

HERE LIES BURIED
 THE BODY OF
 LUCE PORTER
 DAUGHTER OF
 M^r BENJAMIN &
 SARAH PORTER
 DIED JANUARY
 18 1754 AGED
 19 YEARS 4 MON^{ts}

IN MEMORY OF
Mr^s Mary PORTER
THE WIFE OF M^r
MOSES PORTER WHO
DIED MARCH THE
7^h 1781 IN
THE 61 YEAR
OF HER AGE

IN Memory of
M^r Rufus Porter,
who departed this life
July 9th 1790:
He was born in *Biddeford*
June 14th 1778;
and was the oldest son
of Doctor Aaron Porter
of that Town.
To be continued.

WILL OF JOHN CROSS.

The will of John Cross of Ipswich was proved in the Ipswich court 25: 1: 1651. The following copy was taken from the record in the Ipswich Deeds, volume I, leaf 112, the original being missing.

To All vnto whom these p^resents may Com: Know yee: That I John Crose of Ip^swich Being in p^rfect memory doe make this my last will & bequest: first I bequeath my body vnto the earth vnto Christian buriall, & my soule vnto God, by & through the Lord Iesus Christ: in whom I doe Confidently expect saluation: Secondly I doe bequeath of my estate as followeth: As first I bequeath vnto Anne my loueing wife my gray meare, & one horse of twoe yeare old & vpwards of a ronefh Culler with a whitefh face & wall-eyes, And also one brind Collered Cowe of three yeare old, & also an other Cowe that Marke Symens shall leaue: (hee haueing taken his two Cowes out) & also two black fteeres of a yeare old & vpwards: & also two bull Calves of this yeare: And Also I giue vnto my said wife all my household stufte (excepting onely the second best bed, with what doe belong vnto it:) & also I giue vnto my said wife the In-

come & benifitt of one hundred pounds for time & terme of her life: Secondly I giue vnto my Daughter Hanna my second-best bed with what doe belong unto it (excepted as abouefaid) And also I giue unto my said Daughter one horse of a fanded graye Coller of two yeare old & vpwards: & also one meare Coult of this yeare: & one black horse Coult of this yeare: & Also two Cowes now in the hands of m^r Coffen: & Also two heifers of a yeare old & vpwards in my owne hands: And also I giue unto my faide Daughter my farme with all my other ground & nine Cattle now in the hands of Thomas Ellethrop as Appeareth by an Indenture beareing date the one & thirtie day of the eight m^o one thousand fix hundred & fifty, (excepting onely for what is to be paid for building & repations of the said farme) And also I giue unto my said Daughter after my wifes Decease one hundred pounds (the which my said wife is to have the benefitte of for terme of her life as is aboue said) But in Case my said Daughter doth depart this life with out Issue leaueing behind her, then my will is to giue the faide hundred pounds to the Towne of Ip^swich to be & remaine towards the maintenance of a free schoole for euer: the which is to be ordered & diffposed by the officers of the Church of Ip^swich for the faide worke as is afore said. And my will further is to make my loueing wife, & my loueing frend william Inglish my executors: moreouer my will is Concerneinge the farme & stock now in the hands of Thomas Ellethrop: bequested to my said Daughter as afore said: that if my said Daughter should Depart this life before she be married, Then my will is that my said wife shall haue the benifitt of the said farme & stock for terme of her life: & then my said wife shall haue powre to giue & bequeath the one halfe of the said farme & stock, & the other halfe I then giue to the Towne of Ip^swich towards the maintenance of a free Schoole, Answerable as is the hundred pounds afore said: & my will further is to make my loueing & trustie ffreinds m^r william Paine

& william Howard my superuifers & feffees in trust to this my laft will & Testament whom I doe inueft with powre for the difpofeing of my eftate Answerable to this my faid will: And I doe hearby intreate my welbeloued & much honered friend m^r John Norton to aford his aduice & Counfell in the difpofall of my faid Daughter in a way of marryage: unto this my laft will & testament I doe heereunto fett my hand & feale the firft Day of Nouemb^r 1650

Read Sealed & Deliuered

in the p^refence of vs:

Beniamin Muzzie

John Croffe

Elifabeth How

her marke

memorand that I John Croffe of Ipſwich Doe by theſe preſents Confirme this my laft will & bequeſt, as it is on the other ſide expreſſed: onely with this addition or Alteration: as followeth (firſt) that when the lord ſhall pleaſe in mercie to take me vnto himſelfe, I doe bequeath my faid Daughter Hanna Croffe vnto the Care & truſt of my faid executors & ſuperuifers to be diſpoſed of as the Lord ſhall direct them or the mager p^t of them: for her wellbeing, And alſo for the diſpoſeing of her faid eſtate, to her neſſefary uſe Answerable to her degree: & not otherwiſe That ſoe the faide eſtate with the income thereof may be kept together for the further benefitt of my faid Daughter, to be deliuered vp unto her, & her husband at her day of marriage. (Secondly) I doe hereby requeſt my faid executors & ſupuiſers that they will aforde their aduice & Ceare vnto my faid Daughter in her diſpoſall in a way of marriage: & that my faid Daughter ſhall not Joyne her ſelfe in a way of marriage without the Councell & Conſent of the faid m^r John Norton of Ipſwich Aforeſaid whoſe faithfullnes I doe not in any meaſure queſtion: vnto which, as an addition vnto my faid Will I doe heereunto fett my hand: Dated the 30th Day 9th m^o: 1650

Witneſſe hereunto

Robert Lord

John Croffe

Marke Simonds.

memorand that wheras I John Croſſe of Ipſwich haue made this my laft will & Testament and diſpoſed of my eſtate as is therein expreſſed: & leaſt that my faid eſtate ſhould Come ſhort in reſpect of Charges & expence growing And ſome ſmall debts which I was not priuie vnto, my will therefore is that when the feuerall legacies be taken out of my faid eſtate, & what there will be then wanting to pay ſuch Debts as ſhall be Juſtly Due: the ſame ſhall be taken out of the Cattle giuen & bequeathed to my faid wife & daughter (an equall proportion) to pay ſuch debt as ſhall be then due as is aforeſaid, witneſſe my hand Dated 18th Day 10th: m^o 1650.

Witnes hereunto,
Robert Lord.

John Croſſe
his marke

ATKINS FAMILY.

CAPT. JOSEPH ATKINS,¹ ſon of Andrew* and Sara Atkins, was baptized at St. Clement's church, in Sandwich, county of Kent, England, Nov. 14, 1680. He ſerved in the Britiſh navy; and is ſaid to have come to New England to live as early as 1710, in the merchants' ſervice with his wife, whoſe name was Strover, and two ſons, Joſeph, aged twenty-two, and William, aged ſeventeen. He ſettled in



Newbury in 1725, became a merchant in 1729, and an eſquire in 1730. He married Mary, daughter of Governor Joſeph Dudley, and widow of Francis Wainwright, of Boſton, April 7, 1730. He was one

of the founders of St. Paul's church, Newburyport, and lies buried in the

*Andrew Atkins was ſon of Andrew and Anna Atkins, and was baptized at St. Clement's June 16, 1650; his wife Sara being buried at St. Clement's Aug. 15, 1685. Andrew Atkins, the father, was ſon of Thomas Atkins, and was baptized at St. Clement's June 20, 1619.

churchyard. The portraits of himself and wife were painted in 1753; and are herewith reproduced in miniature. He died Jan. 21, 1773, at the age of ninety-two. His wife, Mary, survived him, and died Nov. 19, 1774, aged eighty-three. In his will he requested to be buried at the west end of the churchyard, and gave his servant Juda to his wife.

Children :—

- 2—I. JOSEPH², b. about 1706; was a mariner; lived in Newburyport; captain; d. Feb. 6, 1782; is supposed to have been married, but willed all his estate to his brother William.
- 3—II. WILLIAM², b. about 1711. *See below (3).*
- 4—III. DUDLEY², born in 1731. *See below (4).*

3

WILLIAM ATKINS², born about 1711; came to Newbury with his father in 1728. He was a merchant, and was called an esquire. He married Abigail Beck of Newbury in or before 1738; and lived in Newbury and Newburyport, dying in the latter town Aug. 27, 1788, aged seventy-seven. She died Dec. 5, 1786, aged sixty-eight.

Children, born in Newbury :—

- 5—I. MARY³, b. Oct. 22, 1738; d., unmarried, in Newburyport, Aug. 1, 1802, aged sixty-three.
- 6—II. ABIGAIL³, b. Aug. 3, 1740; m. David Cutler of Newburyport, merchant, before 1788. He was a distiller, and lived in Newburyport in 1794.
- 7—III. SARAH³, b. Oct. 5, 1744; m. — Dean of Salem, and probably d. before 1788.
- 8—IV. REBECCA³, b. Feb. 16, 1746; probably d. before 1788.
- 9—V. JOSEPH³, b. April 27, 1749; probably d. before 1788.
- 10—VI. ELIZABETH³, b. May 5, 1750; d., unmarried, July 30, 1838, aged eighty-eight.
- 11—VII. HANNAH³, b. July 1, 1754; d., unmarried, June 6, 1811, aged fifty-six.
- 12—VIII. ANNE³, b. Nov. 3, 1756; probably d. before 1788.
- 13—IX. WILLIAM³, b. March 7 (?), 1759; lost at sea before 1788.



14—X. SUSANNA³, b. April 12, 1762; m. Dr. Samuel Coleman Oct. 14, 1787; and lived in Hallowell, Me., in 1790. She was a dignified lady, remarkably genial, and d. July 9, 1827, aged sixty-five.

4

DUDLEY ATKINS², born in 1731, graduated at Harvard college in 1748, at the age of seventeen. He had no business training, and his ventures were usually failures. He held several town offices, and was a representative to the general court in 1765. He was handsome and engaging in his manners, being cultured and refined. His society was with the best and leading families of his time and region. He married Sarah Kent of Newbury May 7, 1752; is called in old papers "gentleman" and "esquire," and



lived in Newburyport. His picture is shown as the frontispiece, and that of his wife is herewith given. He was a warden of St. Paul's church, and its hearty supporter at a time when

Episcopacy had much to contend with in New England. He was conservative on the propriety of resisting the stamp act of Great Britain, and gained the undeserved reputation, for a short time, of being a loyalist. A mob visited his house, but retired without doing anything, as he was absent. He died, of a malignant fever, after a week's sickness, Sept. 27, 1767, aged thirty-six. His widow undertook to support herself and young children by a little store which she opened, and by soap-boiling and the making of candles and pot-ashes. She was a tory in sentiment, and, in 1775, fearing the patriots, she re-

moved her family to that part of Amesbury called the Lion's Mouth, where she cultivated a little place. She returned to Newburyport in 1780, and died in October, 1810.

Children :—

- 15—I. MARY RUSSELL³, b. in 1753, in Newbury; m. George Searle, a merchant, in 1779; he d. in 1796; and she d. in 1836, aged eighty-five.
- 16—II. JOSEPH³, b. Dec. 13, 1755, in Newbury; sea captain; perished by shipwreck, with all the crew, on Cape Cod, Feb. 8, 1787, aged thirty-one; unmarried.
- 17—III. HANNAH³, b. April 14, 1757, in Newbury; d. in 1767.
- 18—IV. KATHARINE³, b. Oct. 9, 1758, in Newbury; m. Samuel Eliot of Boston, merchant, May 14, 1786; he d. in 1820; she d. in 1829.
- 19—V. DUDLEY³, b. Sept. 3, 1760, in Newbury; lived in Newbury; had his name changed to Dudley Atkins Tyng Jan. 16, 1790, because of his descent from the family of Tyng, and that Mrs. Sarah Winslow of Tyngsborough, Mass., being a descendant of the same family, having no children, devised to him a considerable part of her estate, requesting him to take the name of Tyng; grad. H. C., 1781; LL. D., 1823; lawyer; m., first, Sarah Higginson of Boston (pub. Sept. 15, 1792); she d. Nov. 2, 1808, in Boston; m., second, her sister, Elizabeth Higginson, Dec. 18, 1809; he had eight children; was collector of the port at Newburyport, 1795-1803; reporter to the supreme court of the commonwealth after 1803; overseer of Harvard college, 1815-1821; and d. Aug. 1, 1829, aged sixty-eight. His wife, Elizabeth, survived him, and married, secondly, Rev. James Morss, D. D., of Newburyport, dying, childless, Jan. —, 1841.
- 20—VI. REBECCA³, b. March 12, 1767, in Newburyport; lived in Newburyport, where she d., unmarried, June 23, 1842, aged seventy-five.

NOTES.

Mr. Phillip Alley of Marblehead, 1645.
Geoles Alley of Lynn aged forty-two in 1668.

—*Quarterly court files, Salem.*

William Alley was a witness to the will of Bridget Verney of Gloucester in 1671.

OLD NORFOLK COUNTY RECORDS.

Continued from page 46.

SALISBURY BIRTHS.

Elisabeth, dau. of ——— and Martha Eaton Dec. 12, 16—.

Joseph, son of ——— Eastman 8: 11 mo: 1650.

Tho: son of Anthony and Susana Cole— 8: 1 mo: 1650.

Benjamin, son of John and Katherine Stevens Feb. 2, 1650.

Elizabeth, dau. of Tho: and Mary Bradbury Nov. 7, 1651.

Ruth, dau. of Tho: and Hellena Barn— Oct. 16, 1651.

James, son of Ge—— and Elisabeth ——— Nov. 28, 16—.

Amos, son of Rich—— and Susana ———, 2 mo: 1651.

Thomas, son of John and Jone Clough.

Joseph, son of Willi: Osgood 18: 1: 1651.

John, son of George and Susana Martin Jan. 26, 1650.

Sarah, dau. of Vallentine and Joan Rowell Nov. 16, 1651.

Edward, son of Edward and Judith Cottell Jan. 17, 1651.

Samuell, son of John and Phebe Gyll 21: 11: 1651.

Joseph, son of Andrew and Mary Greely 5: 12 mo: 1651.

Samuell, son of John and Deborah Weed 15: 12: 1651.

Mary, dau. of George and Elizabeth Carr 24: 12: 1651.

Sarah, dau. of Willi: and Elizabeth Sargent 29: 12: 1651.

Elisabeth, dau. of John and Abigall Severans 8: 2 mo: 1652.

———, son of Steven and Jane Flanders about ye middle of July, 1652.

Abraham, son of Abraham and Sarah Morrill 14: 9: 1652.

Ann, dau. of Jn^o and Martha Eaton 17: 10: 1652.

Sarah, dau. of Willi: and Elizabeth Osgood 7: 12 mo: 1652.

Marah, dau. of Josiah and Marie Cobham 21: 3: 1652.

John, son of Robert and Sara Pike 13 : 3 : 1653.

Jonathan, son of John and Sarah Ilsley 2 : 9 mo : 1652.

Hester, dau. of George and Susannah Martyn 7 : 2 mo : 1653.

John, son of Phillip Cha— 9 : 5 mo : 1653.

Benjamin, 7th son of Rodger and Sarah Eastman Feb. 12, 1652.

Mary, dau. of John and Deborah Weed 5 : 7 mo : 1653.

Mary, dau. of Edward and Judeth Cottell 1 : 9 mo : 1653.

Marah, dau. of John and Frances (his 2d wife) Hoyt Nov. 24, 1653.

Thomas, son of Thomas and Sarah Macy Sept. 22, 1653.

Hannah, dau. of Vall : and Joanah Rowell Jan. —, 1643.

Joseph, son of Joseph and Susannah French 16 : 1 : 1654.

Benjamin, son of Jaon and Abigail Severans 11 mo : 1654.

Abigail, dau. of Tho : and Mary Carter ye latter end of June, 165—.

Ihon : son of Mr. Tho : and Mary Bradbury 20 : 2 : 1654.

Martha, dau. of Jn^o and Jone Clough 12 : 1 mo : 1654.

Sarah, dau. of Steven and Jane ffanders 5 : 9 mo : 1654.

Sarah, dau. of Jn^o and Phebe Gill 27 : 4 : 1654.

Martha, dau. of Robert and Elisabeth Ring Dec. 12, 1654.

Benjamin, son of Andrew and Mary Greely Dec. 9, 1654.

Sarah, dau. of George and Elisabeth Carre Dec. 17, 1654.

Martha, dau. of Willia and Elisabeth Browne 5 : 5 : 1654.

Naomy, dau. of Jn^o and Frances Hoyt Jan. 23, 1654.

Sarah, dau. of Henry and Abigail Brown 6 : 10 mo : 1654.

Sarah, dau. of John and Martha Eaton 28 : 12 : 1654.

Elisabeth, dau. of Thomas and Dorethie Roleson June 7, 1655.

Hannah, dau. of Phillip and Ann Griffyn March 12, 1653.

Benjamin, son of Edward Cottell 2 : 1 mo : 1655.

Mary, dau. of Phillip and Ann Griffyn April 24, 1655.

John, son of Phillip Watson Challis and wife Mary June 26, 1655.

Robert, son of Robert and Sarah Pike June 26, 1655.

Sarah, dau. of Rodger and Sarah Eastman, 25 : 7 : 1655.

Elisabeth, dau. of Joseph and Susannah French 5 : 9 mo : 1655.

John, son of Vallentine and Joana Rowell 15 : 9 : 1655.

Richard, son of Richard, jr., and Mary Goodale Aug. 29, 1655.

Moses, son of Abraham and Sarah Morrill Dec. 28, 1655.

John, son of John and Deborah Weed Nov. 1, 1655.

Dorathia, dau. of Jn^o and Frances Hoyt April 13, 1656.

Ann, dau. of Mr. Tho : and Mary Bradbury April 16, 1656.

Ephraim, son of Jn^o and Abigail Severans April 8, 1656.

Sam : son of Tho : and Mary Carter Oct. 25, 1656.

Thomas, son of Thomas and Dorethie Rolanson July 5, 1656.

Elisabeth, dau. of Willi : and Elisabeth Browne Aug. 6, 1656.

Mary, dau. of John and Martha Eaton Dec. 9, 1656.

Jane, dau. of Georg and Susanna Martyn Nov. 2, 1656.

Naomy, dau. of Steven and Jane ffanders Dec. 15, 1656.

John, son of John and Frances Colebie Nov. 19, 1656.

John, son of Phillip and Ann Griffyn Nov. 4, 1656.

John, son of George and Elisabeth Carre Nov. 14, 1656.

—, dau. of Thomas and Hellen Barnett Jan. 20, 1656.

Sarah, dau. of John and Mary Wooddin, Feb. last day, 1656.

Moses, son of John and Phebe Gill, Dec. 26, 1656.

Sarah, dau. of Edward and Judeth Cottell, March, 1657.

Elizabeth, dau. of Vallentine and Joanna Rowell, 10 : 6 mo : 1657.

Ann, dau. of John and Debora Weed, July 26, 1657.

Isaack, son of Sam : and Sarah Buswell, Aug. 6, 1657.

Symond, son of Joseph and Susanah French, 24 : 8 : 1657.

Ebenezer, son of Henry and Mary Blesdale, 17 : 8 : 1657.

Samuell, son of Rodger and Sarah Eastman, 20 : 9 : 1657.

Benjamin, son of Willi : and Anne Allin, 1652.

Joseph, son of Willi : Allin, Oct. 13, 1653.

Richard, son of William and Anne Allin, Nov. 8, 1655.

Ruth, dau. of Willi : and Anne Allin, Feb. 19, 1657.

Samuell, son of John and Joannah Clough, Jan. 20, 1656.

Lidia, dau. of Robert and Elizabeth Quenbie, 22 : 11 : 1657.

Sam : son of Sam : and Dorcas Getchell, Feb. 8, 1657.

Moses, son of Robert and Sarah Pike, March 15, 1658.

Sarah, dau. of Willi : and Elizabeth Browne, April 12, 1658.

—, dau. of John and Abigail Severance, June 17, 1658.

Iabez, son of M^r Thomas and Mary Bradbury, June 27, 1658.

Aron, son of Abraham and Sarah Morrill, Aug. 9, 1658.

Sarah, dau. of Tho : and Dorothie Rolenson, Aug. 5, 1658.

Sarah, dau. of John and Frances Coleby, July 17, 1658.

Phillip and William, sons of Phillip Wottson Challis and wife Mary, Dec. 19, 1657.

John, son of Steven and Jane flanders, 11 : 12 mo : 1658.

Henry, son of Henry and Abigail Browne, 8 : 12 mo : 1658.

Samuell, son of John and Martha Eaton, Jan. 14, 1658.

Judeth, dau. of Edward and Judeth Cottle, March 25, 1659.

To be continued.

NOTES.

Lucy Allen married Nehemiah Story, jr., both of Manchester, April 7, 1771.

Nathaniel Allen married Anne Dodge, both of Manchester, Nov. 12, 1786. Children : William, born April 11, 1787 ; died Sept. 10, 1794. Anne, born Nov. 9, 1788 ; died May 12, 1795. Nathaniel, born Aug. 15, 1790 ; m. Anna Miller of Beverly Jan. 23, 1812 ; and had four children. Sally (twin), born Sept. 21, 1792 ; d. Sept. 20, 1793. Hannah (twin), born Sept. 21, 1792 ; d. Oct. 4, 1793. Sally, born April 14, 1794.

—*Manchester town records.*

Thomas Alley lived in Rowley as early as 1670, and died there May 4, 1699, being a yeoman. He married, first, Sarah Silver of Rowley Feb. 6, 1670 ; and, second, Abigail Killam of Rowley Oct. 10, 1681. She survived him, and married, secondly, William Thomson of Haverhill, yeoman, June 25, 1700. Mr. Alley's children were born in Rowley as follows : 1. Samuel, baptized July 4, 1675 ; 2. Sarah, born Aug. 28, 1678 ; 3. Thomas, born Dec. 12, 1683 ; probably lived in Byfield, as in 1753, Samuel Alley of Dover, N. H., husbandman, conveyed to his (Samuel's) son, John Alley of Dover, husbandman, land in Rowley-Byfield, which formerly belonged to my father, Thomas Alley of Byfield, deceased ; 4. Abigail, born March 1, 1687.—*Rowley records, etc.*

Benjamin Alley, jr., married Joanna Proctor, both of Lynn, Feb. 1, 1784 ; and she died Oct. 22, 1830. Their daughter Betsey was born June 22, 1784.

Abigail Alley married Benjamin Breed, both of Lynn, Jan. 17, 1788.

Esther Alley published to Samuel Laughton, both of Lynn, Nov. 10, 1711.

Rebecca Alley published to Crispus Graves, both of Lynn, July 15, 1704.

Hannah Alley published to Thomas Pearce, both of Lynn, Nov. 24, 1714.

—*Lynn town records.*

Rebecca Alley, an adult maiden, owned covenant May 17, 1702.—*Salem Village church records.*

Abner Alley died May 3, 1792, aged twenty-four years and eight months.—*Lynn cemetery.*

Rebeckah Alley married Mark Haskell, both of Marblehead, Sept. 15, 1774.—*Marblehead town records.*

QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.
Answers are solicited.

270. Wanted, ancestry of Gustavus Sargent of Annisquam, born May 18, 1776, died Dec. 31, 1827, married Feb. 6, 1799, Hannah (Saville) Whittredge.

Washington, D. C.

I. S. C.

271. Wanted, ancestry of Mary Saville who married, Dec. 8, 1755 (?), William Whittredge of Ipswich.

I. S. C.

272. Wanted, ancestry of Ruth Kendall, first wife of Abraham Bailey, married May 29, 1770. He was born in Tewksbury, Mass. She died Oct. 5, 1791.

I. S. C.

273. Wanted, the descendants of the following children of Josiah and Deborah (House) White, born in Leominster, Mass.; John, 1742; Samuel, 1744; married Hannah Platts; Susanna, 1750; married Richard Prouty; Abijah, 1751; married Polly ———; Ruth, 1753; married Ephraim Knopleh (?); Asa, 1755; married Jane ———; died in Rockingham, Vt., 1781. They were soldiers in the Revolution. I am compiling a genealogy of the family, and would be pleased with any facts in regard to the above.

M. L. WHITE.

Haverhill, Mass.

274. Who were the parents of Sarah Tyler, who married Jacob Andrews in Ipswich in 1772?

R. T. W.

West Boxford.

275. Wanted, ancestry of Hannah Sibley who married, in Newbury, Dec. 4, 1712, Batt Moulton, later of Amesbury. She died in Amesbury, Nov. 8, 1729.

Lowell.

F. N. C.

276. Wanted, ancestry of Rachel Farnam (or Varnum) who married, first,

Samuel Ayer, jr., of Haverhill, July 23, 1747; and, second, Isaac Bradley, jr., of Haverhill, Nov. 23, 1762.

F. N. C.

277. Wanted, ancestry of Benjamin Davis of Plaistow, N. H., who married, March 22, 1744, Ruth Hadley. Was he son of Ephraim Davis and Hannah Eastman of Haverhill, born April 12, 1718?

F. N. C.

278. Wanted, ancestry of Isaac Proctor of Chebacco parish, Ipswich, who married Lucy Goodhue, January, 1747, and moved to Manchester about 1768, dying there in 1799.

R. C.

Essex.

279. Wanted, ancestry of Sarah Fogg, born March 7, 1757, married Benjamin Stevens of Epping or Deerfield, N. H. Also, date of marriage.

D. D. DAVIS.

Tilton, N. H.

280. Wanted, ancestry of Mary Bartlett, married Nathaniel Norton of Suffield, Conn., July 8, 1729.

H.

Waterville, N. Y.

ANSWERS.

250. Mary, wife of Samuel Colcord, of Kingstown, N. H., in 1725, was Mary, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Hutchins) Ayer, and was born in Haverhill March 22, 1660-1. She was his widow, living in Kingstown, in 1737.—*Ed.*

260. Col. John Carnes of Boston, who died in 1760, was born April 3, 1698, in Boston, and died there March 4, 1760. He was colonel in the English army, and commanded the artillery company in Boston in 1748. He married, July 26, 1722, Sarah, daughter of John and Mary Baker, who was born in Boston March 31, 1703. He was son of John Carnes, who was born in Scotland, and died at sea in 1698, being a commodore in the Royal Navy. John Carnes, the father, married, June 24, 1697, Elizabeth, daughter of Edward and Elizabeth Mortimer, who was born in Boston Aug. 19, 1678. See American Ancestry, volume XI., page 134.—*George H. Lewis, New York City.*

THE LIBRARY
OF THE
UNIVERSITY OF ILLINOIS



THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. IV.

SALEM, MASS., JUNE, 1900.

No. 6.

ATKINSON GENEALOGY.

THE name of ATKINSON is also spelled in the early Essex county records *Adkinson*, *Akinson*, *Atkinsone* and *Atkison*.*

JOHN ATKINSON¹, son of Theodore Atkinson of Boston, was born there about 1639. He settled in Newbury in 1662, and was a feltmaker and hatter, a trade that his descendants generally carried on. He married, first, Sarah Mirick April 27, 1664; and she was his wife in 1686. He married, second, Hannah² ———, who died Jan. 5, 1704/5. He then lived with his son John for the rest of his life. His will, dated June 26, 1713, was proved Sept. 29, 1715.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 2—I. SARAH², b. Nov. 27, 1665; m. Stephen Coffin about 1685; and lived in Haverhill.
- 3—II. JOHN². See below (3).
- 4—III. THOMAS², b. Dec. 27, 1669; H. C. 1691; and d. before 1699.

*The frontispiece is a copy of a coat-of-arms, in possession of the Essex Institute at Salem, that formerly belonged to Mrs. Susan (Derby) Currier, daughter of Mrs. Susan (Atkinson) Derby of Salem. It is painted in water colors on laid paper, yellowed with age, and measures about eight-by-ten inches. It is colored as follows: shield, white; bend, purple; fleur-de-lis and eagle reddish brown. Whether or not the family of Atkinson had a right to coat armor the writer has not learned. Neither is it known how old this painting is, nor its early history. It may have been one of those made by John Coles of Boston, an Englishman, who settled there as early as 1776. He painted "arms" until his decease, being succeeded by his son John, who continued the business until about 1815. They charged a guinea apiece for their productions, and were well patronized, hundreds of their paintings being in existence. The source of their work was the 1724 edition (folio) of Guillim's "Display of Heraldry."

- 5—IV. THEODORE², b. Jan. 23, 1671-2; drowned July 24, 1685.
- 6—V. ABIGAIL², b. Nov. 8, 1673; m. Jonathan Woodman before 1706; and was living in 1717.
- 7—VI. SAMUEL², b. Jan. 16, 1675-6; lived in Newbury; will, dated March 18, 1717-8, proved March 25, 1728; and probably had no issue.
- 8—VII. NATHANIEL², b. Nov. 29, 1677. See below (8).
- 9—VIII. ELIZABETH², b. June 20, 1680; m. Thomas Lovell before 1715.
- 10—IX. JOSEPH², b. May 1, 1682; feltmaker and hatter; lived in Newbury; and was killed by the Indians at the eastward in 1706.
- 11—X. REBECCA², m., first, Israel Adams Oct. 15, 1714; he d. in Waltham Dec. 12, 1714; and she m., second, Ens. Joseph Hilton of Exeter Oct. 10, 1716.

By 2^d wife Sarah b. Nov. 6 1700 or 1701
Hannah 3^d Jan. 21 1703

JOHN ATKINSON², born in Newbury, was a feltmaker, and lived in his native town. His father acknowledged, in his will, the dutifulness of this son to him in his old age, and devised to him his house, barn and land in Newbury. He married Sarah Woodman of Newbury. His will, dated June 30, 1744, was proved Sept. 27, 1744; and she survived him.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 12—I. THOMAS³, b. March 16, 1694. See below (12).
- 13—II. JOHN³, b. Oct. 29, 1695. See below (13).
- 14—III. THEODORE³, b. Oct. 8, 1698.
- 15—IV. SARAH³, b. Nov. 6, 1700.
- 16—V. HANNAH³, b. Jan. 11, 1702; m. Joseph Clement of Newbury March 4, 1730-1.
- 17—VI. ABIGAIL³, b. March —, 1705; m. Joshua Moody, jr., of Newbury April 8, 1725; and was living in 1744.
- 18—VII. JOSEPH³, b. Oct. 5, 1707; his father devised land in Haverhill to him.

- 19 VIII. MARY³, b. Feb. 19, 1709; m. George Freese of Newbury April 19, 1737; and d. before 1744, leaving children.
- 20—IX. ELIZABETH³, b. June 29, 1712; m. Samuel Pilsbury of Newbury Feb. 19, 1735-6; and was living in 1744.
- 21—X. ICHABOD³, b. Aug. 13, 1714. *See below (21)*.

8

NATHANIEL ATKINSON², born in Newbury Nov. 29, 1677. In 1703, his father deeded to him the house and land where he (the father) then dwelt in Newbury; and Nathaniel settled there, marrying Deborah Knight Jan. 22, 1707-8. His brother Samuel devised to him house and land in Boston in 1728. He was a feltmaker, and both he and his wife Deborah were living in Newbury in 1749.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 22—I. MARY³, b. Oct. 31, 1708; probably m. Major Gooding (pub. Oct. 1, 1726).
- 23—II. SARAH³, b. Dec. 10, 1710; probably m. David Stickney of Newbury May 13, 1730.
- 24—III. MARGARET³, b. Nov. 2, 1712; probably m. Elias Jackman of Newbury April 19, 1737.
- 25—IV. NATHANIEL³, b. March 19, 1717. *See below (25)*.
- 26—V. JOSEPH³, b. Nov. 28, 1718. *See below (26)*.

12

THOMAS ATKINSON³, born in Newbury March 16, 1694. He was a feltmaker, and lived in Newbury. He married Mary Pike of Salisbury Aug. 25, 1719; and they were living in 1744.

Children:—

- 27—I. HUMPHREY⁴, b. June 12, 1720, in Newbury. *See below (27)*.
- 28—II. ANNAH⁴, b. Nov. 5, 1722, at Hampton, N. H.
- 29—III. SAMUEL⁴, b. Dec. 9, 1724, at Newbury.
- 30—IV. MOSES⁴, b. July 29, 1736, in Newbury.

13

ENS. JOHN ATKINSON³, born in Newbury Oct. 29, 1695. He was a feltmaker and hatter, and lived in Newbury. He married Judith Worth of Newbury Nov. 23, 1721. He died Dec. 26, 1768; and she died, his widow, July 30, 1782, aged seventy-nine.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 31—I. JUDITH⁴, b. Nov. 1, 1724; m. Silas Pearson of Newbury Nov. 22, 1744; and was living in 1769.
- 32—II. THEODORE⁴, b. Aug. 12, 1727; m. Lydia Stickney Jan. 30, 1752; lived in Newbury; he d. April 7, 1753, and she probably m., secondly, Joseph Muzzey, jr., May 26, 1756.
- 33—III. LYDIA⁴, b. Oct. 12, 1729; m. Richard Stickney Oct. 24, 1751; and was living in 1769.
- 34—IV. ELIZABETH⁴, b. Dec. 7, 1731; m. Michael Toppan Dec. 27, 1750; and was living in 1769.
- 35—V. SARAH⁴, b. April 1, 1734; m. Joseph Clement, jr. (pub. Oct. 27, 1764).
- 36—VI. MARY⁴, b. Oct. 22, 1737; perhaps m. Moses Coffin Feb. 14, 1765.
- 37—VII. JOHN⁴, b. April 30, 1740. *See below (37)*.
- 38—VIII. EUNICE⁴, b. April 14, 1744; probably m. Joshua Little of Newbury Jan. 5, 1775.

21

DEA. ICHABOD ATKINSON³, born in Newbury Aug. 13, 1714. He was a yeoman and feltmaker, and lived in Newbury. He married Priscilla Bailey (published Oct. 7, 1733), who died Feb. 9, 1793, aged eighty; and he died in 1803, his will, dated May 29, 1797, being proved Jan. 3, 1804.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 39—I. MOSES⁴, b. Sept. 22, 1734; cordwainer; lived in Newbury; m., first, Mary Merrill of Rowley May 19, 1757; she d. Aug. 16, 1780; he m., second, Sarah Hale of Hampstead, N. H. (pub. Aug. 4, 1781); he probably d. childless; in his will, dated Dec. 7, 1807, and proved July 5, 1814, he bequeathed money to his church and school district; his wife Sarah died, his widow, in Newbury, March 2, 1830.
- 40—II. MATTHIAS⁴, b. Jan. 6, 1736. *See below (40)*.
- 41—III. MIRIAM⁴, b. March 20, 1739; m. Ralph Cross, jr., Sept. 21, 1757; and d. before 1807.
- 42—IV. ABIGAIL⁴, m. ——— Emerson before 1797; and was living in 1807.
- 43—V. HANNAH⁴, b. Sept. 2, 1743.
- 44—VI. ANNA⁴, b. May 16, 1746; m. ——— Noyes before 1797.
- 45—VII. SARAH⁴, b. Nov. 1, 1748; unmarried in 1797.
- 46—VIII. AMOS⁴, b. March 20, 1754. *See below (46)*.
- 47—IX. EUNICE⁴, b. Sept. 18, 1759.

25

NATHANIEL ATKINSON³, born in Newbury March 19, 1717. He was a yeoman, and lived in Newbury until 1769, when he removed to Boscawen, N. H. He married, first, Elizabeth Greenleaf of Newbury Nov. 30, 1738. She died in Newbury June 21, 1755, and he married, second, Sarah Morse April 1, 1756. He died in Boscawen Oct. 26, 1794.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 48—I. PARKER⁴, b. Feb. 1, 1739; was respectively cordwainer, stonelayer and yeoman; lived in Newbury; and administration was granted on his estate Feb. 23, 1784.
- 49—II. MARY⁴, b. May 18, 1742.
- 50—III. STEPHEN⁴, b. Dec. 28, 1744. *See below (50).*
- 51—IV. ELIZABETH⁴, b. Aug. 10, 1747; m. Joseph Adams (pub. Jan. 16, 1768); and was living in 1783.
- 52—V. SUSANNAH⁴, b. Aug. 11, 1750; d. Oct. 5, 1753.
- 53—VI. NATHANIEL⁴, b. in 1753 or 1754; lived in Boscawen, N. H., yeoman, 1782 and 1791; m. Abigail Bradley of Haverhill, Mass., Jan. 24, 1782; and had children.
- 54—VII. JONATHAN⁴, b. Dec. 30, 1756.
- 55—VIII. JOSEPH⁴, b. April 28, 1758.
- 56—IX. JOHN⁴, b. Oct. 30, 1759.
- 57—X. BENJAMIN⁴, b. June 7, 1761.
- 58—XI. SARAH⁴, b. Jan. 8, 1763.
- 59—XII. THEODORE⁴, b. Sept. 30, 1769.

26

JOSEPH ATKINSON³, born in Newbury Nov. 28, 1718. He was a weaver and yeoman, and lived in Newbury until 1767, when he removed to Boscawen, N. H. He married, first, Hannah Hale of Newbury Jan. 23, 1744-5; and she was living in 1784. He married, second, Mary Couch. He died Aug. 29, 1801, aged eighty-two. His wife Mary survived him, and died Dec. 14, 1818, aged ninety-two.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 60—I. SARAH⁴, b. Dec. 19, 1745; d. young.
- 61—II. SIMEON⁴, b. Aug. 10, 1747; d. young.
- 62—III. SAMUEL⁴, b. Oct. 16, 1748.
- 63—IV. SILAS⁴, b. Oct. —, 1752.
- 64—V. SIMEON⁴, b. March 30, 1754.
- 65—VI. SUSANNAH⁴, b. June 15, 1758.
- 66—VII. HANNAH⁴, b. June 10, 1760.
- 67—VIII. SARAH⁴, b. May 11, 1764.

27

HUMPHREY ATKINSON⁴, born in Newbury June 12, 1720. He was a shipwright, and lived in Newbury. He married Sarah Hale of Newbury Aug. 25, 1743; and they were living in Newbury in 1761.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 68—I. SARAH⁵, b. June 25, 1744; d. July —, 1744.
- 69—II. JOSEPH⁵, b. Aug. 24, 1745.
- 70—III. MOSES⁵, b. Nov. 17, 1747.
- 71—IV. THOMAS⁵, b. Dec. 21, 1749.
- 72—V. EUNICE⁵, b. Nov. 15, 1757.
- 73—VI. THEODORE⁵, b. June 2, 1760.

37

LT. JOHN ATKINSON⁴, born in Newbury April 30, 1740. He was a feltmaker and hatter, and lived in Newbury. He married Lydia Little of Newbury Oct. 14, 1770. His will, dated June 30, 1810, was proved March 5, 1812. His wife Lydia was living in 1810.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 74—I. JOHN⁵, b. June 25, 1771; his father devised land in Minot to him in his will.
- 75—II. THEODORE⁵, b. April 3, 1773; * was living in 1810.
- 76—III. ANNA⁵, b. June 25, 1775; m. Stephen Little of Newbury June 2, 1795; and was living in 1810.
- 77—IV. LYDIA⁵, b. June 4, 1777; d. before 1810.
- 78—V. MOSES LITTLE⁵, b. April 11, 1779; cordwainer; lived in Newbury.
- 79—VI. JOSHUA⁵, b. Feb. 5, 1781; d. before 1810.
- 80—VII. JUDITH⁵ (twin), b. April 30, 1782; d. July 10, 1782.
- 81—VIII. ABIGAIL⁵ (twin), b. April 30, 1782; m. Benjamin Currier of Newbury Nov. 25, 1802.
- 82—IX. HANNAH⁵, b. Dec. 22, 1784; living in 1810.
- 83—X. JOSHUA⁵, b. Jan. 29, 1787; d. May 29, 1792.
- 84—XI. JACOB⁵, b. March 24, 1789; cordwainer; lived in Newbury.
- 85—XII. JOSIAH LITTLE⁵, b. Oct. 11, 1791; living in 1817.

*Theodore Atkinson married Mary Noyes of Newbury Feb. 13, 1796, and had two children born in Newbury, viz: Mary, born Feb. 5, 1797, and John, born Dec. 30, 1798.—*Newbury town records.*

40

MATTHIAS ATKINSON⁴, born in Newbury Jan. 6, 1736. He was a carpenter, and lived in Newbury. He married Abigail Bayley April 10, 1766. His will, dated Oct. 23, 1815, was proved Dec. 26, 1815. She survived him.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 86—I. MOSES⁵, b. Jan. 31, 1773; living in 1815.*
- 87—II. — (dau.)⁵, b. March 10, 1775; probably d. before 1815.
- 88—III. SALLY⁵, b. May 18, 1777; probably d. before 1815.
- 89—IV. JOSEPH⁵, b. April 26, 1780; probably d. before 1815.
- 90—V. EUNICE⁵, b. Oct. 29, 1782; living in 1815.
- 91—VI. GEORGE⁵, b. Sept. 5, 1785; probably d. before 1815.

46

LT. AMOS ATKINSON⁴, born in Newbury March 20, 1754. He was a hatter, and lived in Newbury. He married, first, Anna Bayley of Amesbury (published Oct. 17, 1778); and, second, Anna Knowlton of Newburyport Sept. 16, 1784. He died Nov. 11, 1817; and his wife Anna survived him, being his widow in 1820.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 92—I. WILLIAM⁵, b. Nov. 13, 1779; living in 1820.
- 93—II. NANCY⁵, m. — Johnson; and was living in 1820.
- 94—III. CHARLES⁵, b. Jan. 2, 1786; living in 1820.
- 95—IV. GEORGE⁵, b. Nov. 17, 1788; gentleman; lived in Newbury; and d. May —, 1826, childless.
- 96—V. AMOS⁵, b. May —, 1792; merchant, of Boston, 1826.
- 97—VI. ANNA⁵, b. July 22, 1797; probably d. before 1817.

50

STEPHEN ATKINSON⁴, born in Newbury Dec. 28, 1744. He was a shipwright, and lived in Newbury. He married, first, Mercy Clark of Newburyport Dec. 15, 1770; and she was living in 1791. He married, second, Sarah Atkinson of Newbury Feb. 27, 1794. Administration

*Moses Atkinson of Salem, merchant.—*Probate records*.

was granted on his estate May 3, 1797. His wife Sarah survived him.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 98—I. ELIZABETH GREENLEAF⁵, b. June 28, 1771; m. Thomas Pettingell of Newbury March —, 1793.
- 99—II. MICHAEL⁵, b. Feb. 14, 1770. *See below* (99).
- 100—III. MOLLY⁵, b. May 2—, 1776.
- 101—IV. PARKER⁵, b. Jan. 8, 1780; chair-maker; lived in Newbury; drowned Aug. 31, 1799 (Newburyport town records).
- 102—V. ELIZABETH WATSON⁵, b. June 2, 1784.
- 103—VI. STEPHEN⁵, b. July 6, 1786.
- 104—VII. REBECCA⁵, living, a minor, in 1799.
- 105—VIII. SUSANNA⁵, b. June 21, 1791.

99

MICHAEL ATKINSON⁵, born in Newbury Feb. 14, 1770. He lived in Newbury, and married Joanna Lunt of that place April 17, 1794.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 106—I. BENJAMIN⁶, b. May 28, 1795.
- 107—II. JOANNA COOK⁶, b. Dec. 22, 1799.

NOTES.

“Matthew Mansfield

ACQUAINTS his Customers and others that he has removed his Goods from his Shop at the Corner, to his new Brick Shop, a few Steps down the great Street leading to *Marblehead*, and next Door to the Houfe of *William Pyncheon*, Esq; where he has just opened a very good Affortment of

GOODS.

Said Mansfield's Houfe, up in Town, oppofite to the Quaker Meeting-Houfe, is to be SOLD or LET; it is very convenient, has a Barn and near an Acre of Land belonging and adjoining to it, with a very handy Well of Water, which is good for wafhing, and all other Ufes.”

—*Advertisement in Essex Gazette, Dec. 27-Jan. 3, 1769.*

John Alley⁴ (No. 37, page 50, volume III., *Antiquarian*) married, first, Sarah Bassett, 10: 9 mo: 1761. She died 2 mo: 1778; and he married, second Sarah Hood 25: 3: 1779.

NORTHERN LIGHTS.

We sang of thee, sweet days of old;
 But who has sung of ancient nights
 Since David penned his psalms that told
 Of moon and stars and northern lights
 In words of beauty, strength and love,
 Inspired by thoughts of things above.

While moon shines bright, and stars of gold
 Stud azure skies each cloudless night,
 Aurora rarely we behold,—
 Her flashing flame and penciled light,
 From clearest white to deepest red,
 Among the stars is seldom shed.

THE AURORA BOREALIS.

"December 11th, 1719. Between seven and eight o'clock at night, the moone being near the full, it might want two days, there appeared in ye north above like a rainbow, but it was white. It seemed to reach from norwest to north-east, and it was more strait in the middle than a rainbow. It seemed to be eight foot wide. It looked like a cloud. There appeared in the north clouds, which looked very red and seemed to flie up almost overhead, as if they had been driven with a farse wind and then parted to the east and so vanished away. The white cloud or bow remained an hour or two. Between ten and eleven there appeared a cloud, which came from ye nor-west like a mist. We could see the stars through it. It was as red as blood or crimson, but not a thick red. My eies saw it."

Thus wrote Stephen Jaques of Newbury in his diary. Except in March, 1718, and May 15, 1719, this was the first time, as far as known, that the northern lights were seen by the New England people; and, it is said, that in England they were noticed for the first time in 1716. There was a general fear in both countries that calamity would follow such an appearance, and probably because of its color, that such disaster would be the loss of human life, perhaps the final destruction of all things. As the people became accustomed to such exhibitions, most of them became less fearful of direful consequences following.

Dr. Edward A. Holyoke, of Salem, wrote in his diary, Dec. 29, 1736: "The first aurora borealis I ever saw. The northern sky seemed suffused with a dark blood-red colored vapor, without any variety of different colored rays. I have never seen the like." The appearance was supposed to have reference to the awful plague, called the throat distemper, which took away the lives of many hundreds of children throughout this section from 1735 to 1737. Just before our war with Mexico occurred, the red aurora appeared in its deepest color, and many persons that saw it have believed that it was a forerunner of that bloody conflict.

The brilliant appearance that Mr. Jaques noticed in his diary was followed the next year by other luminous appearances in the evening sky.

A writer of that time said that the coruscation that Mr. Jaques saw "rustled like a silken banner," a sound that has been always noticed in connection with the aurora borealis.

ALLEY NOTES.

Anna Alley published to John Pudney, 3d, Dec. 29, 1710.

Anne Alley published to David Boice, both of Salem, March 29, 1712.

Elizabeth Alley married Robert MacFarlan Sept. 12, 1784.

—*Salem town records.*

Benjamin Alley of Lynn, cordwainer, 1786, wife Joanna, conveyed part of the estate of Abner Alley of Lynn, deceased.

Benjamin Alley of Lynn, cordwainer and merchant, 1787-1796; wife Huldah, 1793-1796.

John Alley, jr., of Lynn, cordwainer, 1792.

John Alley, 3d, of Lynn, cordwainer, 1798.

Solomon Alley of Lynn, cordwainer, 1792.

William Blyth Alley of Lynn, cordwainer, 1797.

—*Registry of deeds.*

BOXFORD INSCRIPTIONS.

WEST BOXFORD BURYING GROUND.

Continued from page 74.

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF
M^R SAMUEL PORTER
WHO DIED MAY 10
1750 AGED 27 YEARS
11 MONTHS & 23 DAYS.

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF
M^RS SARAH THE
WIFE OF M^R
BENJAMIN PORTER
WHO DEPARTED
THIS LIFE JAN^{RY}
27 1767 IN Y^E 71ST
YEAR OF HER AGE.

In Memory of
M^{RS} SARAH PORTER,
Confort of
Mr Moses Porter,
who died Jan. 30^h 1791
Ætat. 69.

Also in memory of Mary & James
Children of Mr Porter by his first wife
one aged 4 years the other three.

Mr. Isaac Robinson,
died
April 13th 1804.
Ætat. 88.
Nathan died Sept. 1762
Ætat. 6.
Dorothy died June 1767
Ætat. 21.
Daniel died July 1771
Ætat. 21. at St. Croix.
Children of the above named.

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF M^R
ASA RUNNELS WHO
DIED JUNE THE
26^h 1768 IN
THE 23^d YEAR
OF HIS AGE

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF
M^{RS} HANNAH THE
WIFE OF LIUET
SAMUEL RUNNELS
WHO DIED APRIL
THE 9th 1753
IN Y^E 41ST YEAR
OF HER AGE

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF
M^R STEPHEN
RUNNELS WHO
DIED MARCH
THE 10th 1753
AGED 48 YEARS.

AZARIAH THE
SON OF M^R
EBENEZER
AND SARAH
SHERWIN WHO
DIED NOV^R 18*
AGED 10 MONTHS

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF
SaRaH the DaUGhtER
OF MR SamUEL &
SaRaH SPaFaRD
WHO DIED OCT
OBER the 7 Day
1736 & In the 16
YEaR OF HER aGE.

Mrs. Mary Spofford,
Confort of
Mr. Samuel Spofford;
died March 14th 1799,
Ætat. 73.

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF
M^RS ANNE THE
WIFE OF CAPT
IOHN TYLER
DIED FEBR^Y 11 1745
IN Y^E 70 YEAR OF HER AGE

*On the footstone the date is "1762."

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF
M^{rs} HANNAH
THE WIFE OF
M^r PHINEHAS
TYLER WHO
DIED JUNE Y^e 1^t
1769 IN THE 31^t
YEAR OF HER AGE

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF
M^r. JOHN TYLER
WHO DEPARTED
THIS LIFE JUNE 17th
1756 IN THE 88th
YEAR OF HIS AGE

*In Memory of
Katy Tyler, daughter of
M^r Stephen & M^{rs} Patty
Tyler, who died, July 26th, 1796,
Ætat. 3.*

HERE LYES BURIED
the BODY OF
M^{rs} MARTHA TYLER
y^e WIFE OF M^r
MOSES TYLER WHO
DIED FEB^{ry} 13 1735
IN y^e 87 YEAR OF HER AGE

IN Memory of
M^{rs} Mary Tyler
the wife of
M^r Broadstreet Tyler
who Departed this
Life Aug^t y^e 7th 1785
in the 36 Year
of her age.

IN
Memory of M^{rs}
MEHITABEL TYLER,
wife of
ENSIGN GIDEON TYLER,
who died July: 4th
1777; In the 51st year
of her age.

HERE LYES BURIED
the BODY OF MR
MOSES TYLER
WHO DIED OCTOBER
the 11th 1732 In Y^e
66 YEaR OF HIS AGE

*Rebecca Tyler
daugh^r of Mr John
& M^{rs} Mercy Tyler,
died Sept. 24th 1797,
Ætat. 6.*

HERE LYES BURIED
the BODY OF M^{rs}
RUTH TYLER WHO
DIED MaY the 10
Day 1738 In the
62 YEaR OF HER
AGE

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF M^r
DANIEL WOOD
WHO DIED MARCH
31st 1746 AND
IN THE 40th
YEAR OF HIS AGE

HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF
DAUID THE SON
OF M^r DAUID
AND MARCY
WOOD DIED
OCT^R 22 1762
IN Y^e 8th YEAR
OF HIS AGE

IRENAY THE
DAUGHTER OF
M^r DAUID AND
MERCY WOOD
WHO DIED
OCT^r 9 1753
IN THE 4 YEAR
OF HER AGE.

MERCY
WOOD*

N R 1762
A †

WILL OF THOMAS BARKER.

The will of Thomas Barker of Rowley was proved in the Ipswich court 25 : 1 : 1651. The following copy was taken from the record in the Ipswich Deeds, volume I, leaf 120, the original being missing.

I Thomas Barker of Rowley, in Newenglande though at p^rsent weake of body, yet of good vnderstanding, doe ordaine & make this my Laft will & Testament. ffirst I doe Comfortably giue up my Soule into the hands of God through Jefus Chrift in whom I doe trust that I fhall haue a Joyfull refurrection. And I doe abhorre all the errors & Blafphemies that doe abounde in thefe dayes, againft the faid refurrection & the holy Scriptures.

Inprimis for the bleffings of this life which God hath giuen me I doe giue to o^r reuerend Paftor, m^r Ezekiel Rogers my young mare, he paying out of it A Cowe to the Stock of the Towne of Rowley to be difpofed of by the Elders & Deacons.

Item I giue to my Deare Sifter Jane Lambert one Ewe Sheepe. Item I giue to Thomas Leauer & his wife one Ewe fheepe. Item I giue to John Johnfon two pounds: To Elizabeth Johnfon one pounce.

Item I giue to Thomas Lambert Sixty pounds or the one halfe of my Lande, wth ten pounds: whether of thefe my wife feeth meete: And my meaning is that if he haue the halfe of the Lande, that the dwellinge howfe & Barnes & other houfing are excepted, with all the yards & lands betweene the Streete & the Brook. Item I doe giue to my wellbeloued wife Mary Barker my Dwellinge houfe, Barnes all the reft of the houfinge & yards as before excepted. Item I doe giue to my faid wife

Mary All my Lands & priuiledges therto belonging in Rowley. Item I giue to mary my faide wife all my Goods, houfhold Stuffle, Cattell, money or whatfoeuer is mine my Legacies & debts being difcharged. Item for the time when Thomas Lambert his aforefaide portion is to be paid, my meaning is, that it be paide him at the Age of one & Twenty yeeres. but if he the faide Thomas Die before the Age of one & twenty yeeres, my will is that the portion to him bequeathed fhallbe diuided among all his brothers & fifters, Jonathan haueing a double fhare, & the reft equall.

Item I doe giue to my beloued Brethren Thomas Mighill, & mathewe Boyes, each of them forty fhillings. I doe make my Deare wife mary my sole Executrix of this my laft will & testament. And o^r Loueing Paftor, Thomas Mighill our Deacon, & mathew Boyes ouerfeers of the fame. In witneffe wherof I doe here fett to my hande & feale.

In the p^rfence of vs Thomas Barker.

Ezekiel Rogers
Thomas Mighell
Mathew Boyes

SALEM QUARTERLY COURT RECORDS AND FILES.

Continued from page 63.

[The writ of Francis Norton v. Walter Knight, 9 : 25 : 1641 (see page 62), was signed by Increase Nowell, as follows:—

Increase Nowell
—Files.]

Court, 12 : 5 mo : 1642.

Present : Mr. John Endecott, dep.-gov., Mr. Richard Saltonstall, Mr. Symon Bradstreet, Mr. Eman^l Downeing, Mr. W^m Hathorne and Mr. Edw : Holliock.

Walter Knight acknowledged judgment in favor of Thomas Ruck.

ffrancis Lightfoote and Henry Collins sworn constables of Lynn.

Thomas Spooner, constable of Salem, fined for absence.

*Footstone.

†A broken footstone.

Mr. Wⁿ Hathorne, Thomas Garden^r, and Jefferey Massy chosen commissioners to determine damage done by cattle in Richard Inkersell's lot by the North river side.

Peter Palfrey and Jeffrey Massy, instead of Jn^o Woodbury, deceased, appointed to fix charges, etc., for a five-acre lot, on complaint by Mr. Mathew Williams of Marblehead.

[Jury?]: Mr. Edw: Tomlins, Robt Driver, Math: West, Ric^r Johnson, Edw: Baker, of Salem, Wⁿ Allen, James Standish, Esdras Reade, Robbert Button, John Sadler, James Molton and Nathaniell Porter.

Civil cases:—

Richrd Norman, Jn^o Norman and company v. John Devorix. Account. Mr. fflower mentioned.

John Godfrey v. Ric^r Kent. Slander. William Edwards v. Cp. Trask. Trespass. Instead of Mr. Wⁿ Browne.

Ruben Guppy v. Wⁿ Pester.

Richard Cook v. Walter Knight. Defendant to appear at next court in Boston. Richrd Hollinworth, surety.

Erasmus James v. Edw. Payne.

Thomas Keysa v. Edward Paine.

James Dowing v. Wⁿ flint. Slander.

Jn^o Webster v. Edw: Payne.

John Gedney and Tho: Weeks v. Jn^o Harbort and Jn^o Smale.

Tristram Dalebar v. ffrancs Perry.

Samuell Eaborne v. Robt Hawes.

Joseph Armetag v. James Smith, Tho: Ashley and Abraham Robinson. Gave execution against James Smith to constable at Gloucester.

Robert Cotta v. Dorcas Verrin. Slander for perjury. Referred to Mr. Hathorne and the elders, Mr. Norris and Mr. Sharpe, by consent.

Robt Cotta v. Phillip Verrin, jr. Slander. 2 cases. Referred as above.

Robt Hawes v. Charles Glover.

Robt Hawes v. Robert Lewes.

Abraham Robinson, Wⁿ Browne and James Babson v. Tho: Ruck. About taking up a skiff.

Zacheus Gould v. Mr. Ada Otley, Ric^r Sadler and Jos: Armetag.

Zacheus Gould v. Nath: Tyler.

George Gardener v. John Luff. Slander.

William Brown v. John Webster.

Wⁿ Browne v. Mr. Holliock.

John Griffin v. Walter Knight.

Daniel Salmon v. John Sachwell of Ipswich.

Edw: Hall v. Nathaniel Pitman.

ffrancs Perry v. Thomas Keysar. Loss of salt.

Thomas Watson p. Mr. H: Bartholomew v. ffrancs Perry.

William Harp v. Walter Knight.

John Tilton v. Richard Sadler.

Jn^o Sadler of Glosester for Mr. Addis, Mr. Millward and Wⁿ Southmead v. Thomas Ashley, and his goods attached by the constable of Cape Ann.*

Charles Glover v. Ric^r Hollinworth.

Same v. Same. Slander.

Georg Roaps v. Charles Glover.

William Hudson v. Richard Hollinworth.

"Georg. Sagamore & Edward alius ned of wight" v. ffrancs Lightfoot. For land. Left to Boston court.

Georg Emery v. Tho: Cole.

John Holgrave v. Elizabeth Harwood. Slander.

Richard Lyde v. Nathaneell Pitman.

John Blackleach v. Thomas Oddensell.

[8: 9 mo: 1642. Attached in hands of Mr. Tho: Ruck, at suit of Mr. John Blackleech, money due to Thomas Oddensell. Order to take it out is signed as follows:—

John Blackleach

—Files.]

Richard Kent charged "fd Godfrey" with stealing and selling shot to Indians, and offering to give Jn^o Ridgh four shillings to keep his counsel, etc. To answer at next Ipswich court.

Jacob Barney testified that Phillip Verrin, jr., and Michael Shafin charged Robert Cotta with removing a bound stake.

*This is the first insolvency case in the county courts.

Michael Shafin testified that ffances Weston removed it.

James Smith, jr., to be moderately whipped for pilfering and stealing on the Lord's day.

Elizabeth Johnson, servant to Mr. Jos: Yonge, to be severely whipped and fined for unseemly practices betwixt her and another maid; also, for stubbornness to her mistress; also, for stopping her ears with her hands when the Word of God was read; also, for "spurning an ew goat till both dyed;" also, for killing a pig and burying it. "That fhee who had beene g: m: Lords fervant maid said to Elizabeth y^t Goody Bulfinch was most pivifh woman to fervants."

Robt Cocker betrothed himself too securely to one maiden, and then contracted with another woman. To be severely whipped, and to pay to Thomas Kinge, who subsequently married the first maiden, five pounds.

Mathew Gillet to sit two hours in the stocks and to pay Jn^o Norma ten shillings for pilfering a piece [of soap] to wash his shirts with, as he said, etc. Witnesses: Benjamin Parmeter and Ric^t Norman.

Christopher Yongs v. Jn^o Stacy. Attachment granted. "Ric^t More."

Cow keeper on Darbie fort side warned to keep cattle there. To Ric^t More.

James Smith's fines remitted.

To be continued.

CHANGES OF PERSONS' NAMES.

The following is a complete list from the official records of those persons residing in the county of Essex who had their names changed by act of the legislature from 1780 to 1810 inclusive.

Dudley Atkins, esq., of Newbury, to Dudley Atkins Tyng, because he is descended from the family of Tyng, and that Mrs. Sarah Winslow of Tyngsborough, Mass., being a descendant of the same family, and having no children, devised to him a considerable part of her estate, requesting him to take the name of Tyng, Jan. 16, 1790.

Samuel Gardner, formerly of Salem, then of Boston, merchant, to Samuel Pickering Gardner, Feb. 15, 1796.

William Gray, 5th, of Salem, son of William Gray, 3d, of Salem, to William Shepard Gray, Feb. 5, 1798.

Joseph Sprague Stearns of Salem, son of William Stearns, to Joseph Sprague, June 19, 1801.

Humphrey Stanwood of Newburyport, cooper, to Humphrey Woodbury; and his daughters Judith and Agnes Stanwood to take the surname of Woodbury, March 11, 1802.

Samuel Curwen Ward, jr., a minor son of Samuel Curwen Ward, of Salem, gentleman, to Samuel Curwen, March 11, 1802.

William Orne, a minor son of William Orne of Salem, to William Putnam Orne, June 23, 1802.

William Gray, a minor son of William Gray, jr., of Salem, to William Rufus Gray, June 23, 1802.

Bradstreet Story, of Boston, son of Rev. Isaac Story, late of Marblehead, to Dudley Story Bradstreet, June 22, 1803.

John Appleton, jr., son of John Appleton of Salem, to John Sparhawk Appleton, March 8, 1804.

William Stevens, of Portland, son of Samuel Stevens, late of Gloucester, deceased, to William Samuel Stevens, June 23, 1804.

James Crawford Bullock, of Boston, son of Nathaniel Bullock, late of Salem, to James Crawford Bullard, June 23, 1804.

Ebenezer Beckford, son of Ebenezer Beckford of Salem, to Ebenezer Hunt Beckford, March 16, 1805.

Samuel Derby of Salem, merchant, to Samuel Gardner Derby, March 16, 1805.

John Allen, 4th, of Salem, to John Woodbury Allen, June 15, 1805.

George Smith of Salem, housewright, son of Isaac Smith of Rowley, to George Hibbert Smith, June 15, 1805.

Benjamin Pickman, son of Hon. Benjamin Pickman, jr., of Salem, to Benjamin Toppan Pickman, March 14, 1806.

Stephen Webb, son of Stephen Webb of Salem, to Stephen Palfrey Webb, March 14, 1806.

William Richardson of Salem to William Putnam Richardson, March 14, 1806.

James Griffin of Salem, to Jonathan Griffin, March 14, 1806.

Tabitha Glover, daughter of Benjamin Stacey Glover, late of Marblehead, gentleman, deceased, to Malvina Tabitha Glover, Feb. 27, 1807.

Samuel Putnam, formerly of Lynnfield, then of Salem, trader, to Samuel Kimbal Putnam, Feb. 27, 1807.

John Foster of Salem, a minor son of John Foster of Salem, to John Burchmore Foster, Feb. 27, 1807.

Stephen Blyth of Salem to Stephen Cleveland Blydon; Sarah Blyth, his wife, to Sarah Blydon; Lucy Cleveland Blyth of Salem, his daughter, to Sarah Cleveland Blydon; and William Cleveland Blyth of Salem, his son, to William Cleveland Blydon, Feb. 27, 1807.

Joseph Pike of Newburyport, son of Nicholas Pike of Newburyport, to Joseph Smith Pike, Feb. 27, 1807.

Joseph Pike of Newburyport, son of John Pike of Somersworth, N. H., to Joseph Trevett Pike, Feb. 27, 1807.

Samuel Foster of Newburyport, merchant, to Samuel H. Foster, Feb. 27, 1807.

John Buffington Snupe of Beverly, merchant, to John Buffington, Feb. 27, 1807.

M'Gregory Burnside of Andover, to Samuel M. Burnside, June 20, 1807.

Thomas Harris, 3d, of Charlestown, son of Richard Harris, late of Marblehead, deceased, to Richard Thomas Harris, March 11, 1808.

Henry Orne of Salem, son of William Orne of Salem, merchant, to Charles Henry Orne, March 11, 1808.

Richard Derby of Boston, son of Elias Hasket Derby, late of Salem, deceased, to Richard C. Derby, March 11, 1808.

Thomas Smith of Rowley, son of Isaac Smith of Rowley, to Thomas Hibbert Smith, March 11, 1808.

Samuel Page of Salem, son of Samuel Page of Salem, deceased, to Samuel Lee Page, March 11, 1808.

James King, 3d, of Salem, son of James King of Salem, to James Charles King, March 11, 1808.

Samuel Knapp of Haverhill, gentleman, to Samuel Lorenzo Knapp, June 10, 1808.

William Hales (otherwise Littlehale), of Gloucester, to William Hales, March 4, 1809.

Micajah Marston of Salem, to Morrill Marston, March 4, 1809.

George Smith, 5th, of Salem, to George Campbell Smith, March 4, 1809.

John O'Brien, 3d, of Newbury, to John Maurice O'Brien, June 19, 1809.

John Hooper of Marblehead, to John Grist Hooper, June 19, 1809.

William Stickney, 3d, of Newbury to Albert Alonzo Stickney, June 19, 1809.

Joseph Sprague, jr., of Salem, to Joseph E. Sprague, June 19, 1809.

Israel Putnam, 4th, son of Eleazer Putnam of Danvers, esq., to Israel Warburton Putnam, June 19, 1809.

James Ayer of Haverhill, son of James Ayer, jr., to James Hazen Bricket Ayer, March 6, 1810.

Grace Besom of Marblehead, to Martha Besom, March 6, 1810.

John Phillips of Bradford, to Alonzo Phillips, March 6, 1810.

Joseph Sprague of Danvers, son of Ebenezer Sprague, to Joseph George Sprague, March 6, 1810.

Sylvester Twiss of Danvers, to Sylvester Proctor, March 6, 1810.

Rhoda White of Salem, to Elizabeth Cutler White, March 6, 1810.

Thomas Hibbert Smith of Salem, son of Isaac Smith of Rowley, to Lorain W. Smith, March 6, 1810.

William Barry Turell of Salem, to Charles Turell, March 6, 1810.

Samuel Stevens, jr., of Newburyport, to Samuel Bingham Stevens, June 13, 1810.

Benjamin Crowninshield of Salem, to Benjamin William Crowninshield, June 13, 1810.

FAMILY RECORDS.

The following genealogical data was gleaned from the note-book of Simon Gould of Topsfield.

The following items are in his handwriting:—

wee was married October the ninth 1740.

and Moses Gould was born the 21 Day of July 1741.

Hannah Gould was Born the 9 Day of June 1744.

Jean Gould was born on the 30 Day of July 1746.

Lucy Gould was Born on the 27 Day of May 1749.

Huldah Gould was Born on Saboth Day The 7^h of June 1752.

Simon Gould Jun^r was Born on Sater Day the 8th Day of November 1755.

Elijah Gould was Born on Monday The 27th Day of february—1758.

Moses Gould Died September the 2 Day 1763 and was 22 years old and one month.

my wife *Did Die the Second Day of September in the year 1793 and in the Seventy ninth year of her age.

Brother Jacob Died in the 85 year of his age.

Brother Thomas Gould Died the Second Day of february 1771 and in the Sixty ninth year of his age.

Sister Marcy Page Died on Monday the 31 Day of October 1785 and in the 73 year of her age.

The following items are evidently in his son Simon's handwriting:—

My father† died the third day of January in the year 1803 aged in his 94 year of his age.

Topsfield June 1787 when this house was raised Simon Gould Jun^r was married to Sally White February 19th 1788.

Moses Gould was Born November 22th 1788 on Saterdag at 10 oClock in the four noon.

Oliver Gould was Born April 5th 1790 at midnight on Monday.

Oliver Gould was Born December 21th 1795 on Monday Evening at 8 oClock.

Nov. 25th 1822 then Sister Hannah Gould died on Monday at Eleven oClock in the forenoon and in her Seventy ninth year of her age.

Sister Lucy Perkins Died May the 8th 1822 Seventy three years of her age.

first Oliver Gould Died June 29th 1795.

Second Oliver Gould Died August 11th 1796, at 7 oClock in the morning.

Haffield Gould was Born October 8th 1797 on Sunday Morning at half after 4 oclock.

Sally Gould was Born May 26th 1800 at Six oClock after Noon.

Samuel White Gould was Born January 8th 1803 on Saterdag morning at 8 oClock.

Elijah Gould was Born on thirsday the 19th September in the after noon at 4 oclock 1805.

Thorndick Osgood Gould was Born on Thursday morning the 19th of May 1808 about half after twelve oClock in the Morning.

Mehebel Gould was born the Second day of October 1801.

Ant Elizebeth Gould died November 5th 1821.

Brother Jacob Andrews died Jan^{ry} 10th 1811.

Salley Gould was Married to Jesse Perley Jun^r June 18, 1824.

Brother Kimball died March 1817.

Brother Perkins died January 31th in 83 year of his age 1825.

Sister Huldah Kimball died July 20th 1827.

Moses Gould Died January 14th 1829.

The following items are in his granddaughter Sally's handwriting:—

Father died December 29th 1831 aged 76.

Mother died June 12th 1834 aged 69.

Jane Andrews died Feb. 24 1837 aged 91.

Elijah Gould died October 12th 1840 aged 83.

his wife Dolly died Aug. 21st 1840 aged 75.

Haffield Gould died Dec^r 29th 1841 aged 44.

*Jane Gould.

†Simon Gould.

Jesse Perley died Nov. 19th 1851 aged 54.

Elizabeth W. Perley born Wed Sept. 8th 1825.

Sarah J. Perley born Sept. 9th 1829.

Edward P. Perley born Nov. 10th 1836.

The following items are in pencil, and were entered probably by Sally's daughter, Sarah J. Perley:—

Sarah J. Perley Married March 11 1855.

Mother died Dec. 29 1857 aged 57.

NOTES.

Samuel Ames¹, a housewright, lived in Andover in 1739 and 1756. He married Hannah Stevens of Andover Jan. 13, 1721, and she was his wife in 1756. They sold a house and land in Andover in 1739. Children: 1. *Benjamin*², born June 6, 1724, in Lexington; and, 2. *Simeon*², born June 23, 1741. *Benjamin*² was a captain in the Revolution, and resided in Andover, being a farmer. He married, first, Hephzibah Chandler Dec. 4, 1746; and she died Jan. 19, 1768, aged forty-two. He married, second, Dorcas — before 1772. She was his wife in 1800. He died in Andover Jan. 10, 1809, aged eighty-four. Children, born in Andover: 1. Charlotte³, born Nov. 14, 1747; died Sept. 24, 1766. 2. Benjamin³, born Nov. 9, 1749 [married Phebe Chandler (published March 20, 1772); was a yeoman, and lived in Andover; a soldier in the Revolution. She died June 19, 1798; and he died in Andover, suddenly, Nov. 23, 1813, aged sixty-four. Children, born in Andover: 1. Benjamin⁴, born Feb. 24, 1773, died Oct. 10, 1775. 2. Phebe⁴, born April 8, 1775; married Nathan Bailey, June 23, 1791. 3. Hephzibah⁴, born Jan. 20, 1777; married Nathaniel Stimpson (also *Simpson*) of Cambridge Nov. 17, 1793. 4. Benjamin⁴, born Oct. 30, 1778. 5. Hannah⁴, born July 19, 1781. 6. Molly⁴, born July 3, 1783. 7. Ezra Chandler⁴, born Jan. 1, 1785. 8. Nathan⁴, born May 7, 1787. 9. Elizabeth⁴, born Jan. 19, 1789. 10.

Rhoda⁴, born Jan. 12, 1792; died Jan. 31, 1792. 11. Isaac⁴, born Nov. 13, 1794 (5?). 3. Hannah³, married Thomas Boynton (published May 22, 1772), and was his wife in 1800. 4. Richard³, born Sept. 16, 1754. 5. Hephzibeth³, married Bixby Abbott Jan. 9, 1772, died May 20, 1796. 6. Richard³, born Aug. 16, 1758; died Sept. 8, 1758. 7. Elizabeth³, born Aug. 8, 1760; died Nov. 1, 1760. 8. Timothy³, lived in Andover, having received from his father, by deed, buildings and land in Andover in 1788; was a farmer; married Sally Kneeland March 21, 1787; and was living in 1800. 9. Simeon³, born March 29, 1772 [yeoman; lived in Andover; married Sarah Bailey March 30, 1790. He was living in Andover in 1809. Children, born in Andover: 1. Sarah⁴, born Aug. 14, 1790. 2. Hannah⁴, born Nov. 4, 1796. 3. Simeon⁴, born Dec. 23, 1799]. 10. Dorcas³, born July 25, 1773; died Sept. 28, 1775. 11. Dorcas³, born July 31, 1776; married Isaac Phelps (published Sept. 12, 1799). 12. Abigail³, born Oct. 4, 1779; married David Johnson of Andover Dec. 15, 1796, and was alive in 1800.

Jeremiah Ames¹, born about 1707, lived in Boxford. He married Sarah Kimball of Bradford April 2, 1734. He died in Boxford July 5, 1744, aged thirty-seven; and she probably died before 1782. Children, born in Boxford: 1. *Jeremiah*², born May 6, 1735; married Susanna Peabody March 31, 1762; husbandman; lived in Boxford until about 1770, and then removed to Northumberland, N. H., where he was living in 1782. Children, born in Boxford: 1. Jeremiah³, baptized Nov. 7, 1762. 2. Lois³, born Oct. 14, 1763. 3. Thomas³, born Sept. 20, 1765 (baptized Sept. 15 (?), 1765). 2. *Thomas*², born Nov. 22, 17—; yeoman; lived in Boxford on the Andover line until about 1780, when he settled in Rindge, N. H.; married Lucy Tyler of Rowley April 14, 1761. Children: 1. Molly³, born Nov. 27, 1761, in Boxford. 2. Priscilla³, baptized Sept. 4, 1763, in Boxford. 3. Sarah³, baptized Dec. 8,

1765, in Boxford. 4. Afa (dau.)³, baptized Nov. 30, 1767, in Boxford. 5. Jeremiah³, born July 6, 1771, in Rowley. 6. Thomas³, baptized Oct. 13, 1776, in Boxford. 3. Nathan², born Sept. 16, 1738; of Fryeburg, Me., yeoman, 1782. 4. Phineas², born May 21, 1740; lived in Haverhill, and married Mary Cotton. Children, born in Haverhill: 1. John³, born Dec. 13, 1762. 2. Mary³, born Feb. 17, 1765. 3. Sarah³, born Sept. 18, 1766. 4. Martha³, born Nov. 29, 1768. 5. Sarah², born Jan. 30, 1741-2. 6. Betty², born Feb. 10, 1743-4.

Samuel Ames¹ published to Abigail Spofford of Rowley May 7, 1718. Child: 1. Samuel², lived in Andover, cordwainer; married Elizabeth Stevens July 11, 1744; and she was his wife in 1770. Children, born in Andover: 1. Samuel³, born Sept. 19, 1746; married Abigail Stevens July 10, 1770. 2. Stephen³, born Aug. 24, 1749. 3. Spofford³, born March 23, 1752 [lived in Andover, and married Mary White April 18, 1780. Children, born in Andover: 1. Mary⁴, born Nov. 19, 1782. 2. Nathan White⁴, born Feb. 11, 1785. 3. Stephen⁴, born April 14, 1787. 4. Daniel⁴, born April 29, 1789. 5. John⁴, born April 8, 1792. 6. Samuel⁴, born Nov. 4, 1795. 7. Frederick⁴, born Aug. 12, 1800]. 4. Solomon³, born April 21, 1754; a soldier in the Revolution. 5. Hephzibah³, born Nov. 3, 1755. 6. Phineas³, born Sept. 7, 1764.

Capt. Daniel Ames^{1*} lived in Haverhill; married, first (?), ————; second (?), widow Mary Chadwick in Bradford Aug. 9, 1748; and administration was granted on her estate Dec. 29, 1755. He married, third (?), widow Priscilla Kimball in Bradford Jan. 2, 1755. She died in 1782. His will, dated Sept. 18, 1780, was proved Feb. 26, 1781. Children, all by first wife: 1. Samuel², lived in Haverhill; wheelwright; married first, Elizabeth Emery of Andover June

24, 1755; second, Abigail Frye of Andover Aug. 6, 1761. Dea. Samuel Eames died April 15, 1810, and his widow Abigail, Dec. 21, 1810. Children, born in Haverhill: 1. Nabby³, born April 23, 1758. 2. Samuel³, born July 28, 1762. 3. Sarah³, born April 4, 1764. 4. Daniel³, born Feb. 22, 1766; lived in Haverhill; married Hannah White of Haverhill April 10, 1788 [children born in Haverhill: 1. James⁴, born July 19, 1788. 2. Joanna⁴, born Oct. 17, 1790. 3. Hannah⁴, born Dec. 26, 1792. 4. Elizabeth⁴, born Oct. 15, 1794]. 5. Elizabeth³, born April 7, 1768. 6. Jacob³, born Jan. 11, 1770; died April 19, 1789. 7. Mary³, born June 28, 1774 [had an illegitimate daughter, Sophia, born July 24, 1796; died Sept. —, 1817]. 8. John³, born Feb. 14, 1777. 9. Lydia³, born Jan. 30, 1780. 10. Theodore³, born July 28, 1785. 11. Moses³, born Oct. 19, 1786; died May 3, 1787. 2. Mary², married ——— Butler before 1782. 3. Jonathan², clergyman in 1780. "Rev. Jonathan Ames of Newton married Betty ———, in Boxford, Dec. 15, 1763."

—*Town, church and county records.*

Joane Ames and Ruth Ames were members of the First church, Salem, about 1637.—*First church (Salem) records.*

John Alley married Elizabeth Pecker of Haverhill; children: Jeremiah Pecker, born Oct. 18, 1767; died Oct. 21, 1828; John, born Feb. 28, 1769; died Sept. 3, 1769; John, born July 9, 1771. John Alley, the father, died at sea in 1780; and his widow, Elizabeth, died March 16, 1803. He was a cordwainer, and lived in Haverhill.—*Haverhill town records and Registry of deeds.*

John Alley married Phebe Calliom of Haverhill Dec. 28, 1796; she died May 21, 1812; and he died July 30, 1819; children: Elizabeth, born May 16, 1797; Sally, born Aug. 22, 1799; John, born Feb. 19, 1802; Richard, born Feb. 19, 1803.—*Haverhill town records.*

Reuben Alley lived in Salem, shipwright, 1782-1805. His will, dated May

*A writer says that Capt. Daniel Ames came from Woburn, was son of Samuel and Mary Ames, and served in the border wars, 1717-1745, then removed to Haverhill.

2, 1805, was proved Aug. 6, 1805. He married Margaret Cox before 1782, and she survived him, being his widow in 1807. Children: 1. Mary, married Joseph Archer of Salem March 3, 1796; 2. Jacob, married Hannah Adkinson of Salem Dec. 26, 1799; 3. Hannah, married Thomas Brad of Salem April 23, 1799; 4. Reuben, lived in Salem, caulker, married Hannah ———; 5. Katherine, unmarried in 1805; 6. Betsey, unmarried in 1805; 7. Sally, unmarried in 1805.—*Salem town records, Probate records, etc.*

Mary Ambrose of Salisbury married Francis George of Newbury Oct. 2, 1755.—*Salisbury town records.*

John Anchenter of Lynn, 1656.—*Quarterly court files, Salem.*

Margaret Alice published to Joseph Burnham Jan. 11, 1735-6.—*Ipswich town records.*

Eben Allinwood of Beverly married Esther Hibbert May 29, 1744.—*Gloucester church records.*

Children of Joseph and Deliverance Allison baptized:—Elizabeth, Aug. 30, 1730; Mary, Aug. 13, 1732; and Elizabeth, March 2, 1735.—*First church (Salem) records.*

Zerviah Adams published to Edward Sparhawk, both of Lynn, April 2, 1780.—*Lynn town records.*

Adam Allott of Newbury, tailor, came in the *Bevis*, 1638, from Southampton, aged nineteen, in the service of Richard Dummer.

William Almy of Lynn, perhaps as early as 1631, went home, and came again, 1635, in the *Abigail*, aged thirty-four, with wife Audury, 32, and children: Annis, 8, and Christopher, 3; removed, 1637, probably to Sandwich, and certainly was freeman of Portsmouth, R. I., 1655. His will names Christopher, John, Job, Ann, wife of John Green, and Catharine, wife of Bartholomew West.

Thomas Alsob of Salem Village was a soldier, and was killed by the Indians in 1690, with others of Casco.

Roger Amadown, Salem, 1637, Weymouth, 1640, Boston, 1643, removed to

Rehoboth, 1648; and died Nov. 13, 1673.

—*Savage.*

Elizabeth Ames of Rowley, widow, 1787.—*Registry of deeds.*

Nathan Eams, son of Robert, was, Aug. 20, 1746, "made prisoner of war at the surrender of Fort Massachusetts and led into a doubtful captivity to Canada," dying there Nov. 17, 1746. He had been impressed into the service. The fort "was beseged and attakt in s^d agurd by a grate number of the French Indian Enemy." Nathan left a widow.—*Massachusetts Archives, volume LXXIII, leaves 36-38.*

QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.
Answers are solicited.

281. Who were the parents of Hannah Abbott who married——Bodwell of Methuen? Son Charles Bodwell in legislature from Middlesex county, 1821, 1822. Daughter Hannah married——Poore.

L. A. S.

Cheney, Wash.

282. Wanted, ancestry of Mehitabel Brown, who married John Townsend of Lynn or Lynnfield in 1690. E. Q. P.

Buffalo, N. Y.

283. Wanted, ancestry of Lydia Sawyer, who married Daniel Townsend, son of the above Townsend, also of Lynn (date not given). E. Q. P.

284. Wanted, ancestry of Zerviah Paten, who married Daniel Townsend² Jan. 24, 1764. This Daniel Townsend was among the Americans killed April 19, 1775. E. Q. P.

285. Wanted, the ancestry of Anne Greensleet (or, Greenleaf) who married John Averell of Topsfield June 8, 1710.

C. A. A.

286. Wanted, the ancestry of Thomas Avery whose intention to marry Abigail Cogswell was published Nov. 29, 1712, and appears in Essex church records. Both were of Chebacco, Essex

county, Mass. Any facts about this Thomas Avery (who may have been called "Averell," "Averill," or "Varney") will be of value to me. Did he marry the said Abigail Cogswell? C. A. A.

287. Wanted, the ancestry of Hannah Jackson who married William Avery July 31, 1661, in Ipswich, Mass. C. A. A.

288. Wanted, the ancestry of Susanna Brown, who married Job Averell Feb. 1, 1702, in Topsfield. C. A. A.

289. Do any known records furnish a clue to the kindred or ancestry of Abigail, wife of the first William Avery or Averell, who was in Ipswich, 1637-'53, or to the kindred or ancestry of William Averell, sr.? C. A. A.

290. Name of wife of Jonathan, son of Samuel and Mary (Ayer) Colcord.

Philadelphia.

C. H. C.

ANSWERS.

232. Samuel Symonds of Boxford, who married Elizabeth Andrews 14 : 2 : 1662, and died July 26, 1675, was son of John and Elizabeth Symonds of Salem, and was baptized 4 : 9 : 1638. John Symonds came from Topsfield, England, and settled in Salem, having a grant of land there in 1636. He died in 1671.—*T. Putnam Symonds, Salem.*

265. Elizabeth Ayer of Haverhill, who married Abraham Belknap in 1691, was daughter of Nathaniel and Tamesin (Turloar) Ayer of Haverhill, where she was born Dec. 19, 1672. Her parents were married May 10, 1670; the mother died Dec. 13, 1700, and the father Nov. 17, 1717.—*Ed.*

271. Mary Saville married William Whittredge in Gloucester Dec. 8, 1755, by Rev. Benjamin Bradstreet. Their children were William, Oliver Saville and Mary. I can find no record of any Hannah Saville.—*Mrs. Aroline W. Adams, Salem.*

275. Richard Sibley, traymaker, and wife Hannah were of Salem in 1656; and he died in 1676. Essex Probate, 301 : 86. Children : Samuel,

Hannah, Sarah, Damaris, John, Mary and Elizabeth. The son Samuel, born 1659, or March 10, 1658, married Sarah Wells or Weld Sept. 13, 1695. For her second husband she married John Sawyer. See Essex Probate, 310 : 440. Administration was granted on his estate July 7, 1712. Children : Jonathan, Samuel, Hannah and Sarah. From the fact that Jonathan Sibley was a resident of Newbury in 1726, I have considered it very likely that his sister Hannah, born in Salem May 17, 1696, was at sixteen a resident of Newbury, with the Sawyers, and eligible to marry Batt Moulton. Her sister Sarah married Edward Emery of Newbury. See Essex Deeds, 47 : 159. He was also of Amesbury in 1726.—*Charlotte H. Abbott, Andover.*

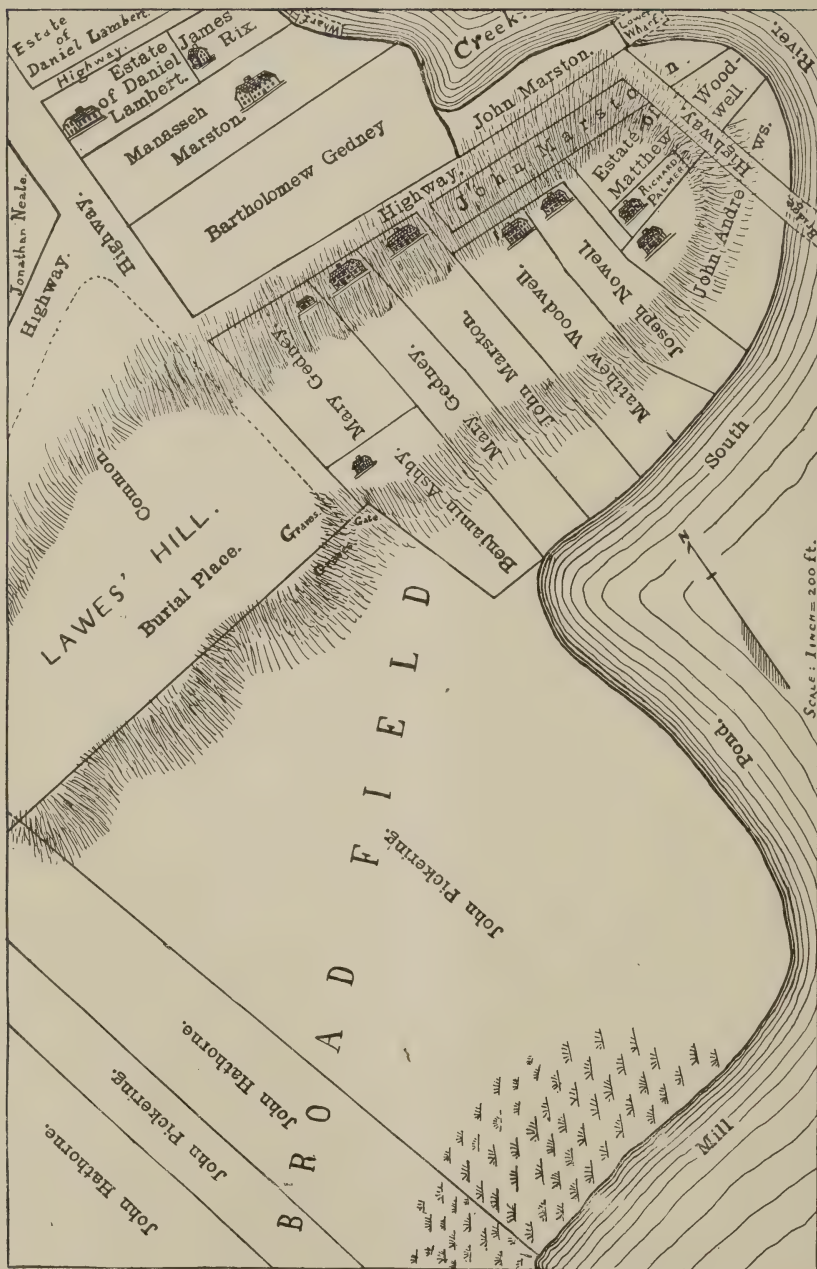
277. In will of Ephraim Davis of Haverhill, March 23, 1746, he gave unto his "son Benjamin Davis land in Haverhill District, in ye Province of New Hampshire, adjoining land heretofore given to Benjamin, with the appurtenances."—*Mrs. E. A. Kimball, East Haverhill.*

NEW PUBLICATIONS.

BOXFORD TOWN RECORDS, 1685-1706. Salem, 1900. This is a pamphlet of sixty-three octavo pages, and contains the records of the doings of the town for the first twenty-one years of its corporate existence, the copy having been made twenty years ago by Sidney Perley. Published by the Essex Institute, Salem, Mass.

THE WADE GENEALOGY. *By Stuart C. Wade.* Part I. New York, 1900. This initial part of the Wade family history contains chapters on the origin and etymology of the name of Wade, the antiquity of the Wade family, English pedigrees, and famous Wades. This part contains ninety-six octavo pages, well printed on good paper; and is illustrated by three steel plates, being portraits, two half-tone plates, and six cuts of coat armor. Published by the author at one dollar per part. His address is 146 West 34th street, New York City.

THE LIBRARY
OF THE
UNIVERSITY OF ILLINOIS



THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. IV.

SALEM, MASS., JULY, 1900.

No. 7.

PART OF SALEM IN 1700. NO. 4.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY.

THE frontispiece is a map of that section of Salem which is bounded by High, Summer and Broad streets on the north, and by the South river and Mill pond on the east and south, the lots being given completely as far west as Winthrop street, in which the western boundary line of John Pickering's large field is located. The territory north of High street and east of Summer has been described in article No. 3. The Neale lot west of Summer street and north of Broad street will be described in No. 5. The map is based on actual surveys and title deeds, and is drawn on a scale of two hundred feet to an inch. It shows the location of all houses that were standing in 1700.

Before 1660, the way to Marblehead from the centre of Salem was probably by way of Summer and Broad streets and the great pastures, passing around the Mill pond. When John Ruck, who owned the land easterly of Summer street, conveyed to Matthew Woodwell the two-acre lot, including the eastern portion of the John Marston and Matthew Woodwell lots, John Andrews lot, Joseph Nowell house lot, Richard Palmer house lot and estate of Matthew Woodwell lot, as shown on the map and extending northerly to the creek, 3 : 8 mo : 1660*, the roads now called High and Mill streets were not in existence. In that conveyance, Mr. Ruck agreed "to lay out a highway fourteen feet wide extending from y^e common that lyeth before Goodman Lawses"† house

down to this land. Thus High street began its existence at the western end. Before 1690, it was extended to Mill bridge, following the present course of High and Mill streets. Upon the purchase of this two-acre lot, Mr. Woodwell built his house, as shown on the map, and had a short lane connecting it with the road that Mr. Ruck had laid out. This lane was the beginning of High street court. Mr. Woodwell sold a lot to Robert Nowell in 1671, and gave him a right of way to it; the next year he conveyed a lot to John Andrews, and in 1673 to Richard Palmer, to both of whom he gave rights of way following around the corner of his lot. This shows the extension of the court, and the reason of the elbows it has always had.

High street was called Highway from cove in South river to Lawes' Hill, 1664; Road or common way leading to South field, 1725; Way leading to Marblehead, 1752; Highway leading to the South mill, 1765; and High street, 1807.

Mill street was called Road leading to the South fields, 1760; Highway leading from the Court house to the South mills, 1794; and Mill street, 1796.

Summer street was called Ye Common, 1674; and Common land or ye way leading to Broad field, 1752.

The South river was so called as early as 1642; River that runneth to Castle hill, 1660; and Mill pond, 1725. The Mill pond was called the South river, 1642; a little cove of the South river, 1663; South river or cove, 1664; Mill cove pond, 1671; Mill pond, 1695; and Cove in the Mill pond, 1725.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 65.

†Francis Lawes lived on what is now the eastern corner of Cambridge and Broad streets.

Broad street was so called as early as 1799. It was one of the original high-ways; and laid out very wide, the southern boundary being on a line with the southern side of the burying ground or common. In 1808, the street was made narrower at the western end of the burying ground, and the town conveyed to the adjoining owners a strip of the width of the burying ground at that end and running westerly to a point, so that the houses at the corner of Winthrop and Broad streets stand in what was formerly Broad street.

The common was laid out in the first settlement of the town, and was called the "towne common" as early as 1642, and Lawes' hill in 1664. It is said that trainings were held here in ancient times. The southeastern and highest part of it was set apart as a burial place in 1655, and a number of interments had been made before it was fenced in 1732. The row of tombs was built in 1802. In the last century it was generally known as Burying hill, and now as Broad street burial ground.

In the northeasterly corner of the common, where the old Normal school building stands stood the first almshouse built by the town. In 1707, it was voted that an establishment of this kind be erected. The next year Benjamin Brown bequeathed thirty pounds toward it, and William Brown gave forty pounds. The building was partly done in 1716, and finally completed in the winter of 1718-9. In 1720, the town voted to let the building, except one room, and the apartments were apparently hired by indigent families at a slight rental. Felt says that a part of the premises seems to have been used for a house of correction, of which Benjamin Gillingham had charge. In 1749, the almshouse was enlarged by a wing at the west end. The next year the ministers of Salem were invited to preach there at the close of their own services during the warm weather. In 1768, a wing was added to the east end. A new almshouse was built on the common (Washington square) in 1771, but rooms

continued to be let in the old one. In 1788, the rent charged was twelve shillings per quarter for each room. In 1796, there were fourteen families in the building. In 1807, it was pulled down to make room for the erection of the registry of deeds. Here was erected a two-story brick dwelling house for the use of the register, for which he paid a yearly rental of two hundred dollars, the western part, or ell, being "of the most solid brick structure, its floor resting upon three basement arches, and its walls rising three stories, and arched over all." It was separate from the house, and wholly appropriated to the registry of deeds, being entered through iron doors, by way of stairs on the outside of the structure. The architect was McIntire. The registry of deeds was removed to the present stone court house in 1842, and the old house continued to be let until September, 1853, when it was demolished to make room for the erection of the State Normal school building that now occupies the site.

Here was the hay market as early as 1786, the public scales remaining here until 1827, when they were removed to Bridge street.

West of the almshouse George Dodge and others built a factory for the manufacture of duck cloth in 1790. Fifteen thousand pounds were raised for the enterprise; and the factory building was two hundred feet long, twenty-six feet wide, and one story in height. The first and best suit of sails for the United States frigate *Essex* was made here in 1799. Duck ceased to be manufactured, and twine and lines were spun here for several years. In 1818, the town purchased the building, taking back the lease of the land, for a schoolhouse site.

The large lot of John Pickering and a lot of the same area adjoining it on the west, each being called of ten acres, were the property of Gov. John Endicott, and known as the Broadfield. Gov. Endicott conveyed them to Emmanuel Downing of Salem, esq., probably June 8, 1640;

when the latter mortgaged them to Thomas Fowle and John Winthrop, jr., esq.* Lucy, wife of Emmanuel Downing (who also joined in the deed) and Edmuud Batter of Salem, gentleman, conveyed them to John Pickering of Salem, carpenter, Feb. 11, 1642.†

The western lot came into the ownership of William Lord, sr., of Salem, cutler, who conveyed it to Capt. Nicholas Manning of Salem, smith, Dec. 16, 1668.§ Soon after his purchase, Capt. Manning was sued by Francis Scerry of Salem, yeoman, and the lot marked "John Pickering" on the map was set off to Scerry on execution. Mr. Scerry conveyed it to Lt. John Pickering of Salem, yeoman, Aug. 4, 1676;|| and the latter died possessed of it in 1722. The strip on the eastern side of that set off to Scerry was also set off on execution to Resolved White, who, Dec. 31, 1680, conveyed it to John Hathorne of Salem, merchant;‡ and the latter owned it in 1700. These two lots constituted the eastern half of the western ten acres. The western half came into the possession of Lott Gourding of Boston, mariner, who conveyed it to John Hathorne, already mentioned, Oct. 1, 1681;¶ and he was its owner in 1700. This part of the lot was the circus ground of a century ago, and was used for that purpose until within fifty years. "The Salem circus" was running there daily during the fall and winter of 1808-9. Horsemanship was the principal feature of the performance. To the west and adjoining this last lot was the farm of "ye worshipful Major Hathorne."

The large lot of John Pickering remained in his possession until his decease in 1657, and it then descended to his son John. The son died May 5, 1694, possessed of it, and it then descended to

the latter's son John Pickering, who was its owner until his death in 1722. The title remained in his descendants until the summer of 1842, when John Pickering laid out the present streets and lots, disposing of many of the latter before the year was out, and many houses were immediately erected. The entrance to this field was by way of the red gate in what is now Summer street.

The northern portion of the territory shown on the map is a hill or ridge running east and west. The western, or cemetery, end was called Lawes' hill very early, and the eastern end at the river was subsequently known as Palmer's hill, because Palmer's house was large and prominent, and occupied the cliff, as the brow of the hill was called in early times. The cliff has been known to the old residents as Roastmeat hill for nearly a century.

All the territory shown on the map easterly of the Broadfield and Summer street was granted to Rev. Samuel Skelton in 1630. He died possessed of it Aug. 2, 1634. His son and heir, Samuel Skelton, conveyed it to Lt. Richard Davenport, Feb. 21, 1643,* and Mr. Davenport conveyed it to Thomas Ruck, a draper. Mr. Ruck removed to Boston and conveyed the lot to his son John Ruck 9: 11 mo: 1651.†

In the sketches that follow, after 1700, titles and deeds referred to pertain to the houses and land under and adjoining but not always to the whole lot, the design being, after 1700, to give the history of the houses principally.

Benjamin Ashby House. John Ruck conveyed this lot to Benjamin Ashby of Salem, sawyer, Nov. 11, 1674.§ Mr. Ashby erected a house thereon, in which he lived. He died in 1713, having devised the house and lot to his daughter Elizabeth, wife of Nathaniel Pease, for her life, remainder to her son John Pease. Mrs. Pease and her husband released the

*Suffolk Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 56.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 142, leaf 149.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 5, leaf 61.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 118.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 5, leaf 101.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 21.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 1.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 14.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 93.

house and lot to their son John April 6, 1731;* and Hannah, widow and executrix of the will of Mr. Ashby also released the estate to John Pease on the same day.† Mr. Pease died late in 1761, having devised the lot and house, called "an old dwelling house," to his wife and children. The house was probably soon after gone, although it may have been the same in which Sally Swasey and Elizabeth Joplin lived some thirty years ago.

Mary Gedney Lot. John Ruck conveyed this lot to Eleazer Gedney of Salem, shipwright, March 25, 1676.§ Mr. Gedney died possessed of it April 29, 1683; and his widow and administratrix conveyed it to their eldest son Eleazer and daughter Mary Gedney Oct. 23, 1690.§ Eleazer, the son, was also a shipwright, and removed to Memorimack, Westchester county, N. Y. He conveyed the lot, with a barn thereon to his mother, Mary Gedney, March 22, 1696-7.¶ She owned it until her decease Sept. 4, 1716. What became of the interest of the daughter the writer has not learned.

Mary Gedney House. John Ruck conveyed this lot to Eleazer Gedney of Salem, shipwright, April 20, 1664.‡ This house was probably built by Mr. Gedney immediately after his purchase; and after his decease, in 1683, his widow Mary obtained the title to it, dying possessed of it in 1716. She was the second wife of Mr. Gedney and the estate descended to her only child Martha, wife of James Ruck. Mr. and Mrs. Ruck had but one child, Mary, wife of Nathaniel King, whom she married in 1739. To Mary the estate descended, and the house was gone after the death of her parents.

John Marston House. John Ruck sold this lot to Obadiah Antrim of Salem, mariner, in or just before 1664. No deed was probably passed, and Mr. Antrim

erected a house, which was not finished when he was lost at sea on a voyage to the West Indies in 1664. In 1667, the house was still unfinished, and his widow and administratrix conveyed the lot and unfinished house to John Marston, jr., of Salem, carpenter, Sept. 4, 1667.* Mr. Ruck also gave a deed of the lot to Mr. Marston April 19, 1680.† Deacon Marston completed the house and conveyed it with the lot and a barn to Stephen Daniels, jr., of Salem, shipwright, May 14, 1725.§ Mr. Daniels died in the spring of 1741, possessed of the house and lot. William Daniels, probably his son, was the owner of the estate in 1774 and before, when the house was probably gone.

Matthew Woodwell House. That part of this lot which lies east of the dashes was a part of the two acres conveyed by John Ruck to Matthew Woodwell 3: 8 mo: 1660;|| and the rest of the lot was conveyed by Mr. Ruck to Mr. Woodwell Aug. 19, 1663.‡ In 1660, Mr. Woodwell was called a seaman, and in 1663 a brick-maker. He built a small house on the lot upon his purchase in 1660; and died, in 1691, possessed of the premises. The house and lot came into the possession of his son Matthew Woodwell. The latter died in 1702, the house being called in the inventory of his estate an "old house." His legal representative conveyed the western half of the house and lot to Edward Britton May 18, 1708;¶ and the heirs, Peter Windett and wife Mary and Joseph Henfield and wife Lydia, conveyed the eastern half to Mr. Britton April 24, 1713.** Mr. Britton probably took the old house down, building in its place the one that occupied the site some years ago.

Joseph Nowell House. This lot was a part of the two acres of land that John Ruck conveyed to Matthew Woodwell of

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 58, leaf 54.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 58, leaf 53.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 8, leaf 171.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 14, leaf 22.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 96.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 22.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 5, leaf 75.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 44, leaf 209.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 65.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 70.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 24, leaf 113.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 43, leaf 13.

Salem, seaman, 3 : 8 mo : 1660.* Mr. Woodwell conveyed this lot to Robert Nowell of Salem, shipwright, Mr. Nowell having erected a house, Nov. 15, 1671.† Mr. Nowell died in November, 1691; having in his will devised the house and lot to his two sons John and Joseph, the estate "to remain in the name of Nowell." Probably John died soon afterward as nothing appears further relative to him, and Joseph conveyed the entire estate to Mannasseh Marston of Salem, blacksmith, May 6, 1706.§ John Trask subsequently came into the possession of the estate, and conveyed it to Isaac Chapman (or, Chappleman) of Salem, blacksmith, May 3, 1728.|| Mr. Chapman died in the winter of 1731-2; and in the inventory of his estate is "an ould dwelling house." The estate passed to his children, Michael, Mary and Elizabeth, and the house was gone before 1772.

John Marston Lot. That part of the lot which is east of the dashes was a portion of the two-acre lot conveyed by John Ruck to Matthew Woodwell 3 : 8 mo : 1660;* and a part of that portion of the same that Mr. Woodwell reconveyed to Mr. Ruck Aug. 19, 1663.† On the same day Mr. Ruck conveyed this entire lot to Eleazer Gedney. The latter died, in 1683, possessed of the lot; and his widow and administratrix conveyed it to their eldest son Eleazer and daughter Mary Gedney Oct. 23, 1690.¶ Eleazer removed to Memorimack, N. Y., and conveyed the lot to John Marston March 19, 1696-7.** Deacon Marston owned the lot in 1715.

Estate of Matthew Woodwell Lot. This was a part of the two-acre lot that John Ruck conveyed to Matthew Woodwell 3 : 8 mo : 1660.* Mr. Woodwell died in 1691, and the estate came into the possession of Joshua Woodwell of Salem, who

died possessed of it. His administrator conveyed it to John Pickering Oct. 9, 1702.†

Richard Palmer House. This lot was a portion of the two acres that John Ruck conveyed to Matthew Woodwell 3 : 8 mo : 1660.* Mr. Woodwell conveyed this lot to Richard Palmer of Salem Dec. 3, 1673.§ Mr. Palmer built a cottage thereon, and died possessed of it in or before 1689. He left the homestead to his son Richard, a carpenter.|| The latter died in 1746, possessed of the lot and house, which was then called, in the inventory of his estate, "a small old cottage;" and he devised it to his daughter Mary, wife of Samuel Cheever. She conveyed the house, barn and lot to Francis Joseph of Salem, mariner, Dec. 5, 1764.† Mr. Joseph undoubtedly took down the old house and erected a new one on the same site soon after his purchase. He lived there.

John Andrews House. This lot was a part of the two acres that John Ruck conveyed to Matthew Woodwell 3 : 8 mo : 1660.* Mr. Woodwell conveyed it to

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 65.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 16, leaf 83. On the western part of this lot was built, in 1706, the ancient house generally known as the



old Palmer house, which was taken down in July, 1887. Its erection was begun by Mannasseh Marston and finished by Richard Palmer, who bought that end of the lot of Mr. Pickering May 14, 1706 (Essex Registry of Deeds, book 18, leaf 184), and the house of Mr. Marston (Essex Registry of Deeds, book 18, leaf 185). The above cut is a view of the ancient dwelling just before it was taken down.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 132.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 18, leaf 185.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 115, leaf 124.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 65.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 136.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 18, leaf 183.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 55, leaf 30.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 70.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 8, leaf 171.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 12, leaf 125.

Corp. John Andrews of Salem, shipwright, Jan. 30, 1671-2.* Mr. Andrews erected a house upon the lot before 1690, and mortgaged it (being "my now dwelling house and land") to Deliverance Parkman of Salem, merchant, Nov. 22, 1695.† Mr. Andrews died in 1706; and Mr. Parkman obtained judgment of the court for possession of the premises under the mortgage from the widow of the deceased before May 7, 1711, when he released the estate to Mr. Andrews' unmarried daughters that were then living in the house, Elizabeth and Mary Andrews.§ Both of them occupied the house until 1748, at least. Elizabeth conveyed her interest in the estate to her sister Mary's son, David Callum of Salem, shipwright, June 2, 1748.|| Four days later Mary, who was then the widow of John Callum, conveyed her interest in the same to her son David.‡ In 1750, the house was not mentioned, and was apparently gone.

WILL OF JOSEPH HOW.

The will of Joseph How of Lynn was proved in the court at Salem 24 : 4 : 1651. by Elizabeth Breade and William Meriam. The following copy is from the original on file in the office of the clerk of courts at Salem, volume II, leaf 15.

This is my will & desire * * *
to take me out of this world * * *
I shall haue all the mouables in & * * *
as also the 2 Coues which I * * *
also the pide haifer & 3 haifors * * *
boloks I leue with my wife to make * * *
of to pay all my deats every on that da-
mands anything let them be payd : & what
is left my wife to hau it : the house & land
I leue to my wiffe vntell the Child Elize-
beth how of my on body be 18 yeres of
Age & then that shee shall haue if god
despofe of hur in marag but in case the
child should die then my wife to haue it

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 137.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 11, leaf 30.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 23, leaf 96.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 91, leaf 177.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 95, leaf 177.

for euer ; if god should so order it that
my wife should remaine my widdow &
mary no othr man then I leue the land
to my wife & hir despofing : the tow
cows which we cal monfe & spek to be
att my mother hows despofing I mene
thee shall haue them to hir self & all so
so much of the *w marre* as shall find
them hay if it be required vntell my
mother be *be defefed* || for hir vse || also
that those which *hufes* the land shall yerly
let my mothe[r] haue land bring forth
Indian & fom englilh & this during her
life or else that she shall haue so much
of the land att hir despofing during hir
life as may produfe it * * in quan-
taty if fix Aker of * * eaite Aker of
march ling in * * wne march & fix
Akers of march * * by march now
According as I haue * * t is my
full will & defr & hereto hath fet my
hand this tenth of febiwary 1650.

And for the ourflight
of what is wrighten Joseph how :
I leaue to my fathre
needom & goodman bread

This is my will that my mother If god
take me a way shall haue 2 Acers of Land
at the ferder End of y^e Lot next goodman
breads : Lot that : he bout of goodman
poole : I also Leue to my mother 2 Coues :
namly moncy and spech : and them to
be her one for Euer and att her despof-
ing : also yt she shall haue as much hay
as will fufiantly kepe 2 cous : of y^e hether
pece of marsh : Liing next goodman
brad one y^e one fide and m^r foth one y^e
Eather fid : but when god shall Take
my mother a way It shall then Return to
y^e house again I mene y^e marsh onely :
this if my Laft will and : defier : toching :
my mother : in presents of

Ephraim How :

AMES NOTES.

Clark Ames published to Hannah Buf-
fum Sept. 26, 1795.—*Salem town records*.

Samuel Ames taxed for poll, 1719.

Sarah Ames married Joseph Spofford
Sept. 3, 1745.

—*Boxford town records*.

LILLY WHITE.

Lilly White has come to town
 To sweep your chimneys up and down;
 If he does not sweep them clean
 He shall not have his pistareen!

CHIMNEY SWEEPING.

The old-fashioned chimneys were large and their flues of greater size than they are in modern times.

Probably on account of wood fuel, soot quickly gathered in large quantities on the rough inside of chimneys, and it was so light and inflammable that it often caught fire, to the great danger of the destruction of the house.

The soot was cleaned out of the chimneys by small boys who climbed the flues, and with a brush swept it down.

This was a profitable business, and was carried on by men who had these boys to do the work. The boys were often obtained, in the old country at least, by stealing them from their homes when very young. After once entering upon this sooty business, the parents were unable to recognize their child in the dirty little sweep. Sometimes the masters purchased the service of the boy for a few shillings, and once engaged in their employ the child virtually became the absolute property of the master because of the want of identification.

The smallest flues into which these children, for girls as well as boys were sometimes employed, were sent were only eight by nine inches; and the only way that they could possibly pass through them was by putting their arms above and close to their heads. Even then they sometimes stuck, remaining in that position until they were cut out or died from suffocation or exhaustion.

As long as the work was satisfactorily done, the house-holder had no interest in the means employed to clean the chimney nor in the children, and so the master was left to do what he pleased with them.

They were generally clothed with leather breeches, a small flannel jacket,

no stockings, and worn-out shoes; and some, in London, were given a shirt that they could wear on Sundays. Beds were unknown to them, and they slept on anything and in any place they could.

Most masters never furnished the boys with soap, nor requested that they bathe, and many carried their sooty accretions for a year at a time.

For any hesitation in the performance of his work, or for anything done by the child that was objectionable to the master, the brush-stick was laid heavily upon the back of the little slave; and hunger and corporal punishment combined brought the little fellow to a sense of the absolute slavery of his position.

"Little boys for small flues" was a common phrase in the cards left at the door by itinerant chimney-sweepers. Though boys of five or six were the ordinary beginners, children of the age of three were sometimes pressed into this service; as the younger the child the more slender and supple their frame, and therefore more useful than larger and older children for this work.

The boys climbed the chimneys by pressing their knees and elbows against the sides of the flues, thus working their way up and down. To induce the children to learn to climb, the masters either threatened them with punishment, or told them that there was plum-pudding and money for them at the top of the chimney. The skin was worn from their knees and elbows, and they remained unhealed for months or years. This was much worse in cases of pargetted flues because of the roughness of the surface. Pads were not permitted, as the masters wanted to toughen the little fellows. Their scars remained through life; and they became stiff-kneed and otherwise crippled.

Illy clad, hours before sunrise on cold winter mornings the sweeps stood at house doors from ten to thirty minutes shaking with the cold, and repeatedly knocking to wake the servants, and get in to work. Chilblains was consequently universal among them.

Soot lodged on their eye-lids, producing irritation. They could not resist the temptation to rub their eyes with their ever-sooty fists, and they thus generally became blear-eyed.

The soot also produced a peculiar cancer known as the chimney sweeper's cancer, which, unless eradicated by a surgical operation, occasioned premature death.

These little boys were sent up burning chimneys, in the midst of the flames, to put out the fire; although in England an act of parliament prohibited it quite early. Boys were kept at home for the purpose of quickly responding to calls of this kind.

The sweeps were obliged to climb to the very top of the chimney, and show their brushes above it, to prove that their work was properly completed.

Chimneys were often in bad condition, and sometimes the top gave way and the boy was crushed to death, falling with the bricks upon the pavement below.

Their lives were so full of misery that the boys sometimes lay sulking in the flues, unwilling to come out. They were then driven down by water poured from above, or pulled down by a rope tied to their feet by the master or journeyman who always accompanied them.

One can hardly realize how tired these little hopeless creatures became after climbing from twenty to forty chimneys and thoroughly cleaning them.

The sight of a little sweep sometimes excited pity, and presents were made to them at the houses where they worked; but the master or journeyman took half or more of it, as his perquisite; and played at chuck farthing or other game until they won the remainder of the money.

When sweeps outgrew the power of climbing a chimney they were fit for nothing. The miseries they suffered led to nothing. Not only was their labor enormous, but to them unprofitable. Having suffered, through what should have been the happiest period of life, almost every misery a human being can endure, they were cast out to rob and steal, and end their days in prison.

We cannot conceive that there could exist in a civilized country a class of human beings, destined to such extreme and varied distress; and yet that system prevailed, as described, in the best portions of England; and whether the condition of the sweeps was improved in New England is doubtful.

In England, in 1816, flourished a society that had been formed to supercede the necessity for climbing boys, as chimney sweeps were called.

How early chimney sweeping was followed as a business in Essex county is not known to the writer.

Ebenezer Gray who lived at the foot of St. Peter street, in Salem, established himself there in this business in 1769. Benjamin Peirce Beech came from Boston in 1772, and began the business in Salem and Beverly, being appointed sweeper of chimneys by the selectmen of Salem in 1773.

In 1782, Pero Rollins announced himself as chimney sweeper in Salem, saying that he may be found at the house of Jack Dolliver near St. Peter's church.

In 1811, Leven Johnson advertised that he had been licensed to sweep chimneys by the selectmen of Salem.

The writer has discovered no professional sweep since that date.

Many years ago, a colored sweep, called Lilly White, probably in jest, patrolled the streets of Newburyport, with his brushes upon his shoulder, chanting the lines at the head of this article.

The once familiar cry of "Sweet-p! Chimney sweep!" has become obsolete in our county at least.

NOTES.

Mary Eames married Jonathan Bailey Jan. 24, 1773.—*Haverhill town records.*

Lydia Ames of Bradford married John Kelly, sr., of Newbury March 15, 1715-6.

Hannah Ames of Newbury married Samuel Ruggs of Lancaster Nov. 8, 1716.
—*Newbury town records.*

SOLDIERS AND SAILORS OF THE
REVOLUTION.*Continued from Volume III, page 30.*

CHRISTOPHER BABBIDGE of Salem; ens., Capt. Benjamin Ward, jr.'s, co.; enl. Jan. 22, 1776; dis. July 27, 1776; service, 6 mos., 3 dys, at Salem; promoted from sergeant June 27, 1776; reported, transferred to the "Tyrannicide;" *also*, gunner, sloop "Tyrannicide," commanded by Capt. John Fisk; engaged July 25, 1776; rolls made up to Jan. 1, 1777; *also*, master, sloop "Jonathan" (of Salem); descriptive list of officers and crew, dated Oct., 1780; age, 38 yrs; stature, 5 ft., 8 in.; complexion, ruddy; residence, Salem; *also*, petition, dated Boston, Feb. 12, 1782, signed by Elisha Sigourney, asking that said Babbidge be commissioned as commander of the privateer schooner "Fly;" ordered in council, Feb. 12, 1782, that a commission be issued.

JOHN BABBIG of Salem; descriptive list of officers and crew of the sloop "Race Horse," commanded by Capt. Clifford Byrne, dated June 7, 1780; age, 23 yrs.; stature, 5 ft., 6 in.; complexion, light; residence, Salem.

JAMES BABSON of Gloucester; petition signed by Winthrop Sargent of Gloucester and John Winthrop, jr., of Boston, asking that said Babson be commissioned as commander of the privateer brigantine "General Mercer;" ordered in council, April 30, 1777, that a commission be issued.

JAMES BABSON of Beverly; seaman, brigantine "Defence," commanded by Capt. John Edmonds; descriptive list of officers and crew, dated Aug. 21, 1781; stature, 5 ft., 8 in.; complexion, light; residence, Beverly.

NATHANIEL STEVENS BABSON of Newburyport; priv., Capt. Lunt's co., Col. Little's reg.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 2, 1775; service, 13 weeks; *also*, co. return [probably Oct. 1775]; age, 25 yrs; reported, went to Quebec.

JAMES BACHELDER of Gloucester; priv., Capt. Nathaniel Wade's co.; enl. Dec. 30, 1775.

UZZIEL BACHELDER of Andover; priv., Capt. John Peabody's co., Col. Ebenezer Francis' reg.; pay abstract for travel allowance, etc., sworn to Nov. 29, 1776.

ASA BACHELDOR of Marblehead; priv., Capt. Jeremiah Putnam's co., Col. Nathan Tyler's reg.; enl. July 28, 1779; dis. Jan. 1, 1780; service, 5 mos., 8 dys, on an alarm at Rhode Island.

JONATHAN BACHELDOR of Salem; list of men enl. from Essex co. for 9 mos. from the time of their arrival at Fishkill, June 22, 1778.

AMOS BACHELDOR of Ipswich; priv. Capt. Dodge's co., Col. Little's reg.; co. return dated Oct. 9, 1775; enl. May 3, 1775; dis. June 3, 1775; age, 23 yrs.

JOSEPH BACHELLER of Marblehead; corp., Capt. Lock's co., Lt.-col. Bond's (late Gardner's) 37th reg.; co. return, dated Prospect Hill, Oct. 6, 1775; reported as taking the place of Thomas Cutter, who was dis. Oct. 5, 1775.

THEOPHILUS BACHELLER of Salem; priv., Capt. Joseph Hiller's co., Col. Jonathan Titcomb's reg.; roll made up from date of arrival at Providence, R. I., May 6, 1777; dis. July 6, 1777; service, 2 mos., 6 dys.

JOHN BACHELLOR, JR., of Beverly; priv., Capt. Israel Hutchinson's co., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, from Danvers; service, 2 dys.

AMOS BACHELOR of Ipswich; priv., Capt. Abraham Dodge's co., Col. Moses Little's reg.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 3, 1775; service, 4 weeks, 4 dys; reported, service ended June 3, 1775.

ARCHIBALD BACHELOR, probably of Danvers; serg., Capt. Asa Prince's co., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 2 dys.

ISRAEL BACHELOR of Wenham; priv., Capt. Billy Porter's co., Col. John Baker's reg., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 5 dys.

JAMES BACHELOR of Lynn; priv., Capt. William Farrington's (2d) co., which

marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, to Concord; service, 2 dys.

JOSEPH BACHELOR of Marblehead; corp., Capt. Benjamin Lock's co., Col. Thomas Gardner's reg.; enl. Oct. 5 [year not given].

PRINCE BACHELOR of Amesbury; priv., Capt. A. Williams' co., Col. Sprout's (late Brewer's) reg.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1777, to Feb. 10, 1778; reported, died Feb. 10, 1778; *also*, Capt. Nathan Watkin's co., Col. Brewer's reg.; muster return made agreeable to order of Council of Dec. 26, 1777.

THEOPHILUS BACHELOR of Lynn; ens.; list of men who served at Concord battle and elsewhere belonging to Lynn.

JOSEPH BACHILDER of Marblehead; priv., Capt. Putnam's co., Col. Hutchinson's reg.; return of men in service in 1776; enl., 12 mos.; reported, deserted.

DANIEL BACHLOR of Beverly; seaman, brigantine "Defence," commanded by Capt. John Edmonds; descriptive list of officers and crew, dated Aug. 21, 1781; stature, 5 ft., 7 in.; complexion, light; residence, Beverly.

EBENEZER BACKER of Ipswich; Capt. Richard Dodge's (volunteer) co., Maj. Smith's (3d Essex co.) reg.; enl. Sept. 30, 1777; dis. Nov. 7, 1777, at Cambridge; service, 1 mo., 10 dys; co. marched Oct. 2, 1777, to reinforce Gen. Gates at the Northward.

JOHN BACKER of Salem; descriptive list of officers and crew of the sloop "Race Horse," commanded by Capt. Clifford Byrne, dated June 7, 1780; age, 23 yrs.; stature, 5 ft., 4 in.; complexion, dark; residence, Salem.

BENJAMIN BACKLEYST of Newburyport; priv., Capt. Moses Nowell's co., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 4 dys.

BENJAMIN BACON, JR., of Salem; Capt. Ebenezer Winship's co., Col. John Nixon's (5th) reg.; receipt for advance pay dated Cambridge, June 22, 1775; *also*, drummer; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 1, 1775; service, 3 mos., 8

dys; *also*, co. return dated Sept. 30, 1775; *also*, order for bounty coat or its equivalent in money, dated Dec. 22, 1775; *also*, Capt. Winship's (4th) co., Col. Nixon's (4th) reg.; return of men in service Sept. and Oct., 1776, dated North Castle; *also*, receipts for Oct., Nov. and Dec., 1776; *also*, return of men in service in Jan., 1777, dated Springfield.

JOSIAH BACON of Bradford; priv., Capt. Nathaniel Gage's co., Col. James Frye's reg.; co. return dated Cambridge, Sept. 6, 1775.

To be continued.

ATWOOD FAMILY.

The name of Atwood is frequently written in the early Essex county records, *Attwood*.

JOHN ATWOOD¹ was a trader and shipwright, and lived in Bradford. He married Hannah Bond Oct. 28, 1715, in Haverhill. They were living in Bradford as late as 1770.

Children, born in Bradford:—

- 2—I. JOHN², b. July 18, 1716. *See below* (2).
- 3—II. WILLIAM², b. Feb. 16, 1717. *See below* (3).
- 4—III. ZECHARIAH², b. Dec. 27, 1720. *See below* (4).
- 5—IV. JOSEPH², b. Feb. 21, 1722. *See below* (5).
- 6—V. JOSHUA², b. Dec. 3, 1723. *See below* (6).
- 7—VI. MARY², b. May 25, 1725; d. June 3, 1725.
- 8—VII. HANNAH², b. Nov. 11, 1728; probably m. William Greenough Jan. 12, 1747-8.

2

JOHN ATWOOD², born in Bradford July 18, 1716. He was a cordwainer; and lived in Bradford. Administration was granted on his estate March 22, 1756. His wife Mary survived him; and married, secondly, Lt. Timothy Burbank of Bradford Nov. 16, 1758. He died before 1784; and she survived him, being of Bradford in that year.

Children, born in Bradford:—

- 9—I. ABIGAIL³, b. June 2, 1742; m. Josiah Bacon of Bradford Sept. 8, 1788; and was living in 1799.

- 10—II. JESSE³, b. Sept. 6, 1748. *See below* (10).
 11—III. MARY³, b. April 15, 1752; and was living in Bradford, unmarried, in 1799.

3

WILLIAM ATWOOD², born in Bradford Feb. 16, 1717. He lived in Bradford; and married, first, Abigail Runnells Dec. 24, 1739. She died in 1743 or before; and he married, second, Sarah ———.

Children, born in Bradford:—

- 12—I. WILLIAM³, b. June 20, 1740. *See below* (12).
 13—II. ANN³, b. Oct. 16, 1744.
 14—III. DAVID³, b. Nov. 9, 1746.
 15—IV. ABIJAH³, b. Feb. 14, 1748.

4

ZECHARIAH ATWOOD², born in Bradford Dec. 27, 1720. He lived in Bradford, where he was a laborer, until about 1764, when he removed to Newbury, selling his house, barn and land in Bradford two years later, and becoming a shipwright. He married Mary Bacon May 7, 1741; and she was his wife in 1766. He was living in Newburyport in 1771.

Children, born in Bradford:—

- 16—I. SARAH³, b. Oct. 20, 1742.
 17—II. JOSIAH³, b. Nov. 23, 1743.
 18—III. ZACHARIAH³, b. Oct. 22, 1746; of Newburyport, sawyer, 1771, and yeoman, 1774.
 19—IV. THOMAS³, b. Jan. 31, 1748; of Newburyport, yeoman, 1774; probably married Anna York March 27, 1777.

5

JOSEPH ATWOOD², born in Bradford Feb. 21, 1722. He was a sadler; and lived in Haverhill until about 1747, when he returned to Bradford. He married Sarah Chuesdee Dec. 15, 1743; and died in Bradford April 11, 1799. She died there Aug. 10, 1800.

Children:—

- 20—I. JOHN³, b. March 3, 1744-5, in Haverhill.
 21—II. JOSEPH³, b. April 4, 1749, in Bradford.
 22—III. JAMES³, b. Oct. 20, 1753, in Bradford.

6

JOSHUA ATWOOD², born in Bradford Dec. 3, 1723. He was a blacksmith, and

lived in Bradford until about 1770, when he removed to Pelham, N. H. He married Mehitable ——— before 1745.

Children, born in Bradford:—

- 23—I. HANNAH³, b. May 12, 1745.
 24—II. JOSHUA³, b. Aug. 19, 1747; d. March 18, 1753.
 25—III. MEHITABLE³, b. Feb. 21, 1748-9.
 26—IV. RACHEL³, b. Jan. 12, 1751.
 27—V. DANIEL³, b. June 7, 1753.
 28—VI. ELIZABETH³, b. Sept. 20, 1754.
 29—VII. JOSHUA³, b. March 13, 1756.
 30—VIII. PAUL³, b. Sept. 17, 1757; d. in the fall of 1757.
 31—IX. EBENEZER³, b. March 23, 1759; d. April 6, 1769.
 32—X. EDNAH³, b. April 2, 1760.
 33—XI. ALLIS³, b. March 17, 1762.
 34—XII. PAUL³, b. March 30, 1764.
 35—XIII. SUSANNA³, b. Jan. 16, 1766.

10

JESSE ATWOOD³, born in Bradford Sept. 6, 1748. He was a cordwainer; and lived in Bradford. He married Abigail Hardy Dec. 31, 1778. He died Sept. 10, 1827; and she died, his widow, Feb. 12, 1832.

Children, born in Bradford:—

- 36—I. JOHN⁴, b. Oct. 2, 1783; living in 1830.
 37—II. AARON⁴, b. Oct. 31, 1786; living in Bradford, cordwainer, 1832.
 38—III. ELIPHALET⁴, b. Nov. 27, 1790; d. June 2, 1828.

12

WILLIAM ATWOOD³, born in Bradford June 20, 1740. He married Jane Hardy April 2, 1765; and lived in Bradford, where he died Feb. 14, 1809.

Children, born in Bradford:—

- 39—I. HANNAH⁴, b. July 11, 1766.
 40—II. ABIGAIL⁴, b. Nov. 28, 1768.

NOTE.

Prince Ames (died April 21, 1816) married Eunice Russ, in Andover, Nov. 24, 1784. Children, born in Andover: Peter, born April 22, 1785; Anna, born Feb. 28, 1787; Philip, born Feb. 27, 1791; George, born July 27, 1793; Alexander, born Feb. 2, 1796; James, born July 14, 1798; Eunice, born Oct. 22, 1800.—*Andover town records.*

OLD NORFOLK COUNTY RECORDS.

Continued from page 79.

SALISBURY BIRTHS.

William, son of Robert and Jone Jones,
12 : 2 mo : 1659.

Henry, son of Henry and Abigail
Wheeler, April 13, 1659.

Jerrima : son of Willi : and Anne Allin,
17 : 12 : 1658.

Richard, son of George and Elizabeth
Carr, April 2, 1659.

Westood, son of Andrew and Mary
Greely, March 29, 1659.

John, son of John and Mary Woodin,
7 : 8 mo : 1659.

Margerite, dau. of Vallentine and Jo-
annah Rowell, Sept. 8, 1659.

Richard, son of Abraham and Sarah
Morrill, Feb. 6, 1659.

Abigall, dau. of Georg and Susana Mar-
tyn, Sept. 10, 1659.

John, son of Sam : and Sarah Buswell,
Oct. 7, 1659.

Anne, dau. of Joseph and Susana
ffrench, March 10, 1659.

Willi : son of Robert and Elizabeth
Quenby, June 11, 1660.

Debora, dau. of Jn^o and Debora Weed,
June 15, 1659.

John, son of Samuell and Hannah
ffoote, July 9, 1660.

Sarah, dau. of Cornelious and Sarah
Conner, Aug. 23, 1659.

Mary, dau. of Henry and Mary Blesdale,
May 29, 1660.

William, son of Jn^o, jr., and Mary Hoyt,
5 : 7 mo : 1660.

Samuell, son of Willi : and Isabell Hol-
dred, Nov. 6, 1659.

John, son of Edmond and Sarah Elliott,
Sept. 25, 1660.

Robert, son of Robert and Jone Jones,
17 : 7 : 1660.

John, son of Jn^o and Mary ffrench, 12 :
10 mo : 1660.

John, son of Cornelious and Sarah
Conner, 8 : 10 mo : 1660.

Ebenezer, son of Henry and Mary
Blesdale, Oct. 7, 1757.

Mary, dau. of Henry and Mary Blesdale,
May 29, 1660.

Joseph, son of John and Martha Eaton,
March 6, 1660-1.

Lidia, dau. of Abraham and Sarah
Morrill, March 8, 1660.

Abigall, dau. of Henry and Abigall
Wheler, March 7, 1660.

Elizabeth, dau. of Tho : and Dorethie
Rolenson, 26 : 12 : 1660.

Ruth, dau. of Rodger and Sarah East-
man, March 21, 1660-1.

George, son of John and Deborah
Weed, May 25, 1661.

Ann, dau. of Georg and Elizabeth Carr,
June 15, 1661.

Mary, dau. of Nathan and Elizabeth
Gole, June 24, 1661.

William, son of Samuell and Elizabeth
Worcester, July 21, 1661.

John, son of Edward and Hannah Goue,
Sept. 19, 1661.

Anna, dau. of Benjamin and Mercy
Kimball, Dec. 22, 1661.

Elizabeth, dau. of W^m and Elizabeth
Home, Feb. 1, 1661.

John, son of Robert and Elizabeth
Ring, Feb. 17, 1661.

Sarah, dau. of Wymond and Sarah Brad-
bury, Feb. 26, 1661.

Samuell, son of Cornelius and Sarah
Conner, Feb. 12, 1661.

Elizabeth, dau. of John and Mary Hoyt,
Jan. 8, 1661.

Mary, dau. of Joseph ffletcher, April 9,
1662.

Sam : son of Sam : and Sarah Buswell,
25 : 3 : 1662.

Benjamin, son of John and Phebe Gill.
Benony, son of Morris and Elizabeth

Tucker, Oct. 16, 1662.

—, dau. of Joseph and Susana Nor-
ton, —.

Willia, son of Ed : and Hanna Goue,
Oct. 21, 1662.

ffrances, dau. of John and ffances Coll-
by, Dec. 10 (11?), 1662.

William, son of Georg and Susana
Martyn, Dec. 11, 1662.

John, son of John and Mary Hoyt,
March 28, 1663.

Hannah, dau. of Ezekieil and Hannah
Wathen, April 21, 1663.

Elizabeth, dau. of Edward and Judeth Cottell, April 19, 1663.

Ephraim, son of John and Martha Eaton April 12, 1663.

William, son of Georg and Susana Martyn, Dec. 11, 1663.

Ed : son of Joseph and Susana ffrench, May 14, 1663.

Willia, son of Phillip Watson Challis and wife Mary, May 18, 1663.

Henry, son of Henry and Mary Blasdal, April 28, 1663.

Mary, dau. of John and Mary ffrench, June 12, 1663.

Samuell, son of Joseph and Susanna Norton, Oct. 11, 1663.

Joseph, son of Tho : and Dorethie Rolenson, Feb. 18, 1663.

W^m, son of Hen : and Abigall Wheeler, Sept. 6, 1663.

Tho : son of Thomas, jr., and Sarah Barnard, Jan. 22, 1663.

Mary, dau. of Cornelious and Sarah Conner, 27 : 10 : 1663.

Hanah, dau. of Edw : Goe, March, 1666.

Elizabeth, dau. of Nathan and Elizabeth Gold, April 4, 1664.

Mary, dau. of Tho : Symson, June 2, 1664.

William, son of Sam : and Sarah Buswell, Aug. 5, 1664.

—, son of Robert Ring, —.

John, son of Morris and Elizabeth Tucker, Aug. 16, 1664.

Joseph, son of Robert and Elizabeth Ring, Aug. 3, 1664.

Joseph, son of Robert and Jone Jones, Oct. 7, 1664.

John, son of John and Marah Pressie, Oct. 1, 1664.

Mary, dau. of John, jr., and Mary Hoyt, Oct. 11, 1664.

Mehetable, dau. of John, sr., and ffrances Hoyt, Oct. 25, 1664.

John, son of Ezeikiell and Hannah Wathen, 12 : 12 : 1664.

Elizabeth, dau. of Cornelious and Sarah Conner, Feb. 26, 1664.

Ebenazar, dau. of Tho : and Mary Nicols, Aug. 3, 1664.

Anthony and Susanah, children of John and frances Colby, May 10, 1665.

Isaac, son of John and Phebe Gill, April 24, 1665.

Hannah, dau. of Jn^o and Mary ffrench, Aug. 9, 1665.

Jn^o, son of Robert and Elizabeth Quenby, Sept. 7, 1665.

Moses, son of Henry and Abigall Wheelar, June 24, 1665.

Mary, dau. of Jn^o and Marah Pressie, Nov. 30, 1665.

Samuell, son of James and Sarah George, Dec. 1, 1665.

Joseph, son of Joseph Lankaster, Feb. 25, 1665.

Lidia, dau. of Phillip Watson Challis and his wife Mary, ye last day of May, 1666.

Mary, dau. of Morris and Elizabeth Tucker, ye last day of May, 1666.

Abigall, dau. of Sam : and Abigall ffrenche, July 17, 1666.

Thomas, son of Tho : and Hanah fflower, March 16, 1665.

Hannah, dau. of John and Elizabeth Huntington, Aug. 16, 1666.

Mary, dau. of Robert and Martha Bedle, July 31, 1666.

Joseph, son of John, jr., and Mary Hoyt, July 14, 1666.

Mary, dau. of Thomas and Dorethie Rolenson, Aug. 24, 1666.

Martha, dau. of Tho : and Dorethie Rolenson, Aug. 24, 1666.

Edward, son of Edward and Judith Cottle, Sept. 28, 1666.

Mary, dau. of Onezephirus and Mary Page, Oct. 29, 1666.

Hanah, dau. of Jn^o and Mary ffrench, Oct. 28, 1666.

Anne, dau. of Mr. Wymond and Sarah Bradbury, Nov. 21, 1666.

Robert, son of Samuell and Sarah Buswell, 8 : 12 mo : 1666.

Edward, son of Joseph and Susanna ffrench, April 6, 1667.

Mary, dau. of Tho and Sara Mudgett, ye last of April, 1667.

Anne and James, children of Henry and Abigail Wheelar, May 27, 1667.

Mary, dau. of Joseph and Mary Lankaster, Sept. 8, 1667.

Sarah, dau. of Timothie and Susana Worcester, Aug. 15, 1667.

Luce, dau. of Richard and Sarah Smithe, Sept. 17, 1667.

Joseph, son of Joseph and Mary Stower, 19 : 10 : 1667.

Prifsilla, dau. of Joseph and Susana Norton, Dec. 16, 1667.

James, son of Morris and Elizabeth Tucker, Dec. 28, 1667.

Hannah, dau. of Nathanell and Hanah Brown, April 3, 1668.

Abiall, dau. of Jn^o Prouse, 18 : 10 : 1666.

Sam : son of Sam : and Deborah Davis, 26 : 11 : 1666.

Elizabeth, dau. of Robert and Jone Jones, 24 : 10 : 1662.

Ephraim, son of Jn^o and Deborah Weed, 24 : 12 : 1666.

Mary, dau. of Robert and Jone Jones, 15 : 3 : 1667.

Tho : son of Ezekieil and Hannah Wathen, 31 : 8 : 1667.

James, son of James and Elizabeth ffreeze, 16 : 1 : 1666-7.

Mary, dau. of Jn^o and Elizabeth Huntington, 15 : 9 : 1667.

Sarah, dau. of W^m and Sara Haggatt, 8 : 12 mo. 1667.

Samuell, son of Nathan and Elizabeth Gold, 3 : 12 mo : 1667.

Thomas, son of Robert and Elisabeth Quenby, 8 : 12 mo : 1667.

Sam : son of George and Susanah Mar-tyn, 29 : 7 : 1667.

Rebecka, dau. of Cornelious and Sarah Conner, 10 : 2 mo : 1668.

John, son of Tho : and Doethie Rolenson, March 20, 1667-8.

Abigaill, dau. of Samuell and Hope Ambross, 12 mo : 1665.

Margerite, dau. of Samuell and Hope Ambross, Aug. 12, 1668.

Hannah, dau. of Samuell and Abigaill French, Oct. 10, 1668.

Thomas, son of Joseph and Mary Lan-kaster, March 15, 1668-9.

James, son of Sam : and Sarah Buswell, March 20, 1668-9.

Mary, dau. of Ephraim and Mary Winsly.

Anne, dau. of Tho : and Dorethie Rolenson, March 16, 1668-9.

Jn^o, son of Rich : and Martha Hubbard.

Josias, son of Henry and Abigall Wheelar, April 23, 1669.

Mary, dau. of John and Mary Osgood, May 7, 1669.

Wymond, son of Mr. Wymond and Sarah Bradbury, May 13, 1669.

Sarah, dau. of Richard and Sarah Smith, 22 : 8 : 1669.

Richard, son of Joseph and Mary Stowers, 30 : 8 : 1669.

Sarah, dau. of Jn^o and Mary ffrench, Dec. 27, 1669.

Solomon, son of Joseph and Susanah Norton, Jan. 31, 1669.

Joseph, son of Jededia and Mary Andros, March 10, 1669-70.

Marah, dau. of Benjamin and Martha Collins, Jan. 8, 1669.

Joseph, son of Onezephyrus and Mary Page, April 6, 1670.

Phillip Brown's son born 13 : 12 : 1669 ; died 21 : 12 : 1669.

Sarah, dau. of Morris and Elizabeth Tucker, May 19, 1670.

Ruth, dau. of Cornelious and Sarah Conner, May 16, 1670.

Temperance, dau. of Tho : and Sarah Mudgett, Oct. 10, 1670.

Willia, son of Tho : and Mary Hoyt, Oct. 19, 1670.

Sam^{ll}, son of Ephraim and Mary Winsly, 21 : 10 : 1670.

John, son of John and Joanna Stevens, 28 : 10 : 1670.

John, son of Phillip and Sarah Grele, Jan. 16, 1670.

Thomas, son of Steven and Abigaile fflanders, 17 : 12 : 1670.

SALISBURY DEATHS.

—illia, son of John and Abigbe Sanders, 3 : 7 mo : 1641.

—, dau. of John Seve—, 7 : 1 mo : 1641.

Sarah, dau. of Willia Worcester, 1 : 2 mo : 1641.

Widdow Browne, 28 : 10 : 1641.

Sarah, dau. of Willi Holdred, 1641.

Mary, dau. of Willi: Holdrid, ye last of
11 mo. 1641.
Elizabeth, dau. of Willi: Sargent, 14:
7: 1641.
Elizabeth, dau. of John —evens, 1641.
—rgerite, wife of Isack —well, 29:
7: 1642.
—orie, son of Jn^o Hoyte, 1: 11 mo:
1641.
— Hauxworth, 8: — mo: 1642.
—es, wife of John Hoyt, 23: 12: 1642.
—ry, wife of Mr. Sam: Dudley, 12: 2
mo: 1643.
—, son of Mr. Sam: —, 17: 2:
1643.
—, son of Luke Heard, 12 mo;
1643.
—, dau. of John Hoyt, 12 mo: 1644.
—, dau. of Tho: Macy.
—, dau. of Mr. Sam: —, 28: 10:
1646.
— Huntington, 1646.
Sarah, dau. of Ralfe Blesdale, 17: 11:
1646.
Mary, dau. of Robert Pike, 3: 2 mo:
1647.
Mary, wife of John Dickison, 16: 2:
1647.
Joseph, son of Jn^o Hoyt, 19: 2: 1648.
William, son of Willi: Barnes, 11: 4
mo: 1648.
Hester, wife of Jn^o Ralfe, 3: 4 mo:
1647.
Richard, son of Geo: Carr, 25: 2:
1649.
Elizabeth, wife of Mr. Sam: Wins—,
2: 4 mo: 1649.
Hester, dau. of John Eaton, sr., 1649.
Elizabeth, dau. of Mr. Willi Worcester,
1649.
John, son of Vall: Rowell, 12: 7 mo:
1649.
Joseph, son of Jn^o Hoyt, 24: 11: 1649.
Sarah, dau. of Mr. Willi: Worcester,
9: 1 mo: 1649.
Rachell, dau. of Willi Partridg, 19:
2: 1650.
Sarah, wife of Mr. Willi: Worces—,
23: 2: 1650.
Mary, dau. of Steven flanders, 4: 3
mo: 1650.

“The old widdow Lord,” 12: 3 mo:
1650.
Anthony Sadler drowned 23: 2: 1650.
Bellteshazar Willix, 23: 11: 1650.
Ruth, dau. of John and Sarah Ilfley,
2: 3 mo: 1650.
Edward, son of Edward and Judeth
Cottell, 15: 4: 1653.
Marah, dau. of Jn^o Hoyt, Dec. 1, 1653.
William Patridg, 5: 5: 1654.
John Pike.
Wife of Mr. Henry Mondey, 22: 5:
1654.

To be continued.

NOTES.

Charles Amlett*, gunsmith, lived in Salem, near the mill at South Fields, 1676; and was dead in 1694, when his widow Mary conveyed his house and lot. She was his widow in 1712. In 1695, she conveyed land to William Stacy of Salem, miller, in consideration of “love,” and, in 1709, she conveyed her house and land to him in consideration of his supporting her for life. And he reconveyed it to her the same year.—*Registry of deeds.*

Elizabeth Ames of Andover married William Holt of Pembroke Nov. 21, 1769.

Deborah Ames married Henry Grey Baker Sept. 21, 1786.

Lydia Ames married Abbot Walker July 21, 1796.

Hannah Ems married John Osgood Oct. 17, 1681.

Mehitable Eames of Boxford married Joseph Robinson of Andover July 25, 1733.

Nathan Ames published to Phebe Robinson Feb. 27, 1765.

Jonas Ames of Andover published to Jemima Stevens of Loudon Nov. 23, 1793.

—*Andover town records.*

THIS is to give Notice, that the Select-Men of *Salem* intend to meet at Mr. *Goodhue's*, Innholder in said Town, on Friday the 13th Instant, at

*The name is also spelled Ambulet, Amlet, Amalet, Amulett and Emlett.

two o'Clock Afternoon, to sell the Islands known by the Names of *Tinker's-Island*, *Gooseberry-Islands*, *Ram-Island*, and *Eagle-Islands*; and any Persons inclined to purchase said Islands, or either of them, are desired to meet said Select-Men at the Time and Place above-mentioned.—*Advertisement in Essex Gazette, Dec. 27-Jan. 3, 1769.*

QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.
Answers are solicited.

291. Wanted, maiden-name of Abigail, wife of Capt. Adam Coggsweil of Ipswich. He, born, 1667, died, 1749.
Haverhill. M. B. M.

292. Wanted, parents of Hannah Burnham, who married William Coggsweil, son of Adam, about 1720.
M. B. M.

293. Wanted, ancestry of Elizabeth, wife of John Kingsbury² of Rowley, afterward of Haverhill, where he died, 1671. She married, secondly, Peter Green, 1672.
Newburyport. A. H. K.

294. Wanted, ancestry of Hannah, wife of John Kingsbury³ of Newbury, married about 1688.
A. H. K.

295. Wanted, ancestry of Rebecca, wife of Nathan Wheeler of Newbury, married about 1691.
A. H. K.

296. Wanted, ancestry of Hannah, wife of Gideon Woodwell, married about 1739. She died at Newbury, 1772, aged fifty.
A. H. K.

ANSWERS.

254. Lydia Moulton, wife of Nathan Chase, jr., of Newbury and Haverhill, was born in Amesbury Oct. 1, 1724, being daughter of Batt and Hannah (Sibley) Moulton. She married Nathan Chase, jr., in 1748, and died in 1797. Batt Moulton, the father, was born July 4, 1688, and married Hannah Sibley Dec. 4, 1712. His estate was settled in 1752. His wife at his death was named Jemima. Batt Moulton was son of William and

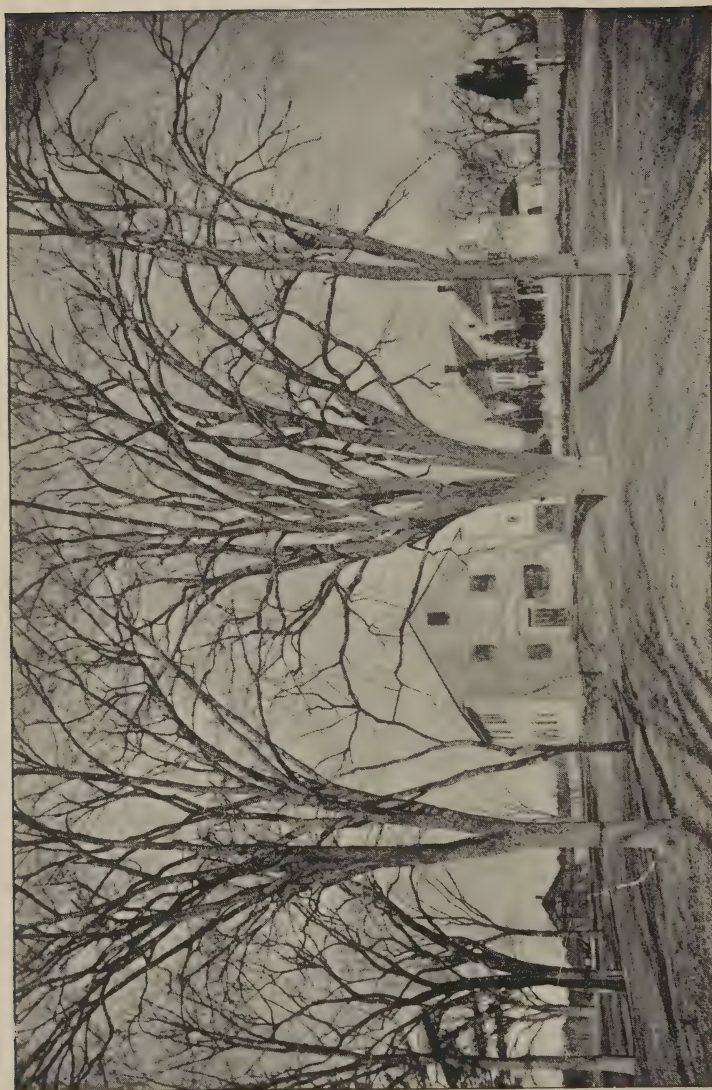
Abigail (Webster) Moulton of Newbury. Abigail died July 24, 1713; and William married, secondly, Sarah Smith. Abigail was daughter of John Webster, jr., son of John, of Ipswich) and Ann Batt (daughter of Nicholas and Lucy Batt), which accounts for Batt Moulton's odd name. William Moulton of Newbury was son of William Moulton of Hampton and Margaret Page (daughter of Robert (son of Robert and Margaret) and Lucy), and was born May 25, 1664, about a month after his father's death. He died in October, 1732. William Moulton of Hampton came from England to Hampton in 1637 as a servant to Robert Page, whose daughter Margaret he subsequently married.—*F. N. Chase, Lowell.*

273. Asa White married Jane Arwin of Rockingham, Vt., Sept. 11, 1776. See records of First church of Rockingham.—*Ed.*

276. Rachel Farnum, born in Andover in 1726, was daughter of Barachias Farnum⁴ of Andover and Hephzibah Harnden of Reading, who were married in Reading Jan. 1, 1723. Hephzibah, the mother, was probably daughter of John and Susanna Harnden, and born in Reading in 1705. See Eaton's Reading. The marriage of John and Susanna Harnden occurred April 16, 1690, but the edge of the record page is so worn away that Susanna's maiden-name does not appear. Barachias Farnum, born in Andover March 16, 1697, was son of Ralph Farnum³ and Sarah Sterling, daughter of William Sterling of Haverhill, Mass., and Lyme, Conn. Ralph and Sarah were married in 1685. Ralph³ was son of Ralph Farnum² and Elizabeth Holt. He was son of Ralph Farnum¹, and she was daughter of Nicholas Holt¹, the emigrant. See Essex Deeds, 125: 77, and others.—*Charlotte H. Abbott, Andover.*

277. Yes. Benjamin Davis of Plaistow, N. H., who married Ruth Hadley in 1744, was son of Ephraim and Hannah (Eastman) Davis, and born in 1718.—*Rebecca I. Davis, East Haverhill.*

THE LIBRARY
- OF THE
UNIVERSITY OF ILLINOIS



THE OLD MEETING HOUSE IN LYNNFIELD CENTRE.

THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. IV.

SALEM, MASS., AUGUST, 1900.

NO. 8.

ROBERT PIKE.

ROBERT PIKE, born in England in or about 1616, was son of John Pike, who came to America, it is said, from the parish of Langford, in 1635, in the *James*, sailing from Southampton. Robert came with him, being at that time nineteen years of age. John Pike was somewhat prominent in Ipswich, Newbury and Salisbury, where he successively lived, being a husbandman, and possessed of a considerable estate.

Robert was well educated, wrote a bold, flowing hand, and apparently with great facility of expression.

At the age of twenty-one he became a freeman; and two years later, in 1639, joined the colony that founded the town of Salisbury, where he afterward lived.

He married, first, Sarah Sanders April 3, 1641, and she became the mother of his eight children. She died Nov. 1, 1679; and he married, second, Martha (Moyce), widow of George Goldwyer, Oct. 30, 1684. She survived him, dying Feb. 26, 1712-3.

Salisbury was the frontier town of Massachusetts on the northeast; and was thus exposed to many and serious dangers, among them devastation, capture and murder by the Indians.

Much of the correspondence of Mr. Pike that is still extant relates to the trials and exertions of the people in their contests with the savages, conflicts being almost incessant.

The struggle for physical existence was ever before them. An inhospitable climate, a sterile soil, scanty crops and oppressors from over the sea always perplexed them.

Mr. Pike began life at the new colony with the rest of the settlers as a husbandman, on the borders of the Salisbury marshes.

In 1644, the general court gave him "power to end small causes at Salisbury." This was his first appointment to the magistracy of the colony, and he continued in such authority as long as he lived, except during the brief period of his disfranchisement.

In 1647, he was chosen lieutenant of the Salisbury train-band and duly approved by the general court.

In 1648 and 1649 he was a member of the general court, representing the town of Salisbury; and thus at the age of thirty-two began his long term of legislative service. At the second session, in 1649, he was appointed on the "committee on courts, the treasury, shires," etc.

In 1650, he was chosen one of the commissioners of Norfolk county to sit as the assistants of the magistrates in holding the county courts.

The next year, he was appointed by the general court one of three commissioners to lay out and establish the line between the towns of Hampton and Exeter; and, in 1652, was selected with Messrs. Winslow and Bradbury, to establish the western boundary of the town of Hampton.

In 1653, at the age of thirty-six, Lieutenant Pike suddenly found himself involved in a conflict with the general court. Up to that time no court was allowed to be criticised, not even the county courts. Though only the representatives of the people, the general court claimed the right of supreme control over them and

regarded its judgments as infallible, any hostile criticism being to it an audacious and criminal offence. Robert Pike broke the spell by denouncing a law it had enacted, and declaring "that those members who had voted for it had violated their oaths as freemen; that their act was against the liberty of the country, both civil and ecclesiastical; and that he stood ready to make the declaration good."

The law referred to was that making it a misdemeanor for anyone to preach to the people on Sunday who was not a regularly ordained minister of the church. It was designed to restrain Joseph Peasley and Thomas Macy of Salisbury, believers in the Baptist doctrines, with Quaker tendencies, from exhorting the people of Salisbury on Sunday, in the absence of a minister. To defend them was, in effect, to defend the hated Quakers, and it was this thankless task that Robert Pike undertook.

The incensed and amazed general court instantly arraigned the culprit, disfranchised him, disabling him from holding any public office, and from pleading any case except his own in any court, bound him to his good behavior, and fined him twenty marks (thirteen pounds, six shillings and eight pence).

The punishment thus inflicted on Lieutenant Pike caused a great sensation in Salisbury and the neighboring towns. Petitions were immediately drawn up and signed, and presented to the general court. They were signed by nearly all the men of Newbury, Andover, Hampton, Salisbury, etc., earnestly entreating the magistrates to remit the punishment and fine.

This event is a most interesting and instructive one in our early history. It exhibits the watchful jealousy of the people of any encroachment upon their civil or ecclesiastical rights, as well as the determination of the magistrates not to have their authority lightly called in question.

The general court immediately chose a committee to call the petitioners of the several towns together, to ascertain their

reasons for putting their names to such a document; and repealed the obnoxious law. The committee acted at once. The petitioners gave various reasons for signing,—some, that it was done without reflection; some, because they were asked to do so, and some, because they thought it was a proper thing to do; etc. But there were found fifteen refractory spirits who either vouchsafed no explanation, or asserted their right to petition whenever they thought fit, and denied the right of anybody to interfere. These incorrigibles were duly reported, and turned over to the tender mercies of the general court.

The names of these fifteen "humble immortals," who thus valiantly asserted, for the first time in our land, the right of petition were John Emery, sr., John Hull, Benjamin Swett, John Bishop, Joseph Plummer, Daniel Thurston, jr., Daniel Cheney and John Wolcot, all of Newbury; Samuel Hall, Philip Challis, Joseph Fletcher, Andrew Greeley and George Martin, all of Salisbury; and Christopher Hussey and John Sanborn, both of Hampton.

In England, the right of petition had not been gained. Rousseau and Tom Paine had not been born. This was the first stand that had been taken for civil liberty on this continent. Their doctrines came to them out of the inner consciousness of the individual man. They were not taught them, either in schools or creeds. The perception of these principles by Robert Pike seems clear, though he only left six shillings worth of books according to the inventory rendered to the court by his executor.

These fifteen men claimed certain rights, which today are ceded in all the civilized world, and they refused to give them up. They represented the men of stamina and conviction in their several towns, and were the advance guard of the already conceived spirit and power of the Revolution.

As these men were evidently bound to maintain the position they had taken, and many in the various communities

really, though secretly and only tacitly sympathized with them, their cases were never called for trial.

Lieutenant Pike paid his fine, and his disfranchisement continued until 1657, when it was removed. His townsmen immediately elected him as their representative to the general court, which did not graciously accept the return of this contumacious citizen, though he was appointed on a committee to examine into an Exeter matter.

He was financially and otherwise interested in the purchase of the Island of Nantucket, and ever afterward held the most intimate relations with Macy and other Quakers who went thither to reside. Though not a professed Quaker, he sympathized with them, and freely battled for them in the general court and wherever he could.

In 1658, he was again elected to the general court; and also in 1659 and 1663. In the latter year he was chosen on a committee to draw up an answer to a letter from King Charles II.

In 1665, Lieutenant Pike was empowered as commissioner to take acknowledgments of deeds, administer oaths in all civil cases, issue warrants, search for stolen goods, take notice of and punish defects in watching, punish drunkenness, excessive drinking, and such crimes, and solemnize marriages.

He was a member of the general court in 1666, 1667, 1668, 1673, 1674, 1680, and 1681.

In 1667, he served on a committee of the general court for the enlargement of Exeter.

The next year, he was appointed one of four commissioners, of whom Gen. John Leverett was chairman, to settle public affairs in the province of Maine, over which the general court had asserted jurisdiction; but he does not appear to have acted, possibly deeming it hardly just to carry out the stern mandates of the order.

In November, of the same year, the general court, considering Mr. Pike's

public services, freed him from taxes for the preceding year.

In 1669 and 1670, he was given general authority as a magistrate in his town; and also became captain of the Salisbury troop of horse, remaining its commander until after 1684.

In 1682, he was elected one of the Board of Assistants in the colonial government, and held the office until the union of the Massachusetts Bay and Plymouth colonies under the provincial charter in 1692. Under the new charter he was one of the council until 1696, when he was eighty years of age. The Board of Assistants corresponded to the provincial council, and from the members the governor was usually selected.

Captain Pike often appeared for parties in court in the trial of causes, being eminently fitted for that duty.

In 1676, Rev. John Wheelwright, the minister at Salisbury, attempted to coerce Captain Pike through the terrors of church discipline, and finally excommunicated him, though subsequently obliged to receive him into church fellowship again. Mr. Wheelwright wrote an incendiary communication to Captain Pike, and in a roundabout way sent it to him, who, after tracing it to Mr. Wheelwright, and having meditated how to best deal with such an extraordinary assault upon his good name, and knowing of no more effective method than bringing the culprit before a magistrate, and thinking there could be none more suitable than himself, the offended party, he summoned the offender before him. The clergyman, however, did not intend to try his case before an interested party, and so appealed to the general court, which held the warrant to be illegal.

The trouble grew in importance, however, until the church was divided on the question of civil and religious liberty. A committee of the general court, in 1677, examined into the matter, the parties being represented by Mr. Pike and Mr. Wheelwright, respectively. In this report the committee blamed both parties; but

through their intervention, they agreed to forgive the past and live and love in the fear of the Lord in the future.

Mr. Pike became sergeant-major in the militia, and by virtue of his office he was in command of all the militia of Norfolk and Piscataqua counties. From 1675 to 1677 he had his hands full with Indian troubles on the extended frontier that he was supposed to guard with a limited number of soldiers. His duties during this trying period weighed heavily upon him. Terror and peril were upon the people, and their few brave and resolute soldiers stood their ground steadfastly.

In 1678 and 1679, Major Pike was associate justice of Norfolk county.

When the harrassing treatment of the colonies by Charles II occurred, Robert Pike was found where he would be expected to be found, in the popular party. In those days it was no holiday work to engage in persistent hostility to the encroachments of kingly power. Until 1686, when the popular government ceased to exist in Massachusetts and the claims of arbitrary power at length culminated in the abrogation of the Massachusetts Bay colony's charter, Pike was active in the political field, though unsuccessfully in the end. The rule of foreign potentate continued but three years, however, when the people rose and dispossessed the royal officials in the revolution of 1689. Under the temporary government that followed, Major Pike was one of the committee of safety, and upon its reconstruction was reinstated as a magistrate and councilor.

In the same summer that the rule of Andros came to an end (1689), the Indians arose again at Cocheco. The correspondence between Robert Pike and the governor and council, which had these words added to the superscription, "These present with all speed; Haste, posthaste," shows the expedition required in those troublous times, when attacks were almost hourly expected. Saco, Sagadahock and Oyster River received their massacring bands with awful results.

Major Pike was exceedingly active in obtaining all the help possible from the general government, but the most that he received was greatly inadequate in the defence of the extensive frontier, the scattered settlements, and savage manner of conducting warfare, the latter being by surprise, rendering it difficult with any number of troops.

In 1690, Major Pike was commander-in-chief of all the Massachusetts forces east of the Merrimack river; and it was under his direct commission that Maj. Benjamin Church made his eastern expedition in the autumn of that year.

The Indians having expressed a desire for peace, Major Pike was appointed head of a commission to treat with them. An agreement was accordingly entered into, to be immediately broken by the savages; and during the summer of 1691 raids of the Indians were extensive.

Pike was earnest and unintermitting in his endeavors to secure men and money with which to defend the settlements that he felt himself answerable for the safety of. Crops could not be cultivated as the men must be in military service; and the people were apprehensive of starvation as well as torture, captivity and massacre. "Haste, posthaste!" continued to be read upon the letters that he sent to his superior officials in Boston.

Major Pike's connection with the Salem Witchcraft proceedings in 1692, when he was seventy-six years old, was the most signal event of his life. Of great ability as a man of affairs and as a logician, and having been from early years conversant with disputations, he entered into a long and earnest and sensible discussion with Judge Corwin upon the trial of the witches, in that fatal summer of 1692.

The Indians continued their fatal course contemporaneously with that of the white man in 1692, adding to the ever lengthening tale of Indian depredation and murder, and efforts to obtain peace. At the age of eighty, in 1696, Major Pike appears for the last time at a meeting of the governor's council in Bos-

ton. Evidently the long journey on horseback was too exhausting to his bodily strength. During the remaining ten and a half years of his life he lived at home, and was much occupied with his private affairs. He disposed of various portions of his estate by deed of gift during his life time; and died Dec. 12, 1706, aged nearly ninety-one.

Major Pike has been called "The moral and fearless hero of New England;" "The first and strongest representative of the right of petition;" "The power which squelched the witchcraft delusion;" etc. The full record of his life is contained in "The New Puritan."

WILL OF WALTER TIBBOTT.

The will of Walter Tibbott was proved in the court at Salem in 1651. The following copy is from the original on file in the office of the clerk of courts at Salem, volume II, leaf 26.

1651 the 5 of 4 month

In The nam of god aman I walter Tibbott being in found and parfete Memberie bleffed be god I Doe make my laft will and Tiftment I be quieth my bodie To the earthe and my fp[i]rite to god That gaue it In fartaime ||hope|| of The referection of the bodie when The foule and The bodie fhall mete Together to refeue Thate Bleffed fentanfe of Com ye bleffed refeue The King prepered for you be for the foundation of the world Itim I make my wife my exfeketor and giue To heare my houfen together with the land belong belonging to it with t[h]e medowe be long to it the land I boght of fabelond hill and the medowe I boght of Tommas smeth and This I giue to heare during heare lif and after heare Defefe I giue This to richard dicke my granchild who is the right aire I giue to my Dafter mari haffkol The wif of william haffkole fiftene pound in good pay I giue To Josef haffkol fonn to william my farme at *chebake* I giue to william haffkoll other Thre fonnes Twenti fhelenes a pece to pote to fom good implimont forthemore I

giue my fonn in lawe edward clarke five pound mor I giue to John clark and Jofefe clark twenti fhellenes apece to pot to fome good implimente to raf them a ftock

Mor I giue elifaberth dick four pound mor I giue to elnor bapfone The wife o[f] James bapfene forti fhellens

I g[i]ue to fabelone hill Ten fhellenes mor to John hill ten fhelnes

mor I giue to william haffkoll my clocke The refte of my wearing aparell To my fonn clark I giue

Laftly I appoint thefe Legacies to bee paid that day twelve month after my deceafe. in wittnefe whereof I haue fet to my hand & feele

Dated y^e 5^r of y^e 4, 1651

Walter Tibbot (Seal)

This will waas Confirmed by y^e faid Walter Tibbot whose name is fett under fame in prefence of us

W^m Perkins

Robert Tucker.

WILL OF RICHARD BARRETT.

The will of Richard Barrett was proved in the Ipswich court 29: 7: 1651. The following copy was taken from the record in the Ipswich Deeds, volume I, leaf 119, the original being missing.

The laft will & Teftament of Richard Barrett this 10. 7 m^o 1651

ffirft I will that my eftate fhall remaine with my wife for her maintynance & my Childrens, & then at the years end or at the day of her marryage my eftate to be deuded, my wife to haue one halfe, & my Children the other halfe, & my fonne out of that halfe fhall haue a double portion, And further I giue to my fonne my ffloweing peice It to be kept for him & the ppty of it not Changed, And this is my laft will & teftament witnes my hand the day & yeare aboute written his

Witneffe Richard Barick
Joseph Armitage marke
Jane Armytage

Nicholas Potter Joseph Armitage to be ouerfeers.

ANDREWS NOTES.

Ralph Andrews¹, born about 1643, lived in Gloucester; married Abigail Very 12: 10 mo: 1681; died Feb. 25, 1718; she died May 8, 1728; children, born in Gloucester: 1. *Thomas*², born Aug. 4, 1686; lived in Gloucester; married Mercy Story of Ipswich (published Nov. 22, 1718); she died, his widow, of fever, June 13, 1786, aged eighty-four; children, born in Gloucester: 1. *Mercy*³, born Jan. 25, 1720; 2. *Hannah*³, born April 12, 1722. 2. *Francis*², born March 2, 1689; fisherman; lived in Gloucester, 1730; married Elizabeth Barrett Dec. 11, 1712; children, born in Gloucester: 1. *Elizabeth*³, born Dec. 10, 1716; 2. *Francis*³, born Aug. 3, 1719; 3. *Abigail*³, born Aug. 9, 1721; 4. *John*³, born July 22, 1724; died July 23, 1724; 5. *Barrett*³, born Sept. 25, 1725; 6. *John*³, born Dec. 5, 1727; married Eunice Sawyer April 26, 1748; children, born in Gloucester: 1. *Eunice*⁴, born Jan. 13, 1749; probably married Abram Davis May 23, 1779; 2. *Deborah*⁴, born Aug. 16, 1751; 7. *Agnes*³, born July 5, 1730. 3. *Abigail*², born March 17, 1692. 4. *Ralph*², born in 1698; married Jane Elwell May 28, 1724; died Sept. 24, 1778, aged eighty; children, baptized in Gloucester: 1. *Job*³, baptized Dec. 3, 1727; died young; 2. *Sarah*³, baptized Sept. 14, 1729; 3. *Job*³, baptized Jan. 30, 1731-2. 5. *Hannah*², born May 7, 1702; probably married Thomas Williams, in Gloucester, Nov. 13, 1722.—*Records*.

Ruth Andrews of Topsfield married Capt. Richard Manning of Ipswich Nov. 29, 1764.—*Topsfield town records*.

Samuel Andrews of Marblehead, fisherman, died before July 6, 1772. He married Elizabeth Gale of Marblehead Dec. 22, 1747. Children: Rebecca, baptized April 9, 1749; died young; Rebecca, baptized June 23, 1751; probably married Thomas Fuller (or, Fullard) of Marblehead, mariner, June 13, 1773; Elizabeth, baptized Sept. 23, 1753; lived in Marblehead, unmarried, 1784; Mary,

baptized June 27, 1756; married William Brown, mariner, of Marblehead Jan. 9, 1781; Hannah, baptized Sept. 17, 1758; of Marblehead, unmarried, 1784; Samuel (twin), baptized Nov. 22, 1761; of Marblehead, mariner, 1784; James (twin), baptized Nov. 22, 1761; Jane, baptized April 15, 1764.

John Andrews, yeoman and shoreman, lived in Marblehead; married Hannah Proctor, jr., Dec. 1, 1748; she was living in 1784; his will, dated in 1801, was proved Aug. 1, 1803. In 1801 he had granddaughter Hannah, wife of George Horton (married June 4, 1797) of Marblehead, mariner; and other grandchildren were Eunice Andrews, Joseph Andrews and Thomas Andrews, minors in 1801. He had a son Joseph, who married Eunice Grisle Dec. 18, 1777, and died before 1801, leaving a son John, who was his eldest son in 1801.

Nathaniel Andrews of Salem, laborer, married Betsey Meacom, in Beverly, July 17, 1792; and she was appointed administratrix of his estate April 9, 1794. She was of Topsfield, his widow, in 1795.

John Andrews of Salem, mariner; administration granted on his estate Sept. 3, 1798.

—*Probate records, etc.*

Widow Mary Andrews of Marblehead died March 2, 1740-1; had son Richard Reed, daughter Mary Lowell, and other children, John, Samuel and Bredges.

Daniel Andrews lived in Salem; was a tailor; and married Lydia Barker, both of Salem, Nov. 28, 1748. Administration was granted on his estate July 15, 1757. His wife Lydia survived him. James Andrews of Salem, housewright, was a surety on the administration bond.

Thomas Andrews of Marblehead, fisherman. Administration granted on his estate Jan. 2, 1756. His son John, fisherman, was living in Marblehead in 1756.

Thomas Andrews of Marblehead, fisherman. Administration on his estate was granted to John Andrews of Marblehead, shoreman, April 1, 1782.

—*Probate records.*

THE OLD MEETING HOUSE.

As in a vision, still we see upon the village green
 Our great-grandfathers' meeting house, 'neath
 sunny skies serene;
 Without, the birds are jubilant; within, the light
 is dim;
 We hear their fervent songs arise—an old familiar
 hymn—
 The strains of Beulah, or of Ware, which oft we
 sing to-day,
 And from the summer world without, the scent of
 new-mown hay
 Is wafted through the open doors like incense
 fragrant breath;
 The parson old and stern expounds salvation, sin
 and death;
 The deacons and their goodly wives, in sober
 garb arrayed,
 And many a sturdy youth is there, and many a
 winsome maid
 Whose face beneath her great calash is like a soft
 blush rose,
 The while the parson's deep discourse to final
 "ninthly" flows.
 Each Sabbath found them in their place until
 their days were done,
 Their daily labors sanctified, their humble laurels
 won.

—Conn. Quar.

THE OLD MEETING HOUSE IN LYNNFIELD CENTRE.

BY MARY A. PARSONS.

One of the older Puritan meeting houses in the state still standing on its original "green" is that built by the Second church of Lynn in 1714. It stands in that part of the township of old Lynn known as Lynnfield Centre.

The deed of the land on which the building stands was dated "This seventh day of December, 1714, and in y^e first year of y^e reign of our Sovereign Lord George, King of Great Britain, &c."

The fact that the deed of a piece of land is usually delivered before improving it, and that the legal document is tedious reading to the layman, may perhaps account for the impression prevailing for many years that the house was erected the next year. It has been claimed that the date 1715 had been found somewhere on the walls of the old meeting house. On examination of the deed, however, we find these words: "And y^e sd parcell of land is butted and

bounded as followeth viz^t. All that land whereon y^e s^d Precinct Meeting house now standeth," etc.; "from thence to a stake nigh y^e East corner of y^e s^d Meeting house."

These quotations show plainly that the meeting house was built before the seventh of December, 1714.

Originally the house was nearly square, being about thirty-seven and one-half feet long and thirty-three feet wide. The posts were about eighteen feet high. The roof pitch is low, and the great oak rafters are braced by a process called "crowning," giving the effect of great strength, as if the colonists had found our North-easters a very serious matter, and had resolved to prepare for the worst.

Tradition says that the present gable windows are of the size of those originally made for the whole building.

These windows were made of "seven by nine" panes of glass, being four panes wide. A carpenter has stated that the fact of the lower sash being smaller than the upper (having two rows of panes while the upper sash had three) was proof of antiquity. Still these panes may not be older than 1782, for in that year, May 16, it was "voted that the purtishoners shall have fourteen feet in y^e midel of the meeting hous upon condishons according to the notificashon that is to begin at y^e four doar fourteen feet upon the wall to the body seats as they now stand and no further then to take y^e gound (ground?) upon the outard eands of the body seats & y^e pulpet is to stand in y^e midel of the hous as usal and y^e purtishoners is to be at the cost agreabel to the notificashon that is to set it as well as it now stands upon their one cost free from any cost to the parish."

Evidently the framer of the above knew his own mind as to the question of expense, though it is not quite so clear what he meant in other respects.

What really happened was this. The building was cut in two, and fourteen feet were added to the house making its outside length as at present, fifty-one feet,

nine inches. In 1837, further changes were made especially in windows and doors, and in the interior; but Mr. J. Bryant remembers the appearance of the ancient edifice as it was in his boyhood. The front door faced the southwest, while there were two others, one on the southeast, the other on the northwest side. The "pulpit" was in the "midel" of the northeast side of the audience room and above it, besides the "sounding board," was a window with a semi-circular top. There were five windows on that side of the house, and the pulpit window was not in line with the gallery or lower windows. There were of course two flights of gallery stairs, each with a broad stair about half way up, making one turn, but these stairs were inside the audience room. There was a "deacon's seat" in front of the pulpit, and Mr. Bryant thinks there was a shelf in front of it.

Except in its length probably no change has taken place in the size of the old meeting house, nor has it ever borne cupola or steeple.

The march of progress has called for the removal of ancient buildings from the public green almost everywhere; and, consequently, one can never again feel that the old meeting house will be allowed to stay.

AMES NOTE.

William Ames of Cambridge came in the *Mary Ann* of Great Yarmouth, 1637, with mother Joane, widow of Rev. William Ames, D.D., brother John and sister Ruth, who is called eighteen years old. They lived first at Salem, but the mother removed to Cambridge to encourage her son at the college, and there she was buried Dec. 23, 1644. He graduated at Harvard college in 1645; was made freeman in 1647, soon after went home, and in 1648 was settled as a colleague, at Wrentham, county Suffolk, with his uncle John Phillips, who had married a sister of his father, and was then a member of the Westminster Assembly

which was near the close of its anxious labors of more than five and a half years. Before the mayor and aldermen of London, Nov. 5, 1651, he preached the anniversary sermon on the gunpowder plot, at St. Paul's; was ejected in 1662; and died July 21, 1689, in his sixty-sixth year.—*Savage*.

AUSTIN GENEALOGY.

The surname of AUSTIN is also spelled in the early Essex county records, *Asten*, *Astin*, *Astine*, *Asting*, *Aston*, *Austen*, *Auston*, *Austone*, and *Oston*.

THOMAS AUSTIN¹ lived in Andover until 1711, when he removed across the Merrimack river to that part of Haverhill which was incorporated as Methuen in 1725. He was a yeoman, and married Hannah Foster Sept. 15, 1690, in Andover. He was drowned in the Merrimack river, while returning "from meeting, Sabbath day," March 22, 1712. His wife Hannah survived him; and married, secondly, Jotham Hendricks of Haverhill Oct. 2, 1722.

Children, born in Andover:—

- 2—I. THOMAS², b. Jan. 23, 1692. *See below* (2).
- 3—II. BENJAMIN², b. June 16, 1694. *See below* (3).
- 4—III. DANIEL², b. Aug. 7, 1698. *See below* (4).
- 5—IV. ZEBADIAH². *See below* (5).
- 6—V. ABIEL², b. in 1703. *See below* (6).
- 7—VI. HANNAH², b. in 1704; m. Hezekiah Lovejoy July 16, 1722; and lived in Haverhill until their removal to Amherst, N. H., where she d. in 1805, aged one hundred and one.

2

THOMAS AUSTIN², born in Andover Jan. 23, 1692. He lived in Haverhill, in that part of the town incorporated as Methuen in 1725; was a husbandman; and married Sarah Lovejoy of Andover Oct. 26, 1714.

Children, born in Methuen:—

- 8—I. THOMAS³, b. Feb. 26, 1716.
- 9—II. SARAH³, b. Dec. 8, 1717; d. Jan. 16, 1739-40, in Methuen.
- 10—III. HEZEKIAH³, b. April 7, 1719. *See below* (10).
- 11—IV. HANNAH³, b. April 8, 1722; probably m. Thomas Pope of Haverhill Oct. 14, 1742.

- 12—V. ISAAC³ (twin), b. Jan. 25, 1725. *See below* (12).
 13—VI. NATHAN³ (twin), b. Jan. 25, 1725. *See below* (13).
 14—VII. ELIZABETH³, b. Nov. 4, 1726.
 15—VIII. JOHN³, b. Aug. 23, 1728. *See below* (15).
 16—IX. PETER³, b. May 12, 1730.
 17—X. ELIZABETH³, b. Feb. 14, 1739 (dau. of Thomas, jr., and Sarah).

3

BENJAMIN AUSTIN², born in Andover June 16, 1694. He was a yeoman, and lived in Andover. He married Mary Stevens of Andover July 17, 1718. They were living in Andover in 1749.

Children, born in Andover:—

- 18—I. MARY³, b. April 7, 1719.
 19—II. RUTH³, b. July 12, 1721; d. Dec. 4, 1739.
 20—III. BENJAMIN³, b. Feb. 12, 1723; d. Dec. 16, 1739.
 21—IV. MARTHA³, b. June 1, 1725.
 22—V. THOMAS³, b. April 24, 1727.
 23—VI. — (dau.)³, b. Dec. 9, 1729; d. Dec. 9, 1729.
 24—VII. JOHN³, b. Jan. 25, 1730-I.
 25—VIII. SARAH³, d. May 16, 1732.
 26—IX. SARAH³, b. May 21, 1735.
 27—X. PHINEHAS³, b. Nov. 3, 1737; d. Dec. 10, 1739.
 28—XI. BENJAMIN³, b. Jan. 11, 1741.

4

DANIEL AUSTIN², born in Andover Aug. 7, 1698. He was a cordwainer, and lived in Andover. He married Priscilla Stevens of Andover June 26, 1722.

Children, born in Andover:—

- 29—I. PRISCILLA³, b. July 26, 1723.
 30—II. DANIEL³, b. Oct. 1, 1724.

5

ZEBADIAH AUSTIN², lived in Methuen, and was a husbandman. He married Sarah Gutterson April 18, 1729, in Haverhill; and they were living in Methuen in 1747.

Children, born in Methuen:—

- 31—I. PHEBE³, b. April 20, 1730.
 32—II. REUBEN³, b. Feb. 3, 1734-5. *See below* (32).
 33—III. DAVID³, b. Feb. 3, 1739-40. *See below* (33).
 34—IV. JONATHAN³, b. June 10, 1742. *See below* (34).

- 35—V. JOHN³, b. Sept. 27, 1744; housewright; lived in Methuen; and m. Elizabeth Pettingell July 13, 1769.
 36—VI. CALEB³, b. March 19, 1746-7.

6

ABIEL AUSTIN², born in Andover in 1703. He was a cooper and yeoman, and lived in Methuen. He married Sarah Molton May 24, 1727.

Children, born in Methuen:—

- 37—I. HANNAH³, b. May 1, 1728; living in Methuen, unmarried, 1769.
 38—II. ABIGAIL³, b. Feb. 15, 1730.
 39—III. NATHAN³, b. March 23, 1732.
 40—IV. MARY³, b. Feb. 22, 1734-5.
 41—V. SARAH³, b. Oct. 24, 1737.

10

HEZEKIAH AUSTIN³, born in Methuen April 7, 1719. He was a laborer and yeoman, and lived in Methuen. For some years, seven at least, he conducted Swan's ferry, selling out in 1762. He married, first, Judith Harris Feb. 20, 1743-4. She died Feb. 27, 1757, aged thirty-five; and he married, second, Jerusha — before 1762.

Children, born in Methuen:—

- 42—I. LYDIA⁴, b. Dec. 5, 1744.
 43—II. PETER⁴, b. March 28, 1746.
 44—III. JUDITH⁴, b. Jan. 21, 1747-8; d. June 29, 1749.
 45—IV. HOPE⁴, b. June 21, 1754.
 46—V. ABIATHER⁴, b. Sept. 2, 1756; d. Feb. 14, 1757.

12

ISAAC AUSTIN³, born in Methuen Jan. 25, 1725. He was a husbandman, and lived in Methuen. He married Mehitable Harris, who was living in 1798. He was alive in 1792.

Children, born in Methuen:—

- 47—I. MEHITABLE⁴, b. June 30, 1750.
 48—II. WILLIAM⁴, b. May 6, 1752.
 49—III. ISAAC⁴, b. April 5, 1754. *See below* (49).
 50—IV. SOLOMON⁴, b. Oct. 6, 1757.
 51—V. SAMUEL⁴, b. Jan. 24, 1760.
 52—VI. JUDITH⁴, b. Feb. 12, 1762.
 53—VII. TIMOTHY⁴, b. May 2, 1764. *See below* (53).
 54—VIII. ELIAS⁴, b. Aug. 20, 1766.

13

NATHAN AUSTIN³, born in Methuen Jan. 25, 1725. He lived in Methuen; mar-

ried Hannah Farnum; and died Jan. —, 1755, aged thirty. "Widow Hannah Austin" died May 5, 1804.

Children, born in Methuen:—

- 55—I. NATHAN⁴, b. June 11, 1748. *See below* (55).
- 56—II. HANNAH⁴, b. Feb. 1, 1749; d. Nov. 12, 1753.
- 57—III. ABIJAH⁴, b. May 29, 1752; d. March 4, 1780, aged twenty-seven.
- 58—IV. PHEBE⁴, b. March 2, 1754.

15

JOHN AUSTIN³, born in Methuen Aug. 23, 1728. He was a husbandman, and lived in Methuen. He married Hannah Nevins Sept. 5, 1754. He sold his house, barn and land in Methuen in 1784, and probably removed from town.

Children, born in Methuen:—

- 59—I. JOHN⁴, b. Jan. —, 1754.
- 60—II. ROBERT⁴, b. April 1, 1758.
- 61—III. JUDITH⁴, b. May 10, 1760.
- 62—IV. DAVID⁴, b. July 21, 1762.
- 63—V. SARAH⁴, b. Feb. 8, 1765.
- 64—VI. HANNAH⁴, b. Aug. 17, 1768.
- 65—VII. MOLLY⁴, b. July 26, 1771.
- 66—VIII. THOMAS⁴, b. Jan. 26, 1774.

32

REUBEN AUSTIN³, born in Methuen Feb. 3, 1734-5. He was a yeoman, and lived in Methuen. He married Mary How May 25, 1763, in Middleton. She died in Methuen May 6, 1771, aged thirty-three; and he, perhaps, removed to Atkinson, N. H., the next year.

Children, born in Methuen:—

- 67—I. RUTH⁴, b. Dec. 9, 1763.
- 68—II. MARY⁴, b. June 10, 1766.
- 69—III. JOHN⁴, b. June 22, 1768.
- 70—IV. JOEL⁴, b. Feb. 22, 1771.

33

DAVID AUSTIN³, born in Methuen Feb. 4, 1739-40; lived in Methuen. He married Lydia Austin Nov. 3, 1760.

Children, born in Methuen:—

- 71—I. JUDITH⁴, b. March 16, 1762.
- 72—II. HEZEKIAH⁴, b. Oct. 25, 1763.
- 73—III. DAVID⁴, b. Feb. 4, 1768.
- 74—IV. SILAS⁴, b. Jan. 30, 1770.
- 75—V. ZEBEDIAH⁴, b. Jan. 8, 1772.
- 76—VI. ABIATHAR⁴, b. Dec. 8, 1773, "sun about an hour high at night."

34

JONATHAN AUSTIN³, born in Methuen June 10, 1742. He was a housewright, and lived in Methuen. He married Hannah —.

Children, born in Methuen:—

- 77—I. SARAH⁴, b. April 2, 1767.
- 78—II. HANNAH⁴, b. Feb. 14, 1768.
- 79—III. JONATHAN⁴, b. Feb. 25, 1770.
- 80—IV. DANIEL⁴, b. Aug. 9, 1771.
- 81—V. BENJAMIN⁴, b. March 25, 1773.
- 82—VI. OLIVE⁴, b. Nov. 21, 1774.
- 83—VII. CALEB⁴, b. Nov. 17, 1777.
- 84—VIII. DORCAS⁴, b. Jan. 18, 1779.
- 85—IX. PERSIS⁴, b. Jan. 29, 1781.
- 86—X. ALICE⁴, b. Feb. 27, 1783.
- 87—XI. CHARLOTTE⁴, b. Sept. 19, 1784.

50

ISAAC AUSTIN⁴, born in Methuen April 5, 1754. He married Elizabeth Huse Jan. 15, 1782; and lived in Methuen.

Children, born in Methuen:—

- 88—I. ELIZABETH⁵, b. July 12, 1782.
- 89—II. RHODA⁵, b. Jan. 11, 1784.
- 90—III. ALICE⁵, b. Sept. 20, 1785.
- 91—IV. ABEL⁵, b. March 7, 1787.
- 92—V. ROXANA⁵, b. March 1, 1789.
- 93—VI. AARON⁵, b. Feb. 23, 1791.
- 94—VII. PRISCILLA⁵, b. Sept. 11, 1793.
- 95—VIII. ISAAC⁵, b. April 8, 1796.
- 96—IX. LYDIA⁵, b. Oct. 3, 1797.
- 97—X. HUSE⁵, b. Sept. 28, 1799; d. Oct. 4, 1799.
- 98—XI. JOSHUA⁵, b. Oct. 17, 1800.
- 99—XII. FRYE⁵, b. July 23, 1803.
- 100—XIII. MARY⁵, b. March 20, 1805.
- 101—XIV. GEORGE HERRICK⁵, b. May 10, 1807.
- 102—XV. AMOS BARKER⁵, b. May 24, 1810.

54

TIMOTHY AUSTIN⁴, born in Methuen May 2, 1764; husbandman; married Molly (or Polly) Sawyer Aug. 20, 1789; and lived in Methuen.

Children, born in Methuen:—

- 103—I. POLLY⁵, b. Nov. 5, 1789.
- 104—II. TIMOTHY⁵, b. March 17, 1791.
- 105—III. JOSHUA⁵, b. Aug. 16, 1796.

56

NATHAN AUSTIN⁴, born in Methuen June 11, 1748; married Phebe Barker Sept. 27, 1769; and lived in Methuen.

Children, born in Methuen:—

- 106—I. NATHAN⁵, b. Feb. 28, 1770.
- 107—II. MIRANA⁵, b. June 9, 1771.
- 108—III. DANIEL⁵, b. Jan. 16, 1773.

SALEM QUARTERLY COURT RECORDS AND FILES.

Continued from page 90.

Court, 27: 10: 1642.

Grand jury: Lt. Ric^d Dauenport, Peter Palfrey, John Hardy, Gervas Garford, Wⁿ Lord, Phillip Verrin, sr., Elias Stilman, sr., John Balch, Thomas Lothrop, Moses Maverik, Lynn, Richard Sadler, Edward Tomlins, Nicholas Browne, Richard Walker, Thomas Coldam, Edward Bercham and Edward Baker.

Jury of trials: Mr. Roger Connant, foreman, Mr. Thomas Scruggs, Lawrence Leech, Daniell Ray, Jose Massy (discharged), William Osborne, Thomas Gardner, Michael Shaffler, de Lynn, Thomas Marshall, William Knight, Thomas Loughton, Nicholas Potter and Henry Geanes.

Present: John Endecott, esq., dep.-gov., Mr. Richard Saltonstall, Mr. Wⁿ Hathorne and Mr. Edw: Holliock.

"Now begins & Taks force the order of Generall Court for x^s entree of an acco Though the order made befor this tyme."

Civil cases:—

Jn^o Devoreaux v. Richard Norman, John Norman and company.

John Devoreux v. Richard Norman. Defamation.

Henry Harwood, Wⁿ Blancherd and Margery Wathen v. Mathew W^{ns},* John Stacy* and Thomas Tuck. Trespass.

Ruben Guppy v. Mr. Wⁿ Payne.

Osman Dutch v. James Smith.

Joseph Armetage v. James Huberd. [Plaintiff recovered judgment, which was attached by Zakeus Gould, James Hubert and Tho Putnam, partners. Tim Tomlins was witness to plaintiff's answer. He signed by mark: J. A. Letter from Tho Putnam to Mr. ffogg, 29: 4: 1643, signed as follows, on file: —Files.]



*These two names were crossed out in the original.

John Cutting v. Henry Sewall. Jn^o Cutting, jr., gave affidavit of service of process.

ffrances Nurce v. Elin Downing. Defamation.

Edward Ingerum v. ffrances Perry.

John Thorndick v. Thomas Sherman, Ralph Dicks and Jeremy Newland of Ipswich.

Edward Tomlins, attorney for Thomas Willes v. John Deacon.

Zacheus Goold, Thomas Putnam and James Huberd v. Mr. Ada Ottler, Jos: Armetag and Rich: Sadler. About a boat. "Zacheus Gould his man's tyme," etc.

Henry Walton v. Michael Lambert. Constable Henry Collins.

Thomas Olliver v. Georg Harries.

Mr. Ada Ottley, attorney for ye worshipful Jn^o Humphreys, esq., v. ffrances Linfford.

Richard Hollinworth v. James Huberd. About a boat.

Tho: Gray v. Walsingham Chelfey.

Will of Samuel Smith of Enon proved.* Wit: Jn^o Thorndike, who deposed that he had his senses; Georg Emery, that "The vapors in his stomake caufed paine in his head," etc.; Mr. Jn^o ffiske Mrs. ffisk, and the two witnesses to the will, Richard Pettingell and William Sawyer.

[Inventory of Samuel Smith's estate, 18: 9: 1642, appraised by Lawrence Leach, Jefferie Massey and Will: Howard. House, barn and farm of two hundred and thirty-four acres. Real estate, £139 8s.; personal estate, £259 19s. 2d.; total, £399 7s. 2d.—Files.]

Joseph Dalebar testified that Singleman was distempered in liquor and reeled out of Kieney's house. Thomas Bowen also testified.

Mr. Nicholas Shapley paid William Walles a bond; discharged to Mr. Pester.

Mr. Ad: Ottley, Mr. Walton and Dearman Mathew alias Mahony, commissioners, with power to produce witnesses. Farmer Dexter to undertake it.

*This will was published in full in the *Antiquarian*, volume I, page 44.

Wⁿ Payne acknowledged receipt of money from Georg Roaps.

Goods, house and land of Thomas Ashley, in custody of Thomas Millward, attached.

Georg Davis (presented from Lynn) admonished for unseemly carriages toward his first wife's daughter, Mary Audley, who testified. Wit: Edmund Audley and wife.

Thomas Gray of Marblehead, whipped for drunkenness. Wit: Willm Barber, Sam: Dallabar and one Nichoson.

William Keney of Marblehead presented for suffering disorder in his house. Quit; not being his house. Wit: Joseph Dallabar, Abra: Whiteyeare and Devorux his man Thomas.

Widow Woodbury to bring in her husband's will and inventory of his estate.

Walter Price, Robert Gutch, Georg Gardener, Richard Prencce, Robert Leoman, Thomas More, Thomas Tresler, and Wⁿ Robinson, all of Salem, and Hugh Cawkin of Lynn, made free and sworn 27: 10: 1642.

Lady Deborah Moody [a Lynn presentment] presented for not believing in infant baptism. She did not appear, report being made that she was in a way of conviction before the elders.

Jeffery Esty (also Estie) [a Salem presentment] admonished for much sleeping on the Lord's days in time of exercise. Wit: Jeffery Massie and Geor: Curwin.

James Grover, apprenticed servant to James Hubberd, by consignment of Mathew Bancke, apprenticed himself to Edward Tomlins of Lynn to learn the carpenter's trade. He is to pay Hubbard eight pounds.

One-half of fine of "Wⁿ Joans Tayler" remitted, etc.,—the rest to Mr. Tho: Ruck.

Fine of Mr. Wⁿ Payne remitted; also that of his cousin Edward Payne due to Mr. Thomas Ruck.

Joseph Armetag, attorney of James Hubberd, confesses judgment in suit brought by Edward Tomlins.

ffrancis Johnson, breach of town order, felling trees.

Account between Mr. Wⁿ Woodcoke of London and Mr. Wⁿ Browne of Salem taken 1: 12 mo: 1640 by Mr. Edward Holyocke and Cp. Robert Bridges, auditors.

Thomas Olliver preferred about several delinquents about fence at Darby fort side. Referred to Mr. Hathorne and Raph flogg.

Daniell Rumble (also, Rumball)* fined for extortion,—work "about a howe" (blacksmith?). Wit: William Clark.

William Goult* for reproachful and unseemly speeches against the rule of ye church to sit in stocks an hour and be severely whipped next lecture day.

Henry Bullflower,* servant to Thom: West, for visits, and entering house of Willm Browne and Thomas Eaborne (also, Eburne) in time of public meeting on Lord's day, and there taking and eating provisions, to be severely whipped. Wit: Willm Browne and Thom^s Eaborne (also, Eburne).

Guido Baley* admonished for beating his wife. Wit: Humpfrey Woodbury.

Thomas Tuck* fined for drunkenness and tippling. Wit: Charles Turn and Walter Knight.

John Peach, sr.,* fined for giving Trustrum Doliver opprobrious provoking words urging to a breach of ye peace. Wit: Sarah, wife of Ro: Allen, and John Devorux.

Lawrence Leech, Daniell Ray (also, Rey) Robert Molton, Mr. Bacon, Willm Walcott (also, Woolcott), Capt. Trask, Mr. Walter Price, Thom^s Smith, Georg Wright, Robert Goodell (also, Goodale), Richard Ingerson (also, Inkerson), and Roger Hascall,* presented for breach of order of court, keeping their cattle in ye common corn fields, and all but last named fined, his cattle being "diseased," he was quit. Complained of by neighbors. Wit: Lawrence Leech, Rich^r Bishopp, Jn^o Shepley and Geor: Harris. As the cattle were his brother's "a poore man Gone for England & his wyfe heare," half of Walter Price's fine was remitted.

*Salem presentments.

Question whether a swamp is in Salem or Lynn, line to be run by Cp. Trask, Mr. Edm: Batter and Mr. Clarke to the tree marked in Mr. Humphrey's island.

A post with a pillory to it to be set up by the constable.

Wⁿ James' fine remitted.

Osman Dutch's petition considered.

Richard Ingersall's motion concerning trespass by Goodman Leech's cattle referred to Mr. Hathorne, Mr. Gardner and Goodman Massy.

Second session, 28 : 12 : 1642.

Present: John Endecott, esq., dep-gov., Mr. William Hathorne, Mr. Simon Brodstreet, esq., and Mr. Edw: Holliock.

Richard More, Hugh Stacy, Thomas Avery, Edward Beauchamp, Tho: Edwards, John Kitchen and Henry Harwood made freemen.

John Holgrave admonished for perjury.

John Colever, servant to Wⁿ Rieney presented for carrying a burden on the Lord's day. Absent, not in the country.

Robert Cotta and Phillip Crumwell admonished for reproachful speeches against Phillip Verrin.

Robert Cotta presented for removing a bound stake.

Josua Downing presented for carrying a burden upon an ass on ye Lord's day about two years ago. Wit: Elias Stilman. "Non Vallett."

Raph Elwood presented for absence from watch. Not proved.

Jeffrey Eastey admonished for want of a fence.

William Flint presented for not living with his wife. Answer: "his mother was not willing to Lett his wyfe come." Quit.

Richard Graves presented for neglecting to tend the ferry carefully, and must tend his mill, and for oppression in his trade of pewtering. Quit. Admonished for taking rails from Christopher Yong's lot; and fined for taking wood of Thomas Edwards and evil speeches, calling "him a base fellow, & y^t one might Runn a half pike in his bellie, & never touch his hart."

Richard Johnson of Lynn presented for reproachful and unseemly speeches

against Mr. Hanford and his wife in a slanderous way. No testimony. "Divers of Lynn Gon to Long Iland & some not warned: Goodman Thorne & Michael Meller."

Walter Knight presented for not living with his wife. Quit.

"Richard Lambert for stealing of Boards at Makerell Cove. Absent in Bay to Sum^o him. to Peter Woolf, & Jn^o Tucker & other witnesses, 5^s apiece, fees."

Michael Millner of Lynn presented upon a common fame of idle and unprofitable spending his time. "Gone to Long Iland."

Richard Norman, jr., fined for slighting ordinances and carrying burden on Lord's day. His father, Richard Norman, answered for him.

ffrancis Perry presented for putting his oxen into South field before harvest.

John Pickworth presented for absence from watch. Quit.

John Pickering of Salem to make a bridge sufficient and safe for man and beast.

William Robinson of Marblehead presented for absence from ordinances and carrying a fowling piece on Lord's day.

Sara, wife of Henry Renalds, of Salem presented for pilfering. Now in child bed.

Thomas Roots presented for want of good fences. Quit.

Peter Simes presented for living without his wife. He being absent, Capt. Trask satisfied the court. So he is quit.

Roger Scott of Lynn presented for common sleeping at public exercise on Lord's day, and for striking him who awaked him.

Josias Stanborough presented for seeking to defraud an execution.

Capt. William Traske fined for want of a toll dish, bad grinding, want of beam and scales hung up, and suffering Peter Simes to grind, the court having before disallowed it.

Thomas Trusler, presented for oppression, is quit.

William Thorns ("but his name was John") presented for refusing to watch. Gone to Long Iland.

Thomas Tucke fined for refusing to watch.

John White, sr., presented for refusing to watch. Wit: Charles Turner. "Tho: Lothrop must be summoned if witnes."

Willia Wake presented for not living with his wife. Quit.

Mr. Robt Butten absent.

William Winter (also, Witter) [a Lynn presentment] presented for saying that Mr. Cobbett taught things against his own conscience, and for speaking against the ordinance of infant baptism. Wit: Geor: ffarr and Robert Driver. He is willing to see light from speech of our elder Mr. Norris. To acknowledge his fault next lecture and ask Mr. Cobbet's forgiveness.

[Lynn Presentments:—

Thomas Patience by a common fame, and upon vehement suspicion, not only of holding, but also of fomenting ye error that baptism of infants is no ordinance of God, and hindering his child from baptism. Wit: Jn^o Ruckman.

Mrs. Kinge and James Hubberd, for not believing in infant baptism, the latter for his arguments in public.

The wife of John Tilton, jr., same: and speaking contemptuously of it. Wit: Gerrard Spencer.

Roger Scott, for idle speeches and excessive drinking. Wit: Thom: Chadwell and Mary Knight, servant to Mr. Hen: Walton.

Dated 14: 10: 1642. Signed by Raph fogg, sec., as follows:—

Return, 16: 10: 1642 by Francis Lightfoote.

A similar copy, signed by Robert Bridges, foreman, follows:—

Rob: Bridges

Salem presentments:—

Walter Knight, for a frequent liar and and glorying in his and his wife's illegal relations before marriage. Wit: Jn^o Maston and Miles Ward.

Peter Petford, for perjury.

William Bound and his wife, for holding ye baptism of infants to be no ordinance of God.

Dated 15: 10: 1642.

Wⁿ Bound was dispensed with, being in way of conviction before elders.

James Hubberd. Gone away.

Walter Knight, nothing proved.

Mrs. Kinge. Gone.

Peter Petford. Gone.

Thom: Patience. Gone.

Roger Scott. No testimony.

Writ: Phillip Vdall v. Wⁿ Addis of Gloster, 2: 9 mo: 1642. Served by Georg Norton, deputy of the Salem marshall. Bond: William Barnes of Gloster, surety, dated 26: 9: 1642. Wit: George Norton, Mary Norton and Joseph Parker.

Venire to constable of Lynn, 20: 12: 1642. Signed by Raph fogg. Returned by Francis Lightfoote, constable.

Writ: Willm Wells v. Tho: Dexter, jr., 13: 10: 43. By the court, Edward Tomkins. Timothy Tomlins is security for defendant's appearance. Endorsed by Willm Longley, constable of Lynn.

—Files.

To be continued.

NOTES.

Capt. Daniel Eames³ (or Ames) of Haverhill was born in Woburn (in that part now Wilmington) Jan. 10, 1697, being son of Samuel² and Mary Eames, and grandson of Robert¹ Eames of Woburn. He married, first, March 8, 1720, Abigail Nurse of Reading; second, Aug. 9, 1748, Mary Chadwick of Bradford; and, third, Feb. 2, 1756, Priscilla, widow of Benjamin Kimball and daughter of Richard and Hannah (Andrews) Hazen. She was born in Haverhill Nov. 25, 1698, and died in November, 1782. Children of Daniel and Abigail: Daniel⁴, born in

Reading March 30, 1721; married Sarah —; had four daughters; and died about 1772. Mary,⁴ born in Reading April 12, 1723; married, March 11, 1746, Jacob Butler of Nottingham, N. H. John,⁴ born in Wilmington April 19, 1727; married, first, March 15, 1753, Mary Jaquith; second, May 13, 1760, Hannah Cornell; had eight children; and died in Wilmington May 27, 1804. Jonathan⁴ born in Wilmington Nov. 9, 1730; grad. H. C. 1752; settled as minister, Newtown, N. H., Jan. 17, 1759; dismissed in 1791; and died Sept. 3, 1800. Jacob,⁴ born in Wilmington June 12, 1732; married Jan. 22, 1756, Lucy Frost; and had ten children. Samuel,⁴ born in Wilmington Jan. 24, 1734-5.—*Arthur G. Loring, Woburn.*

William Atkinson⁵ (No. 92, page 84) married Anna Little.

Charles Atkinson⁵ (No. 94) died, unmarried, June 12, 1845.

George Atkinson⁵ (No. 95) married Eliza Rider, who, after his death, married — Gordon.

Amos Atkinson⁵ (No. 96), born May 10, 1792, married Anna G. Sawyer.

Nancy Atkinson⁵ (No. 93) married Alfred Johnson, and was living in Belfast, Me., in 1845. Perhaps Nancy and Anna are identical, as private papers show that Anna married Alfred Johnson and public records show it to have been Nancy. Nancy was sometimes called Anna, and *vice versa.*

—*Florence E. Baker, Madison, Wis.*

John Atkinson¹ (No. 1, page 81), married, secondly, Hannah Cheney June 3, 1700.

Mrs. Arnes, of this city, had a coat of arms of the Atkinsons, which was sent her from the family in Boscawen, N. H. It is a cross voided between four lions rampant; crest, an eagle with wings expanded.

—*Annie H. Atkinson, Newburyport.*

TO be sold at public Vendue, the Northern half Part of a Houfe, situate in *Danvers*, with near half an Acre of Land adjoining, formerly the Property

of Mrs. *Abigail Jenifon*, late of *Danvers*, deceased: Also the Store built, and lately occupied, by *Samuel Jenifon*. The Sale to be at the House of Mr. Francis Symonds, in *Danvers*, the 18th present, at three o'Clock, P. M.

N. B. Any Person inclining to purchase at private Sale, may know the Terms by applying to SAMUEL JENISON, at Mr. *William Fool's*, in *Danvers*.
Danvers, January 2, 1769.

—*Advertisement in Essex Gazette, Dec. 27—Jan. 3, 1769.*

John Ammy*, a resident of Andover, married Abigail Deland of Boxford Feb. 2, 1721-2. They settled in Boxford, where their children were born as follows: Abigail, born June 15, 1723; and Michael born Nov. 30, 1726. Mr. Ammy was a wheelwright. His wife was admitted to the First Church in Boxford March 3, 1728. He was taxed in Boxford for poll from 1722 to 1728, inclusive.—*Andover and Boxford town records; Boxford church, records; and Registry of deeds.*

John Ammy*, housewright, married Mary Mather (or *Mathes†*), and lived in Haverhill, 1732-1735. Their children were born in Haverhill as follows: Abraham, born June 17, 1732; and Mary, born May 10, 1735. The son, Abraham, married Sarah Corliss May 30, 1754, and probably settled in Salem, N. H., where he was living in 1769.—*Haverhill town records; and Registry of deeds.*

Mary Amy married John Hastings (his second marriage) March 29, 1759.

Micah Amy married Elizabeth Middleton April 14, 1757.

—*Haverhill town records.*

Philip Ame (Amme—publishment) of Boxford married Sarah Rindge Nov. 14, 1729.—*Ipswich town records.*

William Amey of Lynn, in 1637, with others had liberty to begin settlement of Sandwich.—*Savage.*

William Amory of Salem married Lucy Fletcher of Newburyport Aug. 9, 1789.

*These two John Ammys are probably identical.

†James, the son of Mary Mathes, singlewoman, born April 24, 1718.—*Haverhill town records.*

Children, born in Newburyport: Lucy, born Dec. 28, 1790; Caroline, born Sept. 13, 1792.—*Newburyport town records*.

Mrs. Lucy Amory married John Baptist Demazer, both of Newburyport, Sept. 4, 1793.—*Bradford town records*.

Benjamin Amory published to Hannah Parker, both of Salem, Nov. 15, 1794.—*Salem town records*.

Charles Annis (No. 21, volume III, page 185) married Mary Morrison Oct. 18, 1715.

Daniel Annis (brother of above) married Catherine Thomas July 5, 1732.

Kezia Annis (No. 36) married Nathan Cheney Oct. 25, 1732.

Abraham Annis, 4th, married Mary Brickett, both of Newbury, Nov. 18, 1768.

Nathan Allen (No. 74, volume III., page 21) married Joanna Cheney Sept. 26, 1754.

Susanna Adams (No. 372, volume II., page 77; see volume III., page 46) married Thomas Worthen of Newbury Feb. 11, 1786.

Elizabeth Greenleaf Atkinson (No. 98, volume IV., page 84) married Thomas Pettingell March 18, 1793.

Anna Atkinson (No. 76) married Stephen Little May 2, 1795.

Elizabeth Adams of Newbury married Maj. John Rowe of Gloucester April 7, 1791.

—*West church (Newbury) records*.

James Anderson of Ipswich, fisherman. Administration granted on his estate March 15, 1725-6. His wife Agnes survived him. "James Anderton" published to Agnes Evans Feb. 15, 1723 (*Ipswich town records*).

John Anderson of Ipswich. Administration was granted on his estate Nov. 20, 1700. Wages were due to him from the country.

John Anderson of Salem, mariner, a native of England. Administration was granted on his estate May 7, 1781.

—*Probate records*.

Robert Anderson and his wife Mary had sons John and Robert baptized May 31, 1730 —*Ipswich town records*.

QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.
Answers are solicited.

297. Parents of Mercy Hawks who married Jonathan Hart of Lynn, 1734-5. *Lynnfield Centre*. M. A. P.

298. Samuel Hart of Lynn, born, 1656, married Sarah ———. Who was she? M. A. P.

ANSWERS.

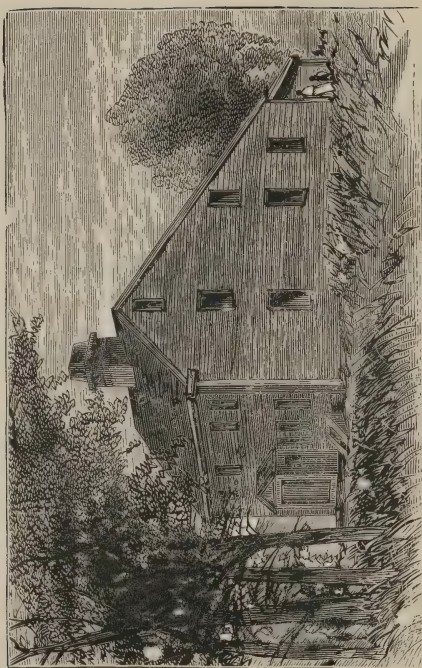
210. Benjamin Browne, jr., was son of Benjamin and Elizabeth Brown, and was born in 1723. His first wife was named Esther. His mother was widow of Thomas Fosse when she married Mr. Brown.—*Julia F. Daniels, Newton Centre*.

281. Hannah Abbot^s, who married Parker Bodwell in 1776, was descended from George Abbot^t, born in England, 1615, died in Andover, Mass., Dec. 24, 1681, and Hannah, daughter of William and Annis Chandler. They were married Dec. 12, 1646. She was born 1629, and died June 2, 1711. Their son Benjamin Abbot², born in Andover Dec. 20, 1662, died there March 30, 1703; married Sarah, daughter of Ralph and Elizabeth (Holt) Farnum, April 22, 1685. She was born Jan. 14, 1661. Their son David Abbot³, born in Andover Jan. 18, 1689, died Nov. 14, 1753. He made a farm and settled in Merrimac Corner; marrying, in 1718, Hannah Danforth. Their son Solomon Abbot⁴ of Dracut, born about 1730, died Dec. 17, 1797. He married Hannah Colby May 3, 1756. Their daughter Hannah Abbot⁵, born May 1, 1757, married, first, Parker Bodwell in 1776; and, second, David Jones of Methuen.—*William F. Abbot, Worcester*.

284. Daniel Townsend was published in Lynn to Zerviah Upton.—*Mrs. M. A. Parsons, Lynnfield Centre*.

286. Abigail Cogswell probably married Thomas Averill, son of William and Hannah (Jackson) Averill of Topsfield, where Thomas was born Dec. 9, 1672. He acknowledged a deed in Preston, Conn., in 1724.—*Ed.*

THE LIBRARY
OF THE
UNIVERSITY OF ILLINOIS



THE HOME OF REBECCA NURSE.

THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. IV.

SALEM, MASS., SEPTEMBER, 1900.

No. 9.

AVERILL GENEALOGY.

THE name of AVERILL is also spelled in the early Essex county records, *Averel*, *Averell*, *Averhill*, *Averil*, and *Avery*.

WILLIAM AVERILL¹ is probably the ancestor of almost the entire family in this country. He lived in Ipswich as early as 1637; and his will, dated 3: 4 mo.: 1652, was proved March 29, 1653. His widow, Abigail, was living in 1655.

Children:—

- 2—I. WILLIAM². *See below* (2).
- 3—II. SARAH², probably his daughter; m. John Wildes Nov. 23, 1663, in Topsfield, and lived there. She was executed for witchcraft July 19, 1692.
- 4—III. THOMAS², probably his son; m. Frances Collings Dec. 8, 1657, in Ipswich; lived in Topsfield, 1663-1666; daughter Sarah born in Topsfield March 23, 1666-7.
- 5—IV. JOHN², probably his son; lived in Ipswich, 1654 and 1656.
- 6—V. —.
- 7—VI. —.
- 8—VII. —.

2

WILLIAM AVERILL², was a carpenter, and lived in Ipswich until 1663, when he bought a hundred acres of land in the eastern part of Topsfield, and removed thither. Many of his descendants settled around him, and the neighborhood became known as "The Colleges." He married Hannah Jackson July 31, 1661, in Ipswich; and died in 1691, his will, dated April 15, 1690, being proved June 30, 1691. His wife, Hannah, survived him, and lived in Connecticut about 1735.

Children:—

- 9—I. WILLIAM³, b. May 1, 1662, in Ipswich. *See below* (9).
- 10—II. NATHANIEL³, b. Oct. 13, 1664, in Topsfield. *See below* (10).

- 11—III. JOHN³, b. Jan. 1, 1666, in Topsfield. *See below* (11).
- 12—IV. JOB³, b. Jan. 1, 1666-7, in Topsfield. *See below* (12).
- 13—V. HANNAH³, b. Dec. 18, 1667, in Topsfield; living, unmarried, in 1702.
- 14—VI. EBENEZER³, b. Oct. 14, 1669, in Topsfield. *See below* (14).
- 15—VII. ISAAC³, b. Jan. 26, 1671-2, in Topsfield; d. June 11, 1680; in Topsfield.
- 16—VIII. THOMAS³, b. Dec. 9, 1672, in Topsfield; acknowledged a deed in Preston, Conn., May 30, 1724, and probably m. Abigail Cogswell Nov. 29, 1712, in Ipswich.
- 17—IX. ABIGAIL³, b. March 8, 1673-4, in Topsfield; m. Jonathan Bishop of Beverly (pub. July 9, 1699); and they acknowledged a deed in Norton, Bristol county, June 2, 1721.
- 18—X. EZEKIEL³, b. July 24, 1675, in Topsfield; d. young probably.
- 19—XI. PAUL³, b. June 21, 1677, in Topsfield. *See below* (19).
- 20—XII. SILAS³, b. May 1, 1679, in Topsfield; d. young probably.
- 21—XIII. ISAAC³, b. Nov. 10, 1680, in Topsfield; acknowledged a deed in Preston, Conn., May 30, 1724.
- 22—XIV. MARY³, bapt. May 16, 1697; m. Silas Titus of Rehoboth Feb. 1, 1709-10; and they acknowledged a deed in Norton June 2, 1724.

9

WILLIAM AVERILL³, born in Ipswich May 1, 1662. He lived in Topsfield, and married Mary ——. "Widow Mary Averill died March 14, 1728-9."—*Topsfield records*.

Children, baptized in Topsfield:—

- 23—I. ELIZABETH⁴, bapt. April 7, 1695.
- 24—II. JOSEPH⁴, bapt. March 21, 1696-7.
- 25—III. STEPHEN⁴, bapt. June 6, 1701.
- 26—IV. JAMES⁴, bapt. April 11, 1703.
- 27—V. REBECCA⁴, bapt. July 15, 1705.
- 28—VI. JABEZ⁴, bapt. June 15, 1707.
- 29—VII. MOSES⁴, bapt. Feb. 26, 1709-10.

I O

NATHANIEL AVERILL³, born in Topsfield Oct. 13, 1664. He was a carpenter and millwright, and lived in Topsfield, where he owned a sawmill. He married, first, Sarah Howlett Dec. 13, 1698. She died July 11, 1729; and he married, second, Lydia French June 17, 1730. She died May 31, 1746; and he died April 3, 1751.

Children, born in Topsfield:—

- 30—I. NATHANIEL⁴, b. Sept. 6, 1700. *See below (30).*
- 31—II. JACOB⁴, b. Aug. 17, 1702. *See below (31).*
- 32—III. ABIGAIL⁴, b. Aug. 9, 1704 (bapt. July 16, 1704); m. Joseph Hovey Dec. 19, 1734; and was living in 1741.
- 33—IV. SARAH⁴, b. Feb. 9, 1706; unmarried in 1741.
- 34—V. MIRIAM⁴, b. July 9, 1709; m. Joseph Neland of Topsfield Sept. 17, 1734; and was living in 1741.
- 35—VI. DANIEL⁴, bapt. Sept. 16, 1711; d. March 6, 1716-7.
- 36—VII. JEREMIAH⁴, b. July 21, 1714; shop joiner and yeoman; lived in Topsfield; d., probably unmarried, Sept. 7, 1785.

I I

JOHN AVERILL³, born in Topsfield Jan. 1, 1666. He was a yeoman, and lived in Topsfield. He married Anne Greensleet of Topsfield June 8, 1710; and died in the winter of 1719-20. His widow lived in Topsfield in 1741, and, perhaps, removed to Andover that year.

Children, born in Topsfield:—

- 37—I. JOHN⁴, b. April 24, 1711. *See below (37).*
- 38—II. THOMAS⁴, b. Dec. 17, 1713; husbandman; lived in Topsfield until his marriage, when he removed to Andover; m. Sarah Neland of Ipswich May 20, 1739.
- 39—III. EMMA⁴, b. about 1715; m. Samuel Phippen Sept. 7, 1738.
- 40—IV. KATHERINE⁴, b. about 1717; m. Nathaniel Moulton of Ipswich Dec. 22, 1736.
- 41—V. EBENEZER⁴, bapt. Oct. 1-, 1718. *See below (41).*
- 42—VI. ABIAL (dau.)⁴, b. in 1720, posthumous; and d. in winter of 1735-6.

I 2

JOB AVERILL³, born in Topsfield Jan. 1, 1666-7. He was a yeoman, and lived in that part of Topsfield that was incorporated as Middleton in 1728. He mar-

ried Susanna Brown of Topsfield Feb. 1, 1702-3; and died in 1730, his will, dated Feb. 7, 1729-30, being proved June 1, 1730. Administration was granted on her estate Dec. 16, 1732.

Children, born in Topsfield:—

- 43—I. JOB⁴, b. Aug. 11, 1707; husbandman; removed from Middleton to Arundel, York county, Me., in 1734; was of Arundel in 1737, and of Sheepscot, York county, gentleman, in 1742; m. Sarah — before 1737.
- 44—II. JUDITH⁴, b. May 4, 1710; unmarried in 1730.
- 45—III. ISRAEL⁴, b. April 21, 1713. *See below (45).*
- 46—IV. KEZIA⁴, b. May 6, 1715; probably married Jonathan Whipple of Danvers June 27, 1754.
- 47—V. SAMUEL⁴, b. June 7, 1720. *See below (47).*
- 48—VI. SUSANNA⁴, bapt. Sept. —, 1722; living in 1730.
- 49—VII. EZEKIEL⁴, b. in 1724; living in 1739.

I 4

EBENEZER AVERILL³, born in Topsfield Oct. 14, 1669. He was a husbandman, and lived in Topsfield. He married, first, Susanna Hovey Nov. 30, 1697. She died Nov. 11, 1699; and he married, second, Mehitable Foster of Ipswich Dec. 31, 1700. He died Dec. 22, 1717; and his wife, Mehitable, survived him, dying Nov. 19, 1740. His inventory states that some of the things were reserved for "Luke the sunn of Susannah his first wife that came from Eng^ld."

Children, born in Topsfield:—

- 50—I. LUKE⁴, b. Aug. 2, 1699. *See below (50).*
- 51—II. MEHITABLE⁴, b. April 26, 1702; m. Matthew Peabody April 12, 1726; and d. before 1740.
- 52—III. SUSANNAH⁴, b. July 22, 1704; d. in Topsfield, unmarried, Sept. 2, 1749.
- 53—IV. RUTH⁴, b. June 6, 1706; d., unmarried, before 1729.
- 54—V. HANNAH⁴, b. Feb. 13, 1707-8; m. John Howlett of Ipswich July 18, 1728; and was his widow in 1749.
- 55—VI. MARY⁴, b. Aug. 15, 1710; m. Nathaniel Porter Feb. 24, 1729-30; and probably d. before 1740.
- 56—VII. LYDIA⁴, b. Dec. 11, 1712; m. Daniel Gould of Topsfield, husbandman, July 28, 1731.
- 57—VIII. JEMIMA⁴, b. April 25, 1715; m. John Perkins, jr., Feb. 14, 1737-8; and d. before 1749.

- 58—IX. PHEBE⁴, b. Nov. 23, 1717; living in Topsfield, unmarried, in 1753; probably pub. to Isaac Dodge of Wenham Oct. 13, 1753.

19

PAUL AVERILL³, born in Topsfield June 21, 1677. He was a husbandman, and lived in that part of Topsfield incorporated as Middleton in 1728. He married, first, Sarah Andrews March 27, 1706. She died Oct. 16, 1732, aged forty-seven; and he married, second, widow Mary Symonds of Wenham Feb. 3, 1736-7. They were living in Middleton in 1747, and were dismissed to the church in Killingly, Conn., Aug. 5, 1753.

Children, born in Topsfield:—

- 59—I. EZEKIEL⁴, b. March 13, 1707-8.
60—II. HEPHSIBAH⁴, b. Nov. 8, 1709; m. Robert Bradford Dec. 13, 1733.
61—III. PAUL⁴, b. Dec. 16, 1711. *See below* (67).
62—IV. SARAH⁴, b. April 2, 1713; d., unmarried, in Middleton, Jan. 20, 1736.
63—V. JOSEPH⁴, b. Jan. 17, 1719-20.*

30

CAPT. NATHANIEL AVERILL⁴, born in Topsfield Sept. 6, 1700. He was a housewright, and lived in Topsfield. He married Hannah Wildes Nov. 24, 1743; and died Aug. 17, 1781. She died, his widow, May 22, 1790, aged eighty-four.

Children, born in Topsfield:—

- 64—I. NATHANIEL⁵, b. April 27, 1747. *See below* (64).
65—II. HANNAH⁵, b. Aug. 17, 1750; m. John Lovering, 3d, of Ipswich, husbandman (pub. Jan. 23, 1773); and they were living in Ipswich in 1787.

31

JACOB AVERILL⁴, born in Topsfield Aug. 17, 1702. He was a yeoman, and lived in Topsfield. He married Priscilla —, and died June 14 (15?), 1791, aged eighty-eight. She died, his widow, May 22, 1799, aged ninety-three.

Children, born in Topsfield:—

- 66—I. JACOB⁵, b. March 18, 1728-9; cabinet-maker and joiner; lived in Topsfield; and was living in 1791.
67—II. DANIEL⁵, b. Dec. 3, 1730. *See below* (67).

*“Joseph Averill of Uxbridge, housewright, 1741.”—*Registry of deeds*.

- 68—III. DOROTHY⁵, b. Feb. 24, 1731-2; m. David Punchard Nov. 8, 1752.

- 69—IV. LYDIA⁵, b. July 2, 1735; m. Richard Potter, jr., of Ipswich Jan. 15, 1767.

- 70—V. MARY⁵, b. Aug. 1, 1739; living, unmarried, in 1791.

- 71—VI. PRISCILLA⁵, b. July 1, 1742; d. March 29, 1781.

- 72—VII. AMOS⁵, b. March 21, 1747; yeoman; lived in Topsfield; m. Lydia Batchelder of Wenham Nov. 6, 1774.

37

JOHN AVERILL⁴, born in Topsfield April 24, 1711. He was a husbandman, and lived in Topsfield until about 1740, when he removed to Groton. He married Mary Phippen May 7, 1735; and she was his wife in 1741.

Children, baptized in Topsfield:—

- 73—I. MARY⁵, bapt. March 14, 1736.
74—II. ABIAL⁵, bapt. Nov. 26, 1738.

41

EBENEZER AVERILL⁴, baptized in Topsfield Oct. 1—, 1718. He was a husbandman, and lived in Topsfield until about 1760, when he removed to Amherst, N. H., where he was living in 1771. He married Mary Towne April 5, 1748; and she was his wife in 1771.

Children, baptized in Topsfield:—

- 75—I. RUTH⁵, bapt. Jan. 1, 1749.
76—II. EBENEZER⁵, bapt. Dec. 22, 1751; lived in Amherst; pub. to Anna Johnson of Danvers Oct. 3, 1775.
77—III. DAVID⁵, bapt. April 13, 1755.
78—IV. ELIJAH⁵, bapt. May 29, 1757.

45

ISRAEL AVERILL⁴, born in Topsfield April 21, 1713. He was a husbandman, and lived in Middleton until about 1752, when he removed to Topsfield.* He married Mary Kenney.

Children:—

- 79—I. EUNICE⁵, bapt. Feb. 25, 1753, in Topsfield.
80—II. ISRAEL⁵, bapt. June 13, 1756, in Topsfield.
81—III. HULDAH⁵.
82—IV. ENOCH⁵.

*Israel Averil of Pownalborough, Lincoln county, Me., yeoman, and wife Mary, sold land in Manchester, Mass., in 1767.—*Registry of deeds*.

47

SAMUEL AVERILL⁴, born in Topsfield June 7, 1720. He was a blacksmith, and lived in Middleton. He married Martha Clemens of Salem Sept. 3, 1742; and died about 1756, administration being granted on his estate Jan. 17, 1757. She survived him; and probably married, secondly, Michael Dwinnell Nov. 27, 1764.

Children, born in Middleton :—

- 83—I. SUSANNA⁵, b. Aug. 8, 17—.
- 84—II. ELIZABETH⁵, b. April —, 17—; probably m. John Nichols of Middleton Feb. 20, 1766.
- 85—III. BENJAMIN⁵, b. Jan. —, 17—.
- 86—IV. EZEKIEL⁵, b. Feb. 14, 17—.
- 87—V. SAMUEL⁵, b. March 18, 1749.
- 88—VI. LUCY⁵, b. Dec. 18, 1752; m. Abijah Wilkins May 7, 1772.
- 89—VII. ABIGAIL⁵, b. Dec. 10, 1754.

50

LUKE AVERILL⁴, born in Topsfield Aug. 2, 1699. He was a yeoman, and lived in Topsfield. He married Sarah Peabody; and died April 16, 1776. She was living in 1772.

Children, born in Topsfield :—

- 90—I. RUTH⁵, b. Feb. 18, 1727-8; d. Jan. 16, 1747-8.
- 91—II. MARY⁵, b. July 14, 1730; d. May 1, 1737.
- 92—III. MOSES⁵, b. Jan. 25, 1732-3; d. May 3, 1737.
- 93—IV. EBENEZER⁵, b. Jan. 18, 1735-6; d. June 8, 1747.
- 94—V. MOSES⁵, b. Aug. 12, 1738; d. July 7, 1739.
- 95—VI. ISAAC⁵, b. June 2, 1740. *See below* (95).
- 96—VII. ELIJAH⁵, b. March 14, 1742-3; d. Feb. 4, 1747-8.
- 97—VIII. SUSANNAH⁵, b. Aug. 14, 1746; m. David Towne, jr., March 31, 1772.

61

PAUL AVERILL⁴, born in Topsfield Dec. 16, 1711. He was a husbandman, and lived in Middleton. He married Zeruiah How April 21, 1737; and died in the winter of 1805-6, his will, dated Dec. 9, 1796, being proved Feb. 3, 1806.

Children, born in Middleton :—

- 98—I. SARAH⁵, b. July 26, 1738.
- 99—II. JOHN⁵, b. Jan. 2, 1740.
- 100—III. PAUL⁵, b. Sept. 27, 1742. *See below* (100).

- 101—IV. ELIJAH⁵, b. April 28, 1745. *See below* (101).
- 102—V. MARK⁵, b. May 12, 1747. *See below* (102).
- 103—VI. SARAH⁵, b. July 28, 1750; m. Daniel Stiles Sept. 25, 1771; and was living in 1796.
- 104—VII. MARY⁵, b. May 11, 1752.
- 105—VIII. JOSEPH⁵, b. Oct. 6, 1757. *See below* (105).

64

NATHANIEL AVERILL⁵, born in Topsfield April 27, 1747. He was a yeoman and wheelwright, and lived in Topsfield. He married, first, Dorothy Perkins Dec. 16, 1766. She died May 6, 1767; and he married, second, Hannah Wildes (published Sept. 8, 1776). He died in 1811; and his wife, Hannah, survived him, dying Oct. 28, 1816, aged sixty-seven.

Children, born in Topsfield :—

- 106—I. NATHANIEL PERKINS⁶, b. May 1, 1767. *See below* (106).
- 107—II. AZARIAH⁶, b. Feb. 11, 1778; m. Sarah Towne; lived in Topsfield, Beverly and Salem; and had eight children.
- 108—III. AMMI⁶, b. Aug. 17, 1779; lived in Topsfield; yeoman; and d., unmarried, April 18, 1822.
- 109—IV. LYDIA⁶, b. March 3, 1782; m. Ebenezer Towne Sept. 25, 1806; and they were living in 1816.
- 110—V. DOROTHY⁶, bapt. April 2, 1784; m. Abraham Gage; and they were both living in 1816.
- 111—VI. MOSES⁶, b. June 5, 1786; wheelwright; lived in Topsfield; m. Mehitable —.

67

DANIEL AVERILL⁵, born in Topsfield Dec. 3, 1730. He was a yeoman, and lived in Topsfield. He married Joanna Hood Feb. 27, 1759; and died March —, 1801. She died Dec. 12, 1816.

Children, born in Topsfield :—

- 112—I. SARAH⁶, b. June 20, 1760; unmarried in 1800.
- 113—II. DANIEL⁶, b. June 12, 1762. *See below* (113).
- 114—III. SOLOMON⁶, b. Sept. 1, 1765; d. April 1, 1766.
- 115—IV. JOANNA⁶, b. March 7, 1767; m. — Shays.
- 116—V. SOLOMON⁶, b. Aug. 20, 1769. *See below* (116).
- 117—VI. MEHITABLE⁶, b. Aug. 16, 1774; m. Silas Beckford.

95

ISAAC AVERILL⁵, born in Topsfield June 2, 1740. He was a yeoman, and lived in Topsfield. He married Priscilla Peabody Dec. 22, 1761; and died June 23, 1816. She was living in 1814.

Children, born in Topsfield:—

- 118—I. ELIJAH⁶, b. Dec. 21, 1762. *See below (118)*.
- 119—II. JOSEPH⁶, b. Oct. 28, 1764; living in 1814.
- 120—III. ISAAC⁶, b. Aug. 2, 1767; d. Sept. 20, 1800, aged thirty-three.*
- 121—IV. MOSES⁶, bapt. Oct. 1, 1769. *See below (121)*.
- 122—V. PHEBE⁶, bapt. May 3, 1772; m. John Batchelder, jr. (pub. March 6, 1796); and was living in 1814.
- 123—VI. LUKE⁶, bapt. Nov. 21, 1779; yeoman; lived in Topsfield in 1816.

100

PAUL AVERILL⁵, born in Middleton Sept. 27, 1742. He was a yeoman, and lived in Andover. He married Deborah Foster March 10, 1772, in Andover; and died in 1804, his wife surviving him.

Children:—

- 124—I. JOHN⁶, b. in 1778; yeoman; lived in Andover; m. Betsey Austin Nov. 13, 1794; he d. Dec. 7, 1818; and she d. Nov. 13, 1826, aged fifty-four.
- 125—II. DEBORAH⁶, m. Moses Wilkins of Middleton Feb. 19, 1793.
- 126—III. BETSEY⁶, unmarried in 1804.

101

ELIJAH AVERILL⁵, born in Middleton April 28, 1745. He was a cordwainer; and bought, in 1775, the farm in Boxford (lately in the occupation of George Perley) on which he settled. He married Hannah Perkins Jan. 4, 1776. Administration was granted on his estate Nov. 5,

*“DIED. At Topsfield, Sept. 20th, after a short illness, *Isaac Averell*, jun. A. M. aged 33—Candidate for the Gospel Ministry. He had received a call for settlement from the church and society in Brookfield, South parish, and had given them an affirmative answer. The 1st day of October next was assigned for his ordination. His numerous acquaintance will long remember him as a man of friendship, sobriety and virtue; and by his death the people whose choice united in him as their servant in the Lord are subjected to a very afflictive disappointment. ‘*O fallacem hominum spem, fragilemque fortunam.*’”—*Salem Gazette*, Sept. 23, 1800.

1782; and his wife survived him, marrying, secondly, Joseph Peabody, 2d, May 25, 1790. She died in Middleton in 1825.

Child, born in Boxford:—

- 127—I. HANNAH⁶, b. March 16, 1777; d., unmarried, in Middleton, Nov. 20, 1801, at the age of twenty-four, being affianced to Jonathan Kenney.

102

MARK AVERILL⁵, born in Middleton May 12, 1747. He was a yeoman, and succeeded his father on the homestead in Middleton, where he was living in 1798. He married Dorcas Foster of Andover June 8, 1775.

Children, born in Middleton:—

- 128—I. JOHN⁶, b. Feb. 27, 1776.
- 129—II. EPHRAIM⁶, b. April 2, 1780.
- 130—III. ELIJAH⁶, b. Dec. 10, 1789.
- 131—IV. FOSTER⁶, b. Sept. 20, 1792.

105

JOSEPH AVERILL⁵, born in Middleton Oct. 6, 1757. He was a yeoman, and lived in Middleton. He married, first, Susanna Pettingill of Andover Dec. 12, 1780. She died in Middleton Sept. 20, 1813, aged fifty-seven; and he married, second, Rachel ——— before 1816. He died in Middleton Dec. 9, 1816; and she survived him.

Children, born in Middleton:—

- 132—I. BENJAMIN⁶, b. Feb. 22, 1781; living in 1816.
- 133—II. MOLLY⁶, b. Jan. 3, 1783; m. Moses Stiles Nov. 5, 1805; and was living in 1816.
- 134—III. BETSEY⁶, b. Oct. 13, 1786; d. in Middleton, unmarried, Nov. 3, 1814.
- 135—IV. SUSANNA⁶, b. Oct. 20, 1789; d. Jan. 16, 1792.
- 136—V. JOSEPH⁶, b. Dec. 15, 1792; living in 1816.
- 137—VI. SUSANNA⁶, b. March 6, 1795; m. Ebenezer Nichols Jan. 11, 1816.

106

NATHANIEL PERKINS AVERILL⁶, born in Topsfield May 1, 1767. He was a yeoman, and lived in Topsfield. He married widow Hannah Wood April 12, 1791.

Children, born in Topsfield:—

- 138—I. STEPHEN P.⁷, b. Jan. 16, 1792; m. Anna Moore.
- 139—II. DOLLY⁷, b. Nov. 18, 1794.

- 140—III. THOMAS⁷, b. March 21, 1798; m. Sophronia Moore Sept. 6, 1827; lived in Topsfield; and had four children.
 141—IV. NATHANIEL PERKINS⁷, b. Oct. 25, 1803.

113

DANIEL AVERILL⁶, born in Topsfield June 12, 1762. He was a husbandman, and lived in Topsfield. He married Betsey ———.

Children :—

- 142—I. DANIEL⁷, b. Jan. 3, 1796.
 143—II. JACOB⁷, b. Feb. 26, 1799.
 144—III. EUNICE⁷, b. June 4, 1805; m. William Mackenzie.
 145—IV. NABBY⁷, b. Nov. 18, 1807; m. S. Beckford.

116

SOLOMON AVERILL⁶, born in Topsfield Aug. 20, 1769. He was a yeoman, and lived in Topsfield. He married Anna Towne of Boxford (pub. Nov. 9, 1793); and died Feb. 13, 1855.

Children, born in Topsfield :—

- 146—I. ANNIS⁷, b. May 6, 1795; m. Samuel Blaisdell.
 147—II. ASA⁷, b. Nov. 16, 1797; m., and lived in Reading.
 148—III. CYRUS⁷, b. Oct. 30, 1802; m. ——— Dickerson.

118

ELIJAH AVERILL⁶, born in Topsfield Dec. 21, 1762. He was a housewright, and lived in Topsfield, dying between 1794 and 1814.

Children :—

- 149—I. MARY⁷, living in 1814.
 150—II. PRISCILLA⁷, living in 1814.
 151—III. BETSEY⁷, living in 1814.

121

MOSES AVERILL⁶, baptized in Topsfield Oct. 1, 1769. He married Sarah Clark Dec. 15, 1796; and died July 29, 1798.

"DIED. At Topsfield, Mr. Moses Averell, aged 29; who, in the various relations of life, exhibited an amiable succession of the social and christian virtues."—*Salem Gazette*, Aug. 7, 1798.

Child :—

- 152—I. SARAH⁷, b. Sept. 23, 1798; living in 1814.

CHURNS.

The churns used by our settlers were upright, like the one shown in use in the following engraving. Modern churns have not wholly supplanted it, for in some households in Essex county it is still in favor. These churns were com-



mon in the early days, the first mention of them in the records of the county being in the inventory of Jane Gaines of Lynn, taken in 1644, and the one next mentioned is found in the inventory of the estate of Francis Lightfoot of Lynn, taken in 1646.

ANDREWS NOTES.

Widow Abigail Andrews of Marblehead conveyed to Joshua Kimball of Marblehead, wigmaker, 1759, house and lot of my father, John Barrett of Marblehead, deceased.

John Andrews of Marblehead, fisherman, 1753-1768.

—*Registry of deeds.*

THE OLD HOUSE.

O poor old house, do you grieve as men do
 For the vanished things that were yours of yore,
 Like a heart in whom love was one time tenant,
 But has gone away to come back no more?
 Do you dream of the dead as the days pass over?
 Of the pangs of parting and joy of birth
 In hearts turned dust? Ah, that dust is scattered
 By winds of lifetimes to the ends of earth!
Eben E. Rexford.

THE HOME OF REBECCA NURSE.

BY ELIZABETH PORTER GOULD.

Perhaps the greatest incentive to ideal living in a changing world is the firmly held conviction that truth will finally vindicate itself. When this vindication becomes apparent, as in the case of one of the most striking martyrs of the Salem witchcraft, Rebecca Nurse, the cause of human progress seems assured. This idea impressed me anew, as I stood before the granite monument erected by her descendants in 1885, in the old family burying-ground in Danvers, originally Salem Village. Surrounded by a carpet of green, and guarded by a circle of pines, it was in sight of the old homestead from which in 1692, at the age of seventy-one, Rebecca Nurse had been taken to suffer the agonies of prisons, trials and hanging on Gallows hill. The pines were singing their summer requiem as I read on the front of the monument these words:—

Rebecca Nurse,
 Yarmouth, England,
 1621.
 Salem, Mass.,
 1692.

O Christian martyr, who for Truth could die
 When all about thee owned the hideous lie,
 The world, redeemed from Superstition's sway,
 Is breathing freer for thy sake today.

Lingering a moment over these fitting lines of Whittier, whose charming home, "Oak Knoll," was not far away, I walked to the other side to read the following:—

Accused of witchcraft
 She declared,
 "I am innocent, and God will
 Clear my innocence."

Once acquitted yet falsely
 condemned, she suffered
 death July 19, 1692.

In loving memory of her
 Christian character,
 even then truly attested by
 forty of her neighbors,
 this monument is erected.

By the side of this monument was the granite tablet, erected by her descendants in 1892, containing the names of those forty neighbors, who, at the risk of their lives, had given written testimony in her behalf.

Walking up the lane towards the homestead, I could but think of this venerable mother's surprise on learning of the indictments against her, four of which for having practised "certain detestable arts called witchcraft" upon Ann Putnam, Mary Walcot, Elizabeth Hubbard, and Abigail Williams, are still to be found in the Salem records. I thought of this faithful wife and mother borne to the Salem jail, sent off with other prisoners a month later to the jail in Boston (a whole day's journey) and then sent back to Salem for her final doom. I pictured her on trial, when, in the presence of her accusers, the "afflicted girls" and the assembled crowd, she constantly declared her innocence ("I am innocent and God will clear my innocence"), and refuted in a remarkable manner the questions of the magistrate. I dwelt upon her Christian faith and courage when, upon seeing all the assembly, and even the magistrate putting faith in the "afflicted girls," she calmly said, "I have got nobody to look to but God." Again I pictured her as just before the horrors of execution she was taken by the sheriff and his men from the prison to the meeting-house to receive before a great crowd of spectators, the added disgrace of excommunication from the church. But I could picture no more,—my heart rebelled.

Reaching the homestead, I paused awhile to rest under the shade of the trees, and to enjoy the view of the surrounding country. It was a comfort to think that in the fourteen years Rebecca

Nurse lived here, she must often have sat under the trees, perhaps after hours of hard work and care, to commune alone with her God. How could one help thinking so when, recalling the magistrate's question, "Have you familiarity with these spirits?" she had said, "No, I have none but with God alone." This must have been the needed strength to make her declare her innocence, when many around her, as innocent as she, had been frightened into doubt and denial.

Sitting under the trees, the history of the old house with its sloping roof—this "Bishop's mansion," as the deed calls it—came up before me. Built in 1636 by Townsend Bishop on receiving a grant of three hundred acres, it had known the friends whom he, as an accomplished man of Salem Village, had gathered about him in the few years he lived there. It must have heard of some of Hugh Peter's experiences as pastor of the First Church, also the views of Roger Williams as he came from his home, the old "witch house," still standing in Salem. In 1648 it was bought by Governor Endicott for one hundred and sixty pounds, Henry Chickering, who bought it of Bishop, having owned it for seven years. It was to this house the governor's son, John, brought his youthful Boston bride, to whom he gave the place as a "marriage gift." Upon her death, her second husband, James Allen, became sole possessor, and in 1678 sold it to Francis Nurse. I recalled its history after Francis and Rebecca Nurse went there to live; how the purchase money of four hundred pounds was not required to be paid for twenty-one years, a rent of seven pounds a year for the first twelve years, and ten for each of the remaining years being determined upon; how the frugality and industry of the family were such that before half the time had elapsed a value was created on improvements made (suitable men were appointed to estimate the value of these) large enough to pay the whole four hundred pounds; how a short time before his death in 1695 he gave the homestead to

his son Samuel and divided his remaining property among his sons and daughters. I recalled how as late as 1784 the homestead was owned by a great-grandson of Rebecca, who sold it to Phineas Putnam, a descendant of the Nathaniel who wrote the paper for the forty signatures. By descending to a great-grandson of Phineas, who married a daughter of Allen Nurse, it was again presided over by a descendant of Rebecca, and today belongs to their descendant, Calvin Putnam. I pictured the alterations that had been made from time to time, the front of the house before which the road used to be, having been extended beyond the porch on the western end.

After thus thinking over the history of the old place under the shade of the trees, I felt a peculiar pleasure in stepping into the same front porch which Townsend Bishop built so many years ago. Ascending the stairs, I found myself lingering a moment by the original balusters, the building of which Roger Williams doubtless viewed. Upon reaching the attic, it was a pleasure indeed to see in this new world the frame-work of a house which for two hundred and fifty years had stood the test of Nature in all her moods. No saw was used in shaping those oaken timbers. They knew only the broad axe. Descending to the sitting-room, I spent a while under the same low beams which had greeted the first visitors of the house. Here I imagined the Nurse family living their successful, industrious life; indeed it has been thought that their steady success was one cause of their trouble; for, becoming objects of envy, when the opportunity came to merely whisper a name for the "afflicted girls," the fate of Rebecca Nurse was in their hands.

I could but remember gratefully the son Samuel, for it was mainly through his pleadings that the general court exonerated their mother in 1710, and the church in 1712. As the present descendants owe much to him, so their descendants will be indebted to them for

what they have still further done to vindicate before the world the innocence of a much-wronged ancestor.

PASSENGERS FOR NEW ENGLAND.

The ship *Hannah and Elizabeth*, of Boston, Lott Gorden, commander, sailed from Dartmouth, England, May 24-27, 1679, and arrived at Boston, Mass., Aug. 10—Sept. 14, 1679. The undertaker was Capt. Nicholas Manning, and the chirurgion on board was Dr. John Barton. Dr. Barton sued Captain Manning for medical service rendered the passengers, and among the papers on file in the case, in the office of the clerk of courts at Salem, Volume XXXII, leaves 19-22, is the following:—

“The Names of all y^e passengers that Came in y^e shipe Hannah & Elisabeth m^r Lott Goarding|| Comander Capt. Nicholas Manning undertaker of y^e said Shipe M^{rs} Anstiff Manning fen^r Antifs Manning Jun^r Margrett Manning Sarah Manning Jacob Manning§ Thomas Manning Elizabeth Walfh Joane Browneftis Margrett Willing Annis ffoord Anne Killigroue Margrett Boury Grace Stiuer Mary Peirce Stephen Bickford Robert Cane Joseph Manning Robert Oliuer Richard Thomas W^m Hutchings & his wife George Martine & his wife M^r John Jackson* & his wife* Clement Jackson* farah Jackson* Agnis Jackson*

§Aged eighteen. Probably came to Salem with Anstice Manning.

||Aged thirty-two.

M^{rs} Joan Deareing*
Sarah Dearing*
Joseph Dearing*
Tho Knollman
John Norway
James Tomiling
M^r Thomas Towfey & his wife & his child
& his seruant boy
Moses Bearild
James Mudd
Richard Gourding
M^r Aron Smith
M^r John Cally fen^r †
John Cally Jun^r †
Thomas Baker

“All these Eight [those marked *] was Agreed upon between Capt Manning, & John Jackson for thirty pounds for their passages from Dartmouth to New England, m^r John Jackson doing his labour in y^e said ship.

“The depositions of m^r Lott Gouding Comand^r of y^e Shipe Hannah & Elisabeth & Benj^m Rawlings Seaman of y^e said ship testifyeth & faith that all those names above written were passengers in y^e above-named shipe Capt Nicholas Manning sole und^rtaker of all passengers & *Conceiras*, & farther faith nott

“Both Sworne in Boston this 4th day of november 1679

“Before me John Richards. Comifn^r”

An affidavit states that Doctor Barton was simply a passenger to New England.

Apparently other passengers were Hen Dawson, Nath. Stanbury and Ben Threedles. One of the seamen was Benjamin Rawlings, aged twenty-eight years.

WILL OF HONOR ROLFE.

The nuncupative will of widow Honor Rolfe, as shown in the following depositions, was proved in Ipswich court 30 : 7 : 1651. These depositions are found on record in the Ipswich Deeds, volume I, leaf 123, the originals being missing.

†John Calley, sr., was aged forty-nine, and father of John Calley, jr. They went to Salem with Doctor Barton and were together at Abraham Cole's house there.

Henry Largin of Charlftowne * * * *
house of Thomas Blanchard on n * * *
where widdow Honour Rolfe lay * * *
berry lay fick. Shee did declare h * * *
be ; that her sonne Benjamin Rolfe should
haue the substance of her estate, which
was her owne pp estate, & that he should
be her sole Executor. Only she gaue
these pticulers as followeth, her bedding
& Clothes linnen and woollen she gave
to be equally deuided betwixt her two
daughters. Also shee gaue twenty shil-
lings a piece to her foure grandchildren
to be giuen them five yeares after her
death. Also one little Cowe she gaue to
her Daughter y^t liues at Newberry. Also
of foure peeces of Brasse shee gaue two
to her sonne Benjamin, which he should
Chooße, & to each of her daughters one.
The rest shee gaue to her Sonne Benia-
mine, faueing two pewter platters which
she gaue to each of her daughters one.
& further shee exprest her mind about a
Barne that is built vpon p^t of her sonne
Beniamins ground, she gaue to her sonne
John Rolfe all her interest in the ground
that the Barne stood vpon. this is the
substance of her expreffion as farr as he
can remember.

memorandum that p^t of the 22 the
whole 23. 24 & p^t of y^e 25 lines were
blotted out Ri. Bellingham.

Taken vpon oath by the said Henry
Largin this 20—12—1650. who further
saith that the said Honor Rolfe was of a
disposing memory.

before me Ri. Bellingham.

The Testimony of George Vaghan
Aged about 23 yeares Concerning the
last wife of Hono^r Rolfe widdow deceased :
19th of 10th m^o 1650.

This Deponent saith that himselfe being
in p^rsence together with Henry Largin
some two daies before the death of the
aboue said testator, he heard her make
this her last will in manner following.

Inprimis She bequeathed all her estate
in generall to her youngest Sonne Ben-

iamine Rolfe onely excepted these ptic-
ulers which follow :

Item to her foure Grand Children she
gaue twenty shillings a pece, to be paid
them foure or five yeare after that time.
Item all her Right in halfe an acre of
Ground on which the Barne stands and a
yonge sowe she gaue to her sonne John
Rolfe :

Item a little Cowe that she had she
gaue to her daughter Hannah Dole.

Item all her weareing Cloathes & bed-
ding she gaue to be equally deuided be-
tweene her two Daughters Anna and
Hanah : these pticulers aboue said this
deponent tooke spetiall notice of ; &
further he saith not : only a day after her
sonne in lawe Richard Dole comeing to
her desired this Deponent to Aske her
what she would doe with the three pounds
ten shillings in England, & shee Answered
that she would that her sonne Beniamine
should haue a fute of Cloathes out of it,
& the rest he should haue meaning her
said sonne in Lawe Richard Dole. The
word Beniamine enterlined

Taken vpon oath this 20th of the 12th
m^o 1650 before me William Hibbins

The Court vpon the Testimonies of
George Vaughan & Henry Largin of
Charlestowne as fare as there Testimonys
doe agree is the will & Testam^t of
Honour Rofe & by them pued in the
Court held at Ipswich the 30th of (7)
1651 By me Robert Lord Cleric.

OLD NORFOLK COUNTY RECORDS.

Continued from page 111.

SALISBURY BIRTHS.

Willia, son of Henry and Abigall
Whehar, Sept. 6, 1663.

Tho : son of Tho and Sarah Barnard,
Jan. 22, 1663.

John, son of John and Marah Pressie,
Oct. 1, 1664.

SALISBURY DEATHS.

Hannah, wife of Joseph Moyce, 1655.

Elisabeth, dau. of Joseph and Susana
french, 6 : 10 mo : 1655.

Susanah Haukins, Nov. 17, 1655.

*The paper was burned on this corner before
it was recorded.

Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas and Dorethie Rolanson, July 29, 1655.

Mary, dau. of Jn^o and Martha Eaton, Jan. 1, 1656.

Jn^o, son of Vallentine and Joannah Rowell, Feb. 18, 1655.

Ann, dau. of John and Martha Eaton, June 12, 1658.

Abigall, wife of Jn^o Severance, June 17, 1658.

Daughter of Jn^o Severance, June 23, 1658.

Willi: son of Phillip Wattson Challis and wife Mary, Dec. 19, 1657.

Ann, dau. of Mr. Tho: Bradbury, 1659.

Aron, son of Abrah Morrill, last of —uary, 1658.

Rich: son of Abrah and Sarah Morrill, 17: 12: 1659.

Joseph Peasly, 3: 10 mo: 1660.

Ant Collby, 12 mo: 1660.

Lidia Sargent.

Vallentine Rowell, 17: 3: 166—.

Elisabeth Tucker, Oct. 16, 1662.

Rev. Mr. Willi: [Worcester], Oct. —, 1662.

Elizabeth, dau. of — Severans, Feb. 5, —.

Willi: son of E— Goe, 1: 1: 166—.

William, son of — and Susana —tyn, Dec. 11, —.

— Mudgett, 1663.

Mr. Samuell Winsle, — 2, 1—.

Edward, son of — French, 1663.

Joseph —.

Dorethie, wife of Richard Goodale, Jan. 27, 1664.

Hannah, dau. of John ffrench, Sept. 13, 1665.

Hana, dau. of Jn^o Huntington, Aug. 17, 1666.

—ary Googe, Oct. 7, 1666.

Richard Goodale, 1666.

Mary, dau. of Onezephirus Page, Oct. 5, 1666.

Widow Elizabeth Blasdale, about ye middle of August, 1667.

Tho: Carter, jr., Aug. 14, 1669.

William, son of Tho: Hoyt, Oct. 29, '70.

—ry, dau. of Phillip Brown, May 14, 1672.

Decon Richard Wells, July 12, 1672.

Sarah, wife of John Ilsly, Aug. 3, 1673.

—nnah, wife [dau.?] of Jn^o and Mary Eas—, 18: 12: 1673.

Richard North, March 1, 1667.

Widow North, March 1, 1670.

HAVERHILL MARRIAGES.

Jobe Clement and Margerite Dummer, Dec. 25, 1644.

Georg Corlis and Joanna Davis, Oct. 26, 1645.

John Eyers and Sarah Williams, May 5, 1646.

John Davis and Jane Peasley, Dec. 10, 1646.

Samuell Guile and Judeth Davis, Sept. 1, 1647.

John Clement and Sarah Osgood, June 1, 1648.

James Davis and Elizabeth Eaton, Dec. 1, 1648.

Abraham Tyler and Hannah ffarnum, Dec. 26, 1650.

Robert Ayer and Elisabeth Palmer, Feb. 27, 1650.

Edward Yeomans and Mary Butten, 6: 10 mo: 1652.

Robert Clements and Elisabeth ffane, 8: 10 mo: 1652.

Thomas Eaton and Martha Kent, Aug. 14, 1656.

Michael Emerson and Hannah Webster, April 1, 1657.

Peter Eyer and Hannah Allin, Nov. 1, 1659.

Ephraim Davis and Mary Jonson, ye last of December, 1659.

Willi: Hutchins and Sarah Hardie, July 1, 1661.

Jn^o Williams, jr., and Rebeck Collby, Sept. 9, 1661.

John Eaton, sr., and Phebe Dow, Nov. 20, 1661.

Daniell Bradley and Mary Williams, May 21, 1662.

Willi: Deale and Mary Satchwell, ye last day of June, 1662.

Jn^o White and Hannah ffrench, Nov. 25, 1662.

Hugh Sherratt and Elizabeth Griffin,
Feb. 10, 1662.

Steven Webster and Hannah Eyer,
March 24, 1662-3.

Jn^o Eyer and Mary Wooda, March 26,
1663.

William Compton and Mary Martyn,
April 21, 1663.

Nathanell Smithe and Elezabeth Lad,
May 14, 1663.

Steven Kent and Eliner Scadlock, May
29, 1663.

Matthias Button and Elizabeth Dun-
ston, June 9, 1663.

Jn^o Page, jr., and Sarah Davis, June
18, 1663.

Steven Dow and Anne Stay, Sept. 16,
1663.

Jn^o Griffyn and Lidia Satchwell, Sept.
17, 1663.

Samuell Davis and Deborah Barns, Dec.
17, 1663.

Mr. Nathanell Saltingstall and Ms.
Elizabeth Warde, 28: 10: 1663.

Jn^o Dow and Mary Page, both of Ha-
verhill, 23: 8: 1665.

Willi: Neff of Newbury and Mary Cor-
ley of Haverhill, Jan. 23, 1665.

Benjamin Page and Mary Whittier, 21:
7: 1666.

Jn^o Heath and Sarah Partridg, 14: 9:
1666.

Robert fford and Mary Kent, 20: 1:
1666-7.

Daniell Lad, jr., and Lidia Singletary,
24: 9: 1668.

Sam: Sherborn and Loue Hidding, 15:
10: 1668.

Rich: Mercer and Hannah Satchwell,
18: 1: 1668.

Peter Bruer and Elizabeth Linforth,
Nov. 25, 1669.

Joseph Hutchins and Joannah Corlis,
Dec. 29, 1669.

James Sanders and Sarah Page, Jan.
14, 1669.

Jonathan Smith and Mehetable Hol-
dred, Jan. 25, 1669.

Nicolas Brown and Mary Linforth, —n:
27, 1669.

HAVERHILL BIRTHS.

John, son of John Robinson, 1641.

John, son of John Robinson, 1642.

Deborah, dau. of Tristram Coffyn, Nov.
15, 1642.

Lidia, dau. of John Williams, March
16, 1643.

Mary, dau. of Tristram Coffyn, Feb.
20, 1644.

Jonathan, son of Jon Robinson, May
16, 1645.

Hannah, dau. of Daniell Henrick, June
9, 1645.

Joshuah, son of Bartholemew Heath,
Feb. 3, 1646.

Joseph, son of Joseph Peasley, Sept. 9,
1646.

Mary, dau. of Daniel Lad, Feb. 14,
1646.

John, son of Jobe Clement, Nov. 17,
1646.

Mary, dau. of George Corlis, Sept. 8,
1646.

John, son of Tristram Coffyn, Oct. 30,
1647.

Joseph, son of John Williams, April 18,
1647.

Mary, dau. of John Davis, Nov. 6, 1647.

Elizabeth, dau. of Mr. John Ward,
April 1, 1647.

Sarah, dau. of John Robinson, Jan. 8,
1647.

Samuell, son of Samuel Guile, Aug. 30,
1648.

Elisabeth, dau. of Thomas Linford,
April 12, 1648.

John, son of Daniel Henrick, May 23,
1648.

Hannah, dau. of Bartholemew Heath,
Sept. 8, 1648.

John, son of John Eyers, March 18, 1648.

Jobe, son of Jobe Clement, April 17, 1648.

Sarah, dau. of John Davis, March 7, 1649.

Sarah, dau. of John Clement, March 24,
1649.

Mary, dau. of Mr. John Ward, June 24,
1649.

David, son of John Robinson, March 6,
1649.

James, son of James ffisk, 8: 6mo: 1649.

- Mary, dau. of Richard Littellale, 11 : 7
mo : 1649.
- Samuell, son of Daniell Ladd, 1 : 9 mo :
1649.
- John, son of Tho Whitier, 23 : 10 : 1649.
- Mary, dau. of Thomas Lilford, 7 : 12
mo : 1649.
- Jotham, son of Daniell Henricks, 21 :
5 : 1650.
- Judith, dau. of Samuell Gile, 5 : 2 mo :
1650.
- Joanna, dau. of George Corlis, 28 : 2 :
1650.
- Hannah, dau. of James Davis, jr., 10 :
4 mo : 1650.
- Zakeriah, dau. of John Ayer, Oct. 24,
1650.
- John, son of Richard Littleale, Nov. 27,
1650.
- Sarah, dau. of Willi : Holdred, Dec. 26,
1650.
- Lidia, dau. of John Clements, April 23,
1651.
- Hannah, dau. of Theophilus Satchwell,
July 6, 1651.
- John, son of John Davis, Aug. 22, 1651.
- Josiah, son of Barthelomew Heath,
Dec. 4, 1651.
- Hester, dau. of James Davis, Oct. 18,
1651.
- Ruth, dau. of Thomas Whitier, Nov. 6,
1651.
- Jabez, son of Danniell Henricks, Dec. 3,
1651.
- John, son of James ffiske, Dec. 10, 1651.
- Mary, dau. of Job Clements, Dec. 12, '51.
- Elizabeth, dau. of John Robison, March
7, 1651.
- Mary, dau. of John Woodin, March 6,
1652.
- Richard, son of Richard Littlehale, 7 :
11 mo : 1652.
- Martha, dau. of George Corlis, 2 : 11
mo : 1652.
- John, son of Sam : Gild, 8 : 10 mo : 1652.
- Elisabeth, dau. of Robert Ayers, 10 :
10 mo : 1652.
- Jacob, son of Isack Cosins, 12 : 10 mo :
1652.
- Mary, dau. of James Pecker, 5 : 7 mo :
1652.
- Abraham, son of Abraham Tiler, June
2, 1652.
- Hannah, dau. of Matthias Butten, 11 : 3
mo : 1652.
- Mehetabell, dau. of William Holdred,
14 : 2 : 1652.
- Nathaniell, son of Daniell Ladd, 10 : 1
mo : 1651.
- Zackariah, son of Jn^o Ayer, Oct. 24, 1650.
- Elizabeth, dau. of Jn^o Page, 15 : 4 : 1653.
- Mary, dau. of Jn^o Clements, 17 : 5 : 1653.
- Jn^o, son of Robert Clement, jr., 16 : 7 :
1653.
- Elisabeth, dau. of Robert Swan, 30 :
7 : 1653.
- Israell, son of Daniell Hendrick, 11 : 9
mo : 1653.
- Mary, dau. of Edward Yeomans, 4 : 11
mo : 1653.
- Elisabeth, dau. of Steven Kent, 4 : 10
mo : 1653.
- Thomas, son of Tho : Whittier, 12 : 11
mo : 1653.
- Joseph, son of Edward Clarke, 6 : 1 mo :
1653.
- Elisabeth, dau. of James Davis, jr., 11 :
1 mo : 1653.
- Elisabeth, dau. of Bartolemew Heath,
19 : 1 : 1653.
- Daniell, son of Matthias Button, 10 : 2
mo : 1654.
- Ann, dau. of James ffiske, last of May,
1654.
- Ebenezer, son of Richard Littlehale,
27 : 4 : 1654.
- Ezekiell, son of Daniell Ladd, 16 : 7 : '54.
- Sam : son of Robert Eyers, 11 : 9 mo :
1654.
- Abigall, dau. of Willi : Holdredg, 12 :
9 mo : 1654.
- Susana, dau. of James Pecker, 17 : 10 :
1654.
- Hanah, dau. of Sam : Gilde, 25 : 12 : 1654.
- Martha, dau. of Thomas Lilford, 12 : 1
mo : 1654.
- Nathaniell, son of John Eyers, jr., 13 :
1 : 1654.
- Mary (Mercy?), dau. of John Page, 1 :
2 mo : 1655.
- Abigall, dau. of Matthias Butten, June
16, 1656.

- Benjamin, son of Bartholemew Heath, 9 : 6 mo : 1656.
 Joseph, son of Richard Littlehale, 10 : 7 mo : 1656.
 Mehetable, dau. of Peter Eyer, Sept. 14, 1656.
 Mary, dau. of Willi : Holdridg, 24 : 10 : 1656.
 Anna, dau. of James ffiske, Feb. 11, 1656.
 Abraham, son of Abraham Whittiker, last day of February, 1656.
 John, son of Thomas Eyer, 14 : 3 : 1657.
 David, son of Steven Kent, 26 : 3 : 1657.
 Robert, son of Robert Swan, 30 : 3 : 1657.
 Abraham, son of Robert Clement, 14 : 5 : 1657.
 Sarah, dau. of Daniell Lad, 4 : 9 mo : 1657.
 Thomas, son of Edward Yeoman, 6 : 9 mo : 1657.
 Anne, dau. of Georg Corlis, 8 : 9 mo : 1657.
 Hannah, dau. of Michael Emerson, 23 : 10 : 1657.
 Martha, dau. of Thomas Eaton, 27 : 12 : 1657.
 Sarah, dau. of Sam : Gild, 1 : 1 : 1658.
 Moses, son of Thomas Sleper, 13 : 1 : 1658.
 Mathias, son of Matthias Button, 17 : 1 : 1658.
 The son of John Page, stillborn 26 : 1 : 1658.
 Joseph, son of Richard Littlehale, 21 : 2 : 1658.
 Sarah, dau. of James Davis, jr., 5 : 6 mo : 1658.
 Nathanell, son of Thomas Whitcher, 11 : 6 mo : 1658.
 Elizabeth, dau. of Bartholemew Heath, 5 : 7 mo : 1658.
 Samuel, son of James ffiske, 1 : 9 mo : 1658.
 Abraham, son of Jn^o Page, 27 : 12 : 1648 (1658?).
 William, son of Abraham Whittiker, 21 : 10 : 1658.
 Anne, dau. of Robert Swan, 3 : 1 mo : 1658-9.
 Joseph, son of Jn^o Eyer, 16 : 1 : 1659.
 Abraham, son of Abraham Tiler, May 21, 1659.
 Dorethia, dau. of Daniell Hendricks, last of May, 1659.
 Jn^o, son of Michael Emerson, July 30, 1659.
 Timothie, son of Robert Eyer, Oct. 2, 1659.
 Elizabeth, dau. of Jn^o Jonson, Nov. 16, 1659.
 Elizabeth, dau. of Tho : Eyer, Dec. 23, 1659.
 Elizabeth, dau. of Edward Yeomans, June 10, 1659.
 Tho : son of Thomas Eaton, March 18, 1659-60.
 Elizabeth, dau. of Robert Emerson, May 29, 1660.
 Isaac, son of Richard Littleale, July 9, 1660.
 Peter, son of Mathias Button, July 17, 1660.
 James, son of Samuel Guile, Aug. 27, '60.
 Hannah, dau. of Tho : Whitcher, Sept. 10, 1660.
 Hannah, dau. of Robert Clement, Oct. 2, 1660.
 James, son of James Davis, jr., Oct. 3, 1660.
 Mary, dau. of Michael Emerson, Oct. 5, 1660.
 Ruth, dau. of Peter Eyer, Oct. 30, 1660.
 Richard, son of Robert Swan, Feb. 24, 1660.
 Obediah Eyer married Hannah Pike March 9. 1660.
 Mary, dau. of Tho : Eyer, March 22, 1660.
 Willi : son of Richard Morgaine (also, Morgan), May 23, 1661.
 Elizabeth Shaw, servant to Jn^o Hutchins, drowned July 25, 1661.
 Isaac, dau. of Abram Whitticker, July 30, 1661.
 Sarah, dau. of Daniell Hendrick, Aug. 8, 1661.
 Ruhama, dau. of John Jonson, Sept. 10, 1661.
 Mehetteble, dau. of Edward Yeomans, Oct. 11, 1661.
 Daniell, son of John Rimington, Oct. 18, 1661.

Huldah, dau. of Georg Corlis, Nov. 18, 1661.

Mary, dau. of Jonathan Singletary, Dec. 29, 1661.

Sarah, dau. of Jn^o Eyer, Jan. 17, 1661.

Mary, dau. of Richard Littlehale, ye last of January, 1661.

ffane, son of Robert Clement, March 2, 1661.

Jn^o, son of Michael Emerson, March 18, 1661.

Ephraim, son of Sam : Gild, March 21, 1661-2.

Patience, dau. of Matthias Butten, June 1, 1662.

Thomas, son of Robert Emerson, June 4, 1662.

Sarah, dau. of Jn^o Williams, jr., June 27, 1662.

Rob : Eyers his child, July 9, 1662.

Lidia, dau. of Tho : Eaton, July 23, 1662.

Abiah, dau. of Willi : Deale, July 28, '62.

Hannah, dau. of Peter Eyer, Aug. 21, 1662.

William Hutchins' son Dec. 21, 1662.

Timothe, son of Rob : Swan, March 12, 1662-3.

Joseph, son of Mr. Jn^o Carleton, March 21, 1662-3.

Loue, dau. of Thomas Eyer, April 15, 1663.

Richard, son of Thomas Whittier (also Wittier) June 27, 1663.

Sarah, dau. of Richard Littlehale, July 4, 1663.

Steven, son of Ephraim Davis, July 15, 1663.

Abraham, son of Daniell Hendrick, Aug. 2, 1663.

Nathanell, son of Robert Clements, Sept. 6, 1663.

William, son of Jn^o Jonson, Nov. 14, 1663.

Mary, dau. of Jn^o Williams, Nov. 24, 1663.

Ruhamah, dau. of Steven Dow (also Doue), Jan. 24, 1663.

Hanah, dau. of Robert Eyer, Jan. 26, 1663.

Samuell, son of Michael Emerson, Feb. 2, 1663.

Elizabeth, dau. of Nathanell Smith, Feb. 15, 1663.

Sarah, dau. of Jonathan Singletary, Feb. 3, 1663.

Mary, dau. of Willia Compton, Feb. 20, 1663.

Sarah, dau. of Georg Corlis, Feb. 23, 1663.

John, son of John White, March 8, 1663.

Theophilus, son of William Deale, 1 : 2 mo : 1663.

Ed : son of Edward Yeomans, Feb. 6, 1663.

Hannah, dau. of Abraham Whittiker, April 15, 1664.

Lidia, dau. of Jn^o Griffyn, June 22, 1664.

Jn^o, son of James Davis, jr., June 30, 1664.

Abigall, dau. of Peter Eyer, July 4, 1664.

Hannah, dau. of Jn^o Remington, July 3, 1664.

William Compton's dau. born Nov. 20, and died same day.

Tho : Eyers' two sons born Jan. 16 and died the 20th.

To be continued.

NOTES.

The administrator of the estate of James Buffum, late of Salem, deceased, advertised for sale the real estate of the deceased, viz., "a large Dwelling-House in good Repair, with a good Cellar and Well of Water, and about 40 Poles of Land, commodiously situated on the main Street in Salem, at Buffum's Corner (so called) having about 120 Feet Front on the Street or Way, and about 54 Feet on the Street another Way, with a large Shop thereon, with three Fire Places, and a good Cellar under it; also a Ware-house thereon, with a good Cellar under it;" and other real estate.—*Advertisement in Essex Gazette, Dec. 27, 1768, —Jan. 3, 1769.*

Deborah Andrews married Samuel Beal both of Marblehead, Oct. 6, 1724.

John Andrews married Mary Severy, both of Marblehead, Dec. 8, 1747.

Mary Andrews married Samuel Glover, both of Marblehead, Aug. 20, 1751.

Mary Andrews married Samuel Girdler, both of Marblehead, Jan. 22, 1756.

Elizabeth Andrews married Richard Horton of Marblehead Aug. 14, 1759.

Mary Andrews married Thomas Hartshorn of Marblehead May 7, 1759.

Abigail Andrews married Robert Martin of Marblehead June 18, 1754.

—*Marblehead town records.*

Sally, daughter of Benjamin Anderson, baptized Nov. 23, 1735.

Agnes Anderson married Robert Thomson Dec. 12, 1729.

Benjamin Anderson married Hannah Wilson Nov. 21, 1734.

—*Gloucester records.*

John Anderson of Salem, 1673, shipmaster, had been, perhaps, of Boston, 1655, wife Mary, 1672.—*Savage.*

QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.
Answers are solicited.

299. Wanted, ancestry of Hannah Hichens, wife of John Haven of Lynn, married, 1683. E. H. R.

Boston.

300. Wanted, ancestry of Sarah, wife of Samuel Belknap, married, 1652.

E. H. R.

301. Wanted, ancestry of Rebecca Hudson, married Nathaniel Ballard, 1662.

E. H. R.

302. Wanted, ancestry of Thomas Marshall, probably of Chebacco, and wife Esther, married, 1715. E. H. R.

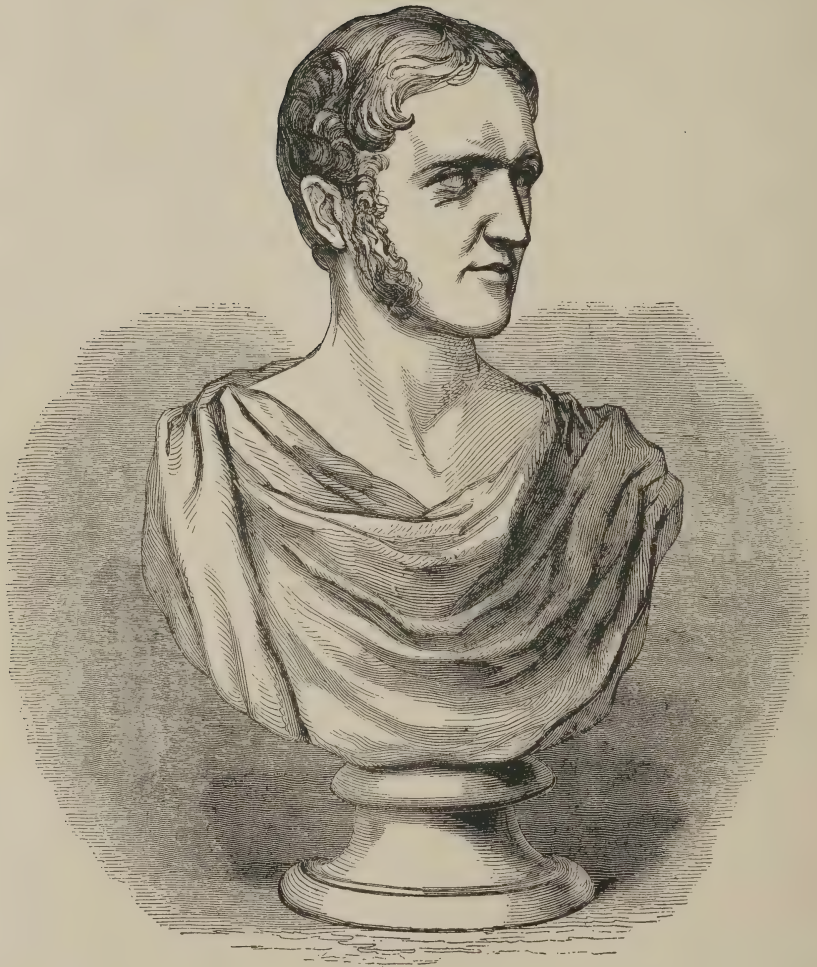
ANSWERS.

177. Although a difficulty occurs through some error in the recorded date of John Patten's marriage with Mary Richardson of Dracut, he is evidently the man who was resident in Andover with a brother, Elijah Patten, who married here Lydia Stevens, being published in March, 1773. They seem to be connected with a tannery at the Center and to have resided in a house owned by Daniel Poor near Sunset Rock. Both had children baptized in the South church. Elijah died in October, 1774, aged twenty-three, and John and his wife were

dismissed to Temple, N. H., May 28, 1782, after living there at least five years. From Hazen's "Billerica" and Paige's "Cambridge" the pedigree of John and Elijah appears to be William Patten¹ and Mary of Cambridge, Thomas² of Billerica and Rebecca Paine, Thomas³ of Billerica and Hannah Foster, John⁴ of Billerica (born in 1705). John⁴ married Elizabeth Frost, and was dismissed to the Shrewsbury church in 1753, after the birth of his sons, John and Elijah, in Billerica. The son John⁵, born Nov. 21, 1745, married Mary Richardson (born, 1753) of Dracut. The families of Richardson, Ballard, Frost, French, Crosby and Abbott of Andover were kin to this line of Patten. Probably they came here on a business venture. The full pedigrees seem to be given in the histories quoted in the line of Frost, Foster and Paine.—*Charlotte H. Abbott, Andover.*

231. Ephraim Brown of Ipswich who married Elizabeth Boardman Nov. 13, 1791, was son of Elisha and Elizabeth (Roberts) Brown, and was baptized in the South Parish in Ipswich Feb. 13, 1763.—*Ed.*

275. Hannah Sibley was daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Wells) Sibley of Salem, where she was born May 17, 1696. She died in Amesbury Nov. 8, 1729. Sarah Wells³, the mother, was daughter of John Wells² (son of Dea. Thomas Wells¹) and Sarah Littlefield³ (Francis², Edmund¹) of Wells, Me. The histories give a curious story of Francis Littlefield. When a lad of six or seven, he disappeared from his home in England, and was given up for dead. About twelve years later his parents named another son Francis. In some unexplained way the whole family came together in Wells, Me., and the records of that town contain several references to the names of Edmund, the father, and Francis, sr., and Francis, jr., the two sons. Why Francis disappeared, why he never reported himself, and how the family came together are mysteries to be solved.—*F. N. Chase, Lowell.*



WILLIAM HICKLING PRESCOTT.

THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. IV.

SALEM, MASS., OCTOBER, 1900.

NO. 10.

AYER GENEALOGY.

THE surname of AYER is also spelled in the early Essex county records *Aars*, *Aers*, *Ahheayrs*, *Ahheire*, *Aier*, *Aiere*, *Aiers*, *Air*, *Aires*, *Airs*, *Ares*, *Aries*, *Ayeres*, *Ayers*, *Ayhaire*, *Ayre*, *Ayres*, *Eaire*, *Eairs*, *Eares*, *Eayer*, *Eayr*, *Eayre*, *Eires*, *Eyer*, *Eyers*, *Eyre*, *Eyrs*, and *Heires*.

The ancestor of most of the name in New England, and the earliest one that lived in Essex county, was

JOHN AYER¹. He is said to have come from England; and was living in Salisbury as early as 1640. He removed to Haverhill about 1647; and died there March 31, 1657. His wife Hannah survived him, and died Oct. 8, 1688, having remained his widow. Mr. Ayer devised his homestead to his son John.

Children:—

- 2—I. JOHN². *See below* (2).
- 3—II. REBECCA², probably m. John Aslet, in Newbury, Oct. 8, 1648; lived in Andover; he d. June 6, 1671; and she survived him.
- 4—III. ROBERT², b. about 1625. *See below* (4).
- 5—IV. THOMAS². *See below* (5).
- 6—V. PETER², b. about 1633. *See below* (6).
- 7—VI. MARY², b. about 1634; perhaps living in Ipswich in 1668.
- 8—VII. OBADIAH². *See below* (8).
- 9—VIII. NATHANIEL². *See below* (9).
- 10—IX. HANNAH², b. Dec. 21, 1644, in Salisbury; m. Stephen Webster March 24, 1662-3.

2

JOHN AYER², was a farmer, and lived in Haverhill until 1679, when he removed to Ipswich, dying between 1694 and 1711. He married, first, Sarah Williams May 5, 1646. She died July 25, 1662; and he married, second, Mary Wooddam March 26, 1663. She was his wife in 1694.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 11—I. JOHN³, b. March 18, 1647-8; lived in Andover, being deceased 19: 7: 1683; probably m. Mary —, and had a son Samuel die at Andover Sept. 5, 1670.
- 12—II. ZACHARIAH³, b. Oct. 24, 1650; husbandman; lived in Andover in 1680, and in Newbury in 1696; m. Elizabeth Chase of Newbury June 27, 1678; he served in King Philip's war in 1676.
- 13—III. NATHANIEL³, b. March 13, 1654-5. *See below* (13).
- 14—IV. JOSEPH³, b. March 16, 1658-9. *See below* (14).
- 15—V. SARAH³, b. Jan. 17, 1661; perhaps m. Henry Collins of Lynn.

4

SERG. ROBERT AYER², born about 1625. He was made a freeman in May, 1666; was constable in 1671; and was a yeoman or plowman. He lived in Haverhill; and married Elizabeth Palmer Feb. 27, 1650-1. She died in Haverhill April 24, 1705, aged seventy-one; and he was living in 1711, at the age of eighty-six, dying between 1713 and 1723.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 16—I. ELIZABETH³, b. Nov. 10, 1652; m., first, John Clement of Haverhill, cooper, Feb. 22, 1676; lived in Haverhill; he d. May 16, 1692; she m., second, Samuel Watts of Haverhill, yeoman, March 8, 1696-7; his first wife was Elizabeth Ayer (24).
- 17—II. SAMUEL³, b. Nov. 11, 1654. *See below* (17).
- 18—III. MEHITABLE³, b. Sept. 14, 1656.
- 19—IV. TIMOTHY³, b. Oct. 2, 1659. *See below* (19).
- 20—V. — (dau.)³, b. July 9, 1662; d. July 9, 1662.
- 21—VI. HANNAH³, b. Jan. 26, 1663; d. March 10, 1675-6.
- 22—VII. MARY³, b. Jan. 15, 1667; d. April 14, 1668.

5

THOMAS AYER², lived in Haverhill as early as 1646, buying a house and lot there in 1648. He married Elizabeth Hutchins April 1, 1656; and died Nov. 9, 1686. She survived him, and died in 1710, his widow.

Children:—

- 23—I. JOHN³, b. May 12, 1657, in Newbury. *See below* (23).
 24—II. ELIZABETH³, b. Dec. 23, 1659, in Haverhill; m. Samuel Watts of Haverhill Oct. 28, 1684; lived in Haverhill, where she d. Oct. 26, 1695; he m., secondly, Elizabeth (Ayer) (16), widow of John Clement, of Haverhill.
 25—III. MARY³, b. March 22, 1660-1, in Haverhill; m. Samuel Colcord of Kingstown, N. H., before 1725; and she was of Kingstown, his widow, in 1737.
 26—IV. LOVE³, b. April 15, 1663, in Haverhill; m. Joseph Kingsbury April 2, 1679, in Haverhill.
 27—V. — (son)³ (twin), b. Jan. 16, 1664-5, in Haverhill; d. Jan. 20, 1664-5.
 28—VI. — (son)³ (twin), b. Jan. 16, 1664-5, in Haverhill; d. Jan. 20, 1664-5.
 29—VII. THOMAS³, b. June 9, 1666. *See below* (29).
 30—VIII. SAMUEL³, b. July 11, 1671; d. July 15, 1672.

6

CORNET PETER AYER², born about 1633. He was made freeman in May, 1666. He was a yeoman, and lived in Haverhill, which town he represented in general court in 1683, 1685, 1689, and 1690. He married Hannah Allen Nov. 1, 1659; and died in Boston Jan. 2, 1698-9. She survived him; and died, his widow, Dec. 22, 1729, aged eighty-seven.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 31—I. RUTH³, b. Oct. 30, 1660; m. John Denison of Ipswich, weaver; and d. before 1699. He was of Ipswich in 1714.
 32—II. HANNAH³, b. Aug. 21, 1662; m. Lt. John Osgood of Andover Oct. 17, 1681; he was living in Andover in 1711; and she was of Andover, his widow, 1730.
 33—III. ABIGAIL³, b. July 4, 1664; m. Robert Lord of Ipswich, yeoman, June 7, 1683; and both were living in Ipswich in 1730.

- 34—IV. MARY³, b. Aug. 6, 1666; m. Joseph Calef of Ipswich before 1699; and she was of Ipswich, his widow, in 1730.
 35—V. MARTHA³, b. March 1, 1667-8; m. Capt. Peter Osgood of Salem, tanner, May 19, 1690; and both were living in Salem in 1730.
 36—VI. SAMUEL³, b. Sept. 28, 1669. *See below* (36).
 37—VII. WILLIAM³, b. Sept. 23, 1673; d. Nov. 20, 1675.
 38—VIII. RACHEL³, b. Oct. 18, 1675; d. May 21, 1678, "of the pox."
 39—IX. EBENEZER³, b. May 22, 1678; d. Oct. 10, 1695.

8

OBADIAH AYER², lived in Haverhill until 1669, when he sold his house and land and removed to Woodbridge, N. J. He married Hannah Pike March 19, 1660-1. She died May 31, 1689; and he died Nov. 14, 1694.

Children:—

- 40—I. JOHN³, b. March 2, 1662-3, in Newbury.
 41—II. SARAH³, b. March 5, 1664-5, in Haverhill; d. Feb. 3, 1665-6.
 42—III. — (son)³, b. Nov. 1, 1666, in Haverhill; d. Nov. 14, 1666.
 43—IV. SAMUEL³, b. Sept. 13, 1667, in Haverhill; d. Dec. 26, 1667.
 44—V. — (son)³, b. Oct. —, 1670, in New Jersey.
 45—VI. — (son)³, b. April 4, 1674.
 46—VII. THOMAS³, b. Oct. 3, 1675; probably d. young.
 47—VIII. MARY³, b. Feb. 16, 1680; d. Feb. 23, 1698-9.
 48—IX. SARAH³, b. April 13, 1683; d. Nov. 8, 1683.
 49—X. — (dau.)³, b. Sept. 7, 1685.

9

NATHANIEL AYER², was apprenticed to a Mr. French in 1656-7; lived in Haverhill; and married Tamesin Turloar May 10, 1670. She died Dec. 13, 1700; and he died Nov. 17, 1717, having conveyed his estate to his son Nathaniel the same year.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 50—I. HANNAH³, b. June 2, 1671; d. June 2, 1671.
 51—II. HANNAH³, b. Dec. 19, 1672; m. Ebenezer Belknap Feb. 25, 1690-1; lived in Haverhill; and d. Nov. —, 1779, aged one hundred and six.

- 52—III. ELIZABETH³, b. Aug. 19, 1674; probably m. Abraham Belknap Jan. 14, 1690-1; lived in Haverhill and Framingham; and d. in Framingham in 1730.
- 53—IV. NATHANIEL³, b. Nov. 15, 1676. *See below* (53).
- 54—V. ABIAH³ (dau.), b. Feb. 5, 1678.
- 55—VI. OBADIAH³, b. Jan. 20, 1680; d. April 6, 1681.
- 56—VII. RUTH³, b. Dec. 20, 1681; d. April 24, 1682.
- 57—VIII. —³, b. Sept. 5, 1683; d. Sept. 9, 1683.
- 58—IX. BENJAMIN³, b. Aug. 9, 1684; d. June 17, 1685.
- 59—X. MARY³, b. Sept. 9, 1687.
- 60—XI. RUTH³, b. May 12, 1689; probably m. James Corline Nov. 5, 1706.

13

NATHANIEL AYER³, born in Haverhill March 13, 1654-5. He was a millwright, and lived in Haverhill until about 1696, removing to Stonington, Conn., where he was living in 1720 and 1724. He married Anne Swan of Haverhill Aug. 31, 1683; and she was his wife in 1724.

Children :—

- 61—I. JOSEPH⁴, b. Aug. 25, 1684, in Haverhill; lived in Stonington in 1724.
- 62—II. SARAH⁴, b. Dec. 27, 1686, in Haverhill; m. — Ellis before 1724; and lived in Stonington in that year.
- 63—III. PETER⁴, b. June 10, 1689.
- 64—IV. ELIZABETH⁴, b. April 26, 1691; m. — Chase before 1724; and lived in Stonington in that year.
- 65—V. HEPHZIBAH⁴, b. July 9, 1694; perhaps d. in Andover July 12, 1697.
- 66—VI. NATHANIEL⁴, lived in Vallengtown, Conn., in 1724.
- 67—VII. ANNA⁴, m. Joseph Bowditch before 1724; and lived in Preston, Conn., in that year.

14

JOSEPH AYER³, born in Haverhill March 16, 1658-9. He was a planter or yeoman, and lived in Haverhill until 1703, when he removed to Norwich, Conn. He married Sarah Corliss of Haverhill Nov. 24, 1686, and she was his wife in 1705. He was living in Norwich in 1711; his will, dated Sept. 6, 1736, was proved in 1747.

Children, born in Haverhill :—

- 68—I. JOSEPH⁴, b. May 8, 1688; d. May 30, 1688.
- 69—II. SARAH⁴, b. Oct. 15, 1690; m. Thomas Hazen; and was living in 1736.

- 70—III. ABIGAIL⁴, b. Sept. 8, 1693; m. Dennis Manough; and was living in 1736.
- 71—IV. JOSEPH⁴, b. Dec. 23, 1695; lived in Norwich in 1731; and was living in 1736.
- 72—V. TIMOTHY⁴, b. March 25, 1698; lived in Norwich in 1728; and was living in 1736.

17

CAPT. SAMUEL AYER³, born in Haverhill Nov. 11, 1654; was made a freeman in May, 1683. He lived in Haverhill, served in King Philip's war in 1676, and was killed in Haverhill by the French and Indians in the massacre of Aug. 29, 1708, at the age of fifty-three. He married Mary Johnson of Hampton Dec. 14, 1681; and she survived him, dying, his widow, Jan. 8, 1744-5.

Children, born in Haverhill :—

- 73—I. PETER⁴, b. Dec. 21, 1682; d. Feb. 11, 1682-3.
- 74—II. MEHITABLE⁴, b. Feb. 5, 1683; m., first, Job Clement, of Haverhill, cooper, before 1702; he was living in 1729; and she m. — Little before 1741; being Mrs. Little in 1745.
- 75—III. JAMES⁴, b. Oct. 27, 1686. *See below* (75).
- 76—IV. OBADIAH⁴, b. May 9, 1689; grad. H. C., 1710; lived in Haverhill, yeoman, in 1711; of Salem, schoolmaster, in 1716; and was living in 1745.
- 77—V. TIMOTHY⁴, b. April 9, 1692; weaver; lived in Haverhill; and d. April 20 (gravestone, 13), 1745, probably unmarried. He bequeathed money to the First church in Haverhill toward a bell.
- 78—VI. LYDIA⁴, b. Dec. 19, 1694; m. Joseph Worth, yeoman; they were living in Hampton, N. H., in 1731; and she d. before 1745.
- 79—VII. HANNAH⁴, b. May 3, 1697; m. Nicholas White Nov. 6, 1722; and d. Jan. 25, 1731-2.
- 80—VIII. RUTH⁴, b. March 21, 1699-1700; m. James Davis of Dover Nov. 5, 1728; and d. before 1741.
- 81—IX. ABIGAIL⁴, b. April 7, 1702; d., unmarried, Sept. 24, 1726, aged twenty-four.
- 82—X. JOHN⁴, b. April 7, 1705. *See below* (82).

19

TIMOTHY AYER³, born in Haverhill Oct. 2, 1659. He married Ruth Johnson of Hampton Nov. 24, 1682; and lived in Haverhill. He died Aug. 14, 1689; and

she married, secondly, Samuel Dow May 5, 1691, dying July 25, 1751.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 83—I. HANNAH⁴, b. Dec. 7, 1683; m. John Shepard of Haverhill Feb. 15, 1704-5, and d. before 1732.
- 84—II. RUTH⁴, b. April 3, 1686; d. Jan. 27, 1686-7.
- 85—III. MARY⁴, b. July 16, 1688; probably m. Nathaniel Duston of Haverhill about 1711; and d. April 17, 1725.

23

JOHN AYER³, born in Newbury May 12, 1657. He married Hannah Travers of Boston Sept. 13, 1683; was a planter; and lived in Haverhill until 1695, removing to Stonington, Conn., where he was living in 1722.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 86—I. HANNAH⁴, b. Aug. 7, 1685; d. Aug. 26, 1685.
- 87—II. HANNAH⁴, b. Aug. 10, 1686.
- 88—III. JOHN⁴, b. April 18, 1688.
- 89—IV. DANIEL⁴, b. June 15, 1691.
- 90—V. DAVID⁴, b. May 23, 1693.

29

THOMAS AYER³, born in Haverhill June 9, 1666. He was a husbandman, and lived in Haverhill. He married, first, Ruth Wilford June 12, 1694; and she was killed by the Indians in the massacre of Aug. 29, 1708, at the age of thirty-six. He married, second, Dorothy (Martin), widow of Henry Blaisdell, March 7, 1709-10, in Amesbury. They were both living in 1714.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 91—I. RUTH⁴, b. July 4, 1695; d. July 31, 1700.
- 92—II. JOSIAH⁴, b. March 12, 1697-8; d. May 14, 1698.
- 93—III. THOMAS⁴, b. Dec. 11, 1699; probably lived in Gloucester.
- 94—IV. GILBERT⁴, b. Oct. 13, 1702.
- 95—V. RUTH⁴, b. June 14, 1705; killed by the Indians in the massacre of Aug. 29, 1708.
- 96—VI. RUTH⁴, b. July 29, 1711; perhaps d. young.

36

CAPT. SAMUEL AYER³, born in Haverhill Sept. 28, 1669. He was a yeoman, and lived in Haverhill. He was a man of considerable property, having a negro

slave named Lot. He married Elizabeth Tuttle of Ipswich Nov. 21, 1693; and died Jan. 2, 1743-4. She died in Haverhill, his widow, Nov. 29, 1752.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 97—I. HANNAH⁴, b. Nov. 29, 1694; m. Andrew Mitchel, jr., April 5, 1720; and lived in Haverhill in 1743.
- 98—II. PETER⁴, b. Oct. 1, 1696. *See below* (98).
- 99—III. SAMUEL⁴, b. Aug. 4, 1698. *See below* (99).
- 100—IV. WILLIAM⁴, b. Feb. 6, 1701-2. *See below* (100).
- 101—V. EBENEZER⁴, b. Feb. 18, 1704-5. *See below* (101).
- 102—VI. ELIZABETH⁴, b. Jan. 26, 1707-8; m. Daniel Bradley Feb. 26, 1729-30; and lived in Haverhill in 1743.
- 103—VII. SIMON⁴, b. Dec. 26, 1709. *See below* (103).
- 104—VIII. SARAH⁴, b. May 18, 1711; m. Samuel Emerson Feb. 15, 1732-3; and was living in 1743.

53

NATHANIEL AYER³, born in Haverhill Nov. 15, 1676. He was a husbandman, and lived in Haverhill. His father conveyed to him, by deed, his homestead, in 1717, and Nathaniel conveyed the house and lot to his son David in 1736. He married widow Esther Palmer before 1707. She died Aug. 12, 1743; and he died Oct. 5, 1754, aged seventy-seven.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 105—I. SUSANNAH⁴, b. Aug. 11, 1707; probably m. John Lull of Byfield Feb. 8, 1727-8.
- 106—II. HANNAH⁴, b. Jan. 24, 1709-10; probably m. Samuel Lull of Byfield July 28, 1729.
- 107—III. DAVID⁴, b. May 2, 1714. *See below* (107).
- 108—IV. SARAH⁴, b. Nov. 23, 1716; probably m. Nathaniel Belknap of Framingham July 19, 1733.

75

DEA. JAMES AYER⁴, born in Haverhill Oct. 27, 1686. He was a yeoman, and lived in Haverhill. He married Mary White May 10, 1711; and died Dec. 19, 1771, aged eighty-five. She survived him.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 109—I. SAMUEL⁵, b. May 5, 1712. *See below* (109).
- 110—II. JOHN⁵, b. April 18, 1714. *See below* (110).

- 111—III. WILLIAM⁵, b. June 18, 1716; living in 1765.
 112—IV. MARY⁵, b. July 18, 1718; probably d. before 1765.
 113—V. LYDIA⁵, b. June 23, 1720; probably m. Nathaniel Walker Feb. 23, 1737-8; and d. Aug. 15, 1752.
 114—VI. HANNAH⁵, b. Sept. 22, 1722; probably d. before 1765.
 115—VII. JOANNA⁵, b. Aug. 13, 1724; probably d. before 1765.
 116—VIII. ABIGAIL⁵, b. Aug. 13, 1726; d. Sept. 7, 1743.
 117—IX. RUTH⁵, b. Nov. 7, 1728; m. Rev. Henry True of Hempstead Nov. 29, 1753.
 118—X. ELIZABETH⁵, b. March 22, 1730; d. July 14, 1745.
 119—XI. JAMES⁵, b. Feb. 27, 1732-3.

82

JOHN AYER⁴, born in Haverhill April 7, 1705. He was a yeoman, and lived in Haverhill. His will, dated March 6, 1744, was proved Jan. 20, 1745-6. He married Mary —, who survived him, and married, secondly, Daniel Massey of Salem, N. H., March 20, 1760. She was Mary Massey in 1765.

Children:—

- 120—I. TIMOTHY⁵, b. Dec. 7, 1742; probably living in 1765.
 121—II. ABIGAIL⁵, under age in 1744; perhaps d. before 1765.
 122—III. JOHN⁵, b. about 1746 (posthumous?), and was living in 1765.

98

DEA. PETER AYER⁴, born in Haverhill Oct. 1, 1696. He was a tanner, and lived in the west parish of Haverhill. He married, first, Lydia Perley of Boxford Jan. 17, 1720-1; and, second, Elizabeth Carlton, Jan. 22, 1750-1. He died in 1774; his will, dated Jan. 10, 1774, being proved July 7, 1774.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 123—I. JACOB⁵, b. Oct. 26, 1721; tanner; lived in Haverhill; a Baptist; m., first, Sarah — before 1750; she was his wife in 1761; m., second, Mary, widow of Hezekiah Colby of Haverhill before 1768; was adjudicated *non compos mentis* Oct. 6, 1774; administration was granted on his estate June 8, 1790; and his wife Mary survived him, dying, his widow, July 26, 1798, aged sixty. Probably no issue.

- 124—II. PETER⁵, b. Oct. 9, 1724; tanner; lived in Haverhill; m. Mary Ayer (154) Aug. 19, 1779; a Baptist; he d. in 1799, his will, dated June 23, 1794, being proved May 6, 1799; she survived him; probably no issue.
 125—III. RICHARD⁵, b. Jan. 23, 1726-7. See below (125).
 126—IV. PERLEY⁵, b. Sept. 30, 1732. See below (126).
 127—V. JOHN⁵, b. Feb. 27, 1735; d. Jan. 3, 1736-7.
 128—VI. JOSEPH⁵, b. Sept. 9, 1736.
 129—VII. LYDIA⁵, b. Dec. 26, 1737; m., first, David Haynes before 1757; he was in the battle of Bunker Hill, dying of camp fever in the same month; she m., second, Nathaniel Perley of Boxford Sept. 10, 1776; and both were living in Boxford in 1799; he dying there July 18, 1810.

99

SAMUEL AYER⁴, born in Haverhill Aug. 4, 1698. He was a yeoman, and lived in Haverhill. He married Rachel Kimball of Bradford May 17, 1726. He died in 1728; administration being granted upon his estate April 2, 1728. She survived him, and married, secondly, James Eaton June 13, 1728.

Child, born in Haverhill:—

- 130—I. SAMUEL⁵, b. Feb. 13, 1726-7. See below (130).

100

DR. WILLIAM AYER⁴, born in Haverhill Feb. 6, 1701-2. He was a physician; and resided in Haverhill, except in 1727, when he is called of Groton. He married Abigail Emerson before 1735; and died before 1770, when she was living in Haverhill, his widow.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 131—I. ABIGAIL⁵, stillborn Jan. 10, 1735-6.
 132—II. JONATHAN⁵, b. July 10, 1737. See below (132).
 133—III. HANNAH⁵, b. Jan. 20, 1738-9; perhaps m. William Ladd Dec. 7, 1758, and lived in Haverhill.
 134—IV. SAMUEL⁵, b. May 26, 1747; d. June 1, 1749.

101 See p. 182

EBENEZER AYER⁴, born in Haverhill Feb. 18, 1704-5. He was a yeoman; and lived in Methuen until the State line was fixed, after which his house was in-

(Robert-3
 Betsy-2
 Richard-1)

Abigail Ayer
 dau. of John
 A. Salem N.H.
 b. 28. 1766
 aged 19 yrs 5 mos.

cluded in Salem, N. H. He married Susannah Kimball March 29, 1726; and she died Sept. 26, 1749. Administration was granted on his estate April 11, 1763.

Children, born in Methuen:—

- Ebenezer⁵*
 135—I. ELIZABETH⁵, b. Jan. 25, 1727-8.
 136—II. SARAH⁵, b. Oct. 27, 1730.
 137—III. PHILIP⁵, b. Feb. 28, 1731-2; d. in Methuen Nov. 2, 1756.
 138—IV. TUTTLE⁵, b. April —, 1734; d. young.
 139—V. TUTTLE⁵, b. May 17, 1735.
 140—VI. PETER⁵, b. May 12, 1737.
 141—VII. TIMOTHY⁵, b. July 16, 1740. *See below (177).*
 142—VIII. JOHN⁵, b. April 2, 1744.
 143—IX. JOSEPH⁵, b. May 22, 1746.
 144—X. ISAIAH⁵, b. Sept. 19, 1749.
 145—XI. WILLIAM⁵, b. about 1753; aged sixteen in 1769; lived in Methuen in 1769, and in Salem, N. H., in 1778; and m. Mary Messer of Methuen Dec. 30, 1778.

103

SIMON AYER⁴, born in Haverhill Dec. 26, 1709. He was a yeoman; and lived in Haverhill. He married Mary Webster Dec. 20, 1733; and died Jan. 1, 1774. She died, his widow, Jan. 24, 1782.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- See note p. 182*
 146—I. SAMUEL⁵, b. June 9, 1736; eldest son in 1773.
 147—II. SIMON⁵, b. June 30, 1738; d. Aug. 16, 1740.
 148—III. ELIZABETH⁵ (twin), b. Dec. 20, 1740; d. Dec. 21, 1740.
 149—IV. MARY⁵ (twin), b. Dec. 20, 1740; d. Dec. 21, 1740.
 150—V. SIMON⁵, b. July 31, 1742. *See below (150).*
 151—VI. STEPHEN⁵, b. Dec. 1, 1744. *See below (151).*
 152—VII. MOSES⁵, b. April 14, 1747; living in 1778.
 153—VIII. ELIZABETH⁵, b. July 24, 1749; d. Sept. 22, 1749.
 154—IX. MARY⁵, b. March 13, 1751; m. Peter Ayer (124) Aug. 19, 1779.
 155—X. WILLIAM⁵, b. Oct. 28, 1753; of Nottingham (?), 1778.
 156—XI. ABIGAIL⁵, b. March 2, 1756; m. Emerson Smith before 1778.

107

DAVID AYER⁴, born in Haverhill May 2, 1714. He was a cooper and yeoman; and lived in Haverhill, receiving by deed from his father a house and lot in 1736. He married Hannah Shepard

(daughter of John and Hannah (Ayer) (83) Shepard) Sept. 13, 1733. He died March 27, 1767; and she survived him.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 157—I. NATHANIEL⁵, b. Feb. 24, 1734-5. *See below (157).*
 158—II. HANNAH⁵, b. Aug. 16, 1739; d. Sept. 17, 1754, aged fifteen.
 159—III. RUTH⁵, b. June 26, 1742; probably m. Simeon Ladd of Exeter March 13, 1764.
 160—IV. ABIGAIL⁵, b. Nov. 24, 1746; living in 1761.

109

SAMUEL AYER⁵, born in Haverhill May 5, 1712. He was a yeoman, and lived in Haverhill. He married, first, Ann Hazen Feb. 23, 1737-8. She died April 23, 1786, aged sixty-eight; and he married, second, Mehitable Mighill of Bradford April —, 1788. He died Feb. 13, 1794, at the age of eighty-one. He devised his house to his son James. His widow Mehitable died March 17, 1802, at the age of eighty-nine.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 161—I. MARY⁵, b. Dec. 23, 1738; m. — Morrison, and d. before 1790.
 162—II. ANNA⁵, b. Sept. 22, 1740; m. John Kimball before 1790.
 163—III. SAMUEL⁵, b. Nov. 29, 1742, *See below (163).*
 164—IV. ELIZABETH⁵, b. July 7, 1745; d. Dec. 5, 1746.
 165—V. ELIZABETH⁵, b. Aug. 21, 1747; d. Sept. 5, 1747.
 166—VI. ELIZABETH⁵, b. June 22, 1748; m. Jacob Ela July 28, 1768; and was living in 1790.
 167—VII. HANNAH⁵, b. Aug. 25, 1751; m. John Bradley before 1790.
 168—VIII. RUTH⁵, b. Dec. 4, 1753; m. Peter Green of Concord, N. H., April 29, 1773; and was living in 1790.
 169—IX. RICHARD⁵, b. May 12, 1757; living in 1790; probably m. Susannah Sargent in Methuen Aug. 27, 1777.
 170—X. JAMES⁵, b. Jan. 1, 1761. *See below (170).*

To be continued. p. 182

ANDERTON NOTE.

Daniel Perkins notified the selectmen of Boxford that Mary Anderton came to sojourn at his house on or about April 10, 1742.—Boxford town records.

PRESCOTT.

By her, the mother, taught,
 Had he, th' historian, wrought,
 'Till distant nations spoke his name with praise;
 His was the storied page,
 His was the wisdom sage
 That showed how worth can walk in history's
 maze;
 The light of the young spring, the voice
 That called him up to unsought ways of God's
 own choice.

WILLIAM HICKLING PRESCOTT.

William Hickling Prescott, the historian, was son of William Prescott, LL. D., and grandson of Col. William Prescott of Bunker Hill fame. The mother was Catherine Green Hickling, daughter of the United States consul at the Azores. He was born May 4, 1796, in the eastern chamber of the house that then occupied the site of Plummer hall in Salem.

When he was twelve years of age, he removed with his father to Boston, where he studied with Dr. Gardiner, also having the rare privilege of reading at the Boston Athenæum. At fifteen he entered Harvard college with fair preparation in spite of his aversion to persistent work.

Soon after his entrance, his left eye was struck with a piece of hard bread with such force that he fell. The sight was destroyed; and with but one eye he continued his course, succeeding in classics and literature. He graduated in 1814, and entered his father's office as a student of law. In January, 1815, the right eye became affected by disease,—an inflammation that failed to yield to remedies. In the fall he felt able to travel, and went to St. Michael's, in the Azores, where he spent the winter, mostly in a darkened room. There he acquired a habit and facility of composition in his mind only, retaining it in his memory for subsequent dictation, which enabled him to subsequently pursue his extensive work so well and so successfully. From St. Michael's, in the following April, he went to England, and subsequently to France and Italy, remaining abroad until July, 1817, when he returned to Boston.

On his return, as physicians gave him no encouragement that he would recover his sight, he did not resume his legal studies, but remained at home quietly, listening to a great deal of reading, with no fixed object.

May 4, 1820, he married Miss Susan Amory, a granddaughter of Captain Linzee, who commanded one of the British vessels at the Battle of Bunker Hill. They had four children.

In his schooldays, Mr. Prescott had a passion for mimic warfare and for the narration of original stories. Prior to his marriage, his few literary efforts were known only to his circle of friends. He then decided to devote his life to literature; and almost ludicrously he began anew the study of the construction of the English language, by the aid of Murray's grammar, Johnson's dictionary, and Blair's rhetoric; at the same time reading a series of standard English writers for the purpose of acquiring style.

He contributed to the North American Review for many years, beginning with a review of Byron's Letters on Pope, in 1821. He next dabbled in French literature, producing his papers on Essay-writing in 1822, and French and English Tragedy in 1823.

In the latter year he began his study of Italian literature, and in 1824 the Spanish.

His thought was now becoming concentrated, though his aim was not finally determined until two years later, when he fixed upon Spanish history, having a strong interest in the Spanish language and a love for historical study, though with a detestation of the investigation of the sources of single facts. Moreover, he had not the sight by which he could search for himself.

He determined to and did put aside his dislike for the drudgery of historical investigation; but the meagre use he could make of his eyesight, which was limited to brief periods, greatly interfered with the prosecution of his plan.

Having ample means and good friends to supply the materials, and leisure in

which to shape and polish his composition, he planned his History of the Reign of Ferdinand and Isabella, his first great work.

At this period he worked in a study darkened by green screens and blue muslin curtains, and kept his ivory style in his hand ready, by the aid of his noctograph, to jot down notes as he listened to his reader. These notes were subsequently read to him, over and over, until he had memorized them, being able thus to carry sixty printed pages at once. Thus his progress in composition was necessarily slow.

In 1826, he published his essays on Scottish Song; in 1827, on Novel Writing; in 1828, on Moliere, and in 1829, on Irving's Granada.

Ten years after the conception of his History of Ferdinand and Isabella, he began its preparation in 1829, and continued it until its completion in 1836. In the meantime he wrote his Asylum for the Blind in 1830; Poetry and Romance of the Italians in 1831; and English Literature of the Nineteenth Century in 1832.

On the publication of his Ferdinand and Isabella, Mr. Prescott found himself in the first rank of historians. Daniel Webster spoke of him as a comet that had suddenly blazed out upon the world in full splendor, and reviews in both continents were highly laudatory of his work.

He determined to follow this success with a History of the Conquest of Mexico, and Washington Irving generously withdrew from a similar plan in his favor.

Mr. Prescott began his reading preparatory to writing this history in 1838 and completed the work in 1843, having in that time also written reviews of Lockhart's Life of Scott, in 1838; of Kenyon's Poems in 1839; of Chateaubriand in 1839; of Bancroft's United States in 1841; of Mariotti's Italy in 1842; and of Madame Calderon's Life in Mexico in 1843.

His Conquest of Mexico was a success, and both foreign and American editions were quickly sold.

His Conquest of Peru was begun in 1844 and published in 1847. It was speedily issued in French, Spanish, German and Dutch, in addition to the regular foreign and American editions.

He had been for many years collecting for a history of Philip II. of Spain, and at his summer home at Nahant he began it in 1849, having obtained material from the public archives of Spain and from the muniment rooms of the great Spanish families. In 1855, its first two volumes issued from the press.

This was his last great undertaking. He had a slight attack of apoplexy February 4, 1858, and died from a second attack Jan. 27, 1859, in his sixty-third year.

Mr. Prescott possessed many admirable and amiable qualities, and was heroic in pursuing his arduous and intricate work under such great difficulties.

His literary style was similar to that of Robertson. He was not a philosophic historian; his power lay chiefly in the clear grasp of facts, in selection, purity of diction and vivid narration.

The frontispiece is from his bust by Greenough.

SALEM QUARTERLY COURT RECORDS AND FILES.

Continued from page 126.

Court, 27 : 4 : 1643.

Present: John Endecott, esq., dep.-gov., Mr. Symon Brodstreet, Mr. Wⁿ Hathorne, Mr. Edw: Holliock and Mr. Richard Bellingham.

Civil cases :—

Rose Fletcher of Boston v. Mathew Waller.

Phillip Vdall v. William Cantlebury. Witness: Tho. West. "Cotten wooll tendered p m^r Gardene^r."

Thomas Allen and Richard Collecott, assignees to Mathew Allen of Harford in Connecticut v. Mr. Ed: Holliocke, attorney for ffrances Webb of London dyer.

John Godfrey v. Richard Kent, sen., of Newbury. Kent found greatly criminal. To be whipped.

Lt. Edmund Greenliff of Newbury v. Willia Waldron of Dover in Pascataway River. Referred to Mr. Spencer and John Emerey.

Richard Hyde v. Charls Glover.

John Hardy and Henry Swan and Company v. ffrancis Perry.

Robert Lewis and John Maddox v. Wⁿ Paine of Ipswich.

Robert Lewis v. John Aslett of Rowley.

Thomas Ruck v. John Coggan of Boston, merchant.

Same v. John White, sen. Trespass.

Same v. Robert Codnam.

Same v. Thomas Weeks.

Grand jury same as last court; and other names as follows [trial jury?]: Lt. Richard Walker, Thomas Gardener, se., Thomas Spooner, Thomas Antram, Willia Allen, Esdrase Reade, Marke Vermaes, John Woods*, Willia Cawdre*, John Gillo, James Axey*, and John Mansfield. The three whose names are starred (*) were sworn freemen the morning the court convened.

Thomas Trusler fined for absence from jury.

Henry Collins and Henry Walton, "Lambert's witnesses." "Of Lieft. Howe or his brother."

ffrancis Johnson had summoned Hill and Benjamin Parmeter to appear.

Wⁿ Harker 4^s and cost, and nonsuited James Huberd.

Charles Gott and John Horne, deacons of the church at Salem, confess judgment against themselves of £10 to George Emerey.

Ann Sallowes called for a witness against Renalds.

Joseph Armetag confesses judgment in favor of Willia Caudre as attorney for Samuel Wade, merchant tailor, of London.

Petition of Dearman Omahonie, Thomas Dexter confessed judgment in favor of Dearma Mathew alias Mahonie. Execution to constable at Lynn.

Elizabeth Estick of the service of Mary West demanded certain wages. Goodman Canterbury said that they were less. "y^e woman is a very dilligent woman."

John Whitlock fined for neglecting ye watch.

John Mascoll, servant to Mr. Goog, fined for neglecting ye watch.

ffarmer Dexter moved for costs after Joseph Armetage had gone.

Sara Renalds, for pilfering, admonished, to sit in the stocks one hour next lecture day, and to make restitution to Goodman Bullock. Witness: John Reeves.

Thomas Oddensell fined for breaking court's order, neglecting the watch, etc.

Robert Cotta admonished and fined.

Mr. Edward Tomlins deposed about a mare and two oxen in execution against Mr. Goold, Putnam and James Hubbert.

Will of Thomas Eaborne proved, and inventory presented. Amount, £21, 16s, 5d.

Will of John Woodbury deceased, proved. His widow Ann Woodbury, executrix, ordered to bring in inventory.

Inventory of William Ballard of Lynn, deceased, filed.

Accounts, etc., of Peter Busgutt, smith, his business, brought into court by Raph ffogg.

Joseph Boyse petitioned concerning disposal of hides left in his custody by Sam^l Eaborne, deceased.

28 : 12 : 1639, Phillip Verrin of Salem acquitted ffrancis Perry of Salem and his wife of all debts, etc., and of a bond due to Edmund Batter from my son Robert Verin, deceased. Witnesses: Wⁿ Hathorne and Anna Hathorne.

22 : 2 : 1638, Mr. John Blackleach of Salem agreed not to dispose of his farm, stock, etc., and his house at Salem without the consent of his wife Eliz.; and that after their lives it shall be for the use of their children. Witnesses: Jo. Winthrop and Hugh Peter.

Jn^o Holgrave v. Mr. Adam Ottley as assignee or agent for the worshipful Jn^o Humphreys, esq. Referred to Mr. Hathorne, Mr. Halliock and Mr. Batter, commissioners of Mr. Humphrey's estate.

Thomas Dexter v. Richard Harper. Attachment granted against Rich: Stacy and Wⁿ Wells, his sureties.

[Will of Anne Scarlet, who died "the last day of the 12th month," was proved 30 : 4 : 1643. Mr. Endecott, dep.-gov., delivered it to court 11 mo. : 1642. This will was published in full in the *Antiquarian*, volume I, page 100.—*Files*.]

To be continued.

WILL OF ELIZABETH LOWLE.

The will of Elizabeth Lowle, widow of John Lowle, was proved in the Ipswich court Oct. 2, 1651. The following copy was taken from the records in the Ipswich Deeds, volume I, leaf 118, the original being missing.

The will of Elizabeth Lowle late wife to Jn^o : Lowle Deceased made the 17th first m^o : 1650.

That I Elizabeth Lowle Considering my fraile condition doe Comitt my soule vnto the Lord Iesus my redemer who hath bought me with his blood not Doubting of my resurrection together with all Saints.

I doe therefore while I inioy my fences Dispose of that estate God hath Lent me as ffolloweth ;

I giue to my Sifter Tappine one fuite of ||my|| weareing lining as one forward Cloth one quouife one handkerchife ;

I giue to my three sonnns in Law Jn^o : Lowle James & Ioseph tenn shillings A peece

I giue to my sonne Beniamine one filuer Cupp & three filuer Spoones with one third p^t of the howshold stuffe.

I giue to my Daughter Elizabeth all the remainder of my Howshold stuffe Childbed linning & else weareing Apparell 1 filuer Tunn 1 filuer tipt Jugg 3 filuer spoones one gold ring 1 filuer bodkine 2 deskies ; & the rest of my Estate Equally deuided betweene my sonne Beniamine & my Daughter Elizabeth after my Debts be sattisfied with all funerall charges, & else ; I will that my brother Thomas Millerd keepe my sonne Beniamine & his estate vntill he goe forth to be an Apprentice & then to be plact forth as my ouerfeers thinke fitt ; I desire my foure bretherne to be

my ouerfeers namely bro : tho : millerd Ric^o : Lowle Abr : Tappine & Will : Gerrifh desireing them to see my Daughter Elizabeth be brought vp to her nedle & what else they Judge meete & to diffpoe of her as I desire to such as are Godly and meete to instruct my Child in the feare of God In witnes hereof I haue put my hand this 10th first m^o : 1650. I will that if my sonne & daughter die ere the Come to Age that then their portions be deuided between my Hufbands Children, Jn^o : Lowle & James & Ben : mary & Peter Lowle.

Witnes

George Emery, Elizabeth Lowle.

Peter Tappan,

Will : Gerrifh.

GRANTEES OF SALISBURY.

The names of thofe y^t have lotts & proportions granted p the Towne of Colchester in the first diuision.

m^r Sam : Dudley

m^r willj. Hooke

m^r willj. worcester

m^r Christopher Batt

m^r Sam : Winsley

m^r Henry Biley

John Sanders

m^r ffrancis doue

Jn^o Rolfe

m^r Tho. Dummer

m^r Henry Monday

George Carr

m^r Tho : Bradbury

Jn^o Harriison.

m^r John Hodges.

Abra : Morrell

Jn^o fullar.

Phile. Challis

Luke Heard

Josiah Cobbet.

Jarret Hadden.

Anthony Colby

John Bayly Sen.

John Stephens

John Severans

Robert Pike

Rob^t Ring

Richard Singletarry

Tho macy
 Tho. Hauxwell
 Jn^o Clifford
 John Eyres
 Roge^r Eastman
 Anthony Sadler
 ——— ffitz
 ——— Rowell
 widdow Browne.

This is A true Copie of the originall
 list taken out of the old book of Reccords
 for Salifbury as Attest.

Tho. Bradbury rec.

Vera Copia Atest

Edward Rawson Secret

—*Mass. Archives, vol. 112; leaf 2.*

JOURNAL OF REV. JOHN CUSHING.

The following are manuscript items
 from an interleaved copy of Ames' Al-
 manac for 1746, belonging to Rev. John
 Cushing, of the West parish, Boxford, now
 in the possession of the New England
 Historic Genealogical Society:—

Jan. 3. Jemima Eams Died, Æt. 22.

“ 5. Sacrament 53^d

“ 8. Preached Mr. Rogers's Lec-
 ture.

Jan. 15. Lecture Preach'd by Mr. Bar-
 nard, Haverhill.

Jan. 22. Jonathan Kimball Died.

“ 24. Moses Porter, a child *Dead
 Born.*

Feb. 2. Changed with Mr. En. Bailey,
 Ipswich Farms.

Feb. 11. Capt. Tyler's Wife Died Æt.
 69.

Feb. 19. Lecture Preach'd by Mr.
 Parsons.

March 2. Sacrament 54th, Mr. Osgood
 of Stoneham Died Suddenly of Apoplexy.

March 5. Preach'd Mr. Tucker's Lec-
 ture, Newbury.

March 9. Preach'd at Mr. Parsons's,
 he at Mr. Balch's and Mr. Balch here.

March 13. Public Fast—had y^e sooner
 on acc^t of y^e Rebellion in Scotland and
 England.

March 19. Lecture Preach'd by Mr.
 Barnard, Andover.

March 21. Deacⁿ Dav. Foster's wife
 Died Æt. 51.

March 31. Dan^l Wood Died, Æt 41.

April 6. Mr. Tim^o Brown Preach'd
 half y^e Day for me.

April 16. Lecture Preach'd by Mr.
 Cotton Hampton.

April 20. Chang'd with Mr. Parsons,
 Bradford.

April 24. Sam^l Sessions, jun^r, Died.

May 4. Sacrament 55th.

“ 6. Jonathan Sherwin Died Æt. 43.

“ 7. Planted Corn.

“ 17. Bought Cow of Jon^a Wood.
 Planted Potatoes.

May 18. Mr. Tim^o Brown Preach'd for
 me all Day.

May 21. Lecture. Preach'd my Selfe.

May 28. Gen^l Election Preach'd by
 Mr. Barnard, Andover.

May 29. Catechising at y^e Wid^o
 Wood's. *Convention* Preach'd by Mr.
 Gray of Hingham.

June 1. Chang'd with Mr. Barnard,
 Andover.

June 2. Artillery Election, Preach'd
 by Mr. Nat^l Walter.

June 6. Preach'd Private meeting.
 Fast at N. Eams's.

June 8. Preach'd at Mr. Parsons's, he
 at Mr. Balch's, and he, here.

June 10. Minister's Meeting at Mr.
 Barnard's, Andover, in Mr. Bayley's
 Turn.

June 18. Lecture Preach'd by Mr.
 Tucker, Newbury.

June 29. Mr. John Chandler preached
 all day for me.

June 30. We went to Boston.

July 6. Changed with Mr. Barnard,
 Andover.

July 10. Publick Fast on acc^t of y^e
 Expedition to *Canada*—my Father
 preach'd for me, and I went to Salisbury.

July 13. Sacrament 56, it being
 omitted y^e Last Sabbath by reason of my
 Journey to Boston.

July 17. Reap'd Rye and Wheat.

July 18. Sowed Winter Rye.

July 31. Preach'd Mr. Barnard's Lec-
 ture, Haverhill.

Aug. 2. Earthquake heard and felt, ab^t Sunrise.

Aug. 10. Chang'd with Mr. Parsons, Bradford.

Aug. 12. Jon^a Kimball Died Æt. 23, y^e Last of a whole family—y^e Parents and 8 children all gone.

Aug. 14. Publick Thanksgiving for y^e Duke of Cumberland's Victory over y^e Rebels in Scotland.

Aug. 20. Lecture, Preach'd by Mr. Barnard, Andover.

Sept. 3. Preach'd Mr. Sargent's Lecture, Methuen.

Sept. 7. Sacrament 57th.

" 10. Preach'd Mr. Rogers's Lecture—Boxford.

Sept. 14. Chang'd with Mr. Balch, Bradford.

Sept. 17. Lecture, Preach'd my Self.

Sept. 19. The wid^o Fisk Died Æt. 47.

Sept. 21. Mr. Ephr^m Foster Died Æt. 89.

Sept. 28. Chang'd with Mr. Tucker, Newbury.

Sept. 30. Sarah Sherwin Died, Æt. 16. We went to Boston.

Oct. 5. Preached at Andov^t Mr. Barnard at Wilmington, and Mr. Morrill for me.

Oct. 7. The wid^o Mary Cole Died, Æt. 78.

Oct. 16. Public Fast for y^e Defeat of y^e French Fleet by w^{ch} we are threatned; for y^e preservaⁿ of Nova Scotia and Cape Breton, and all y^e Colonies of North America, Inland frontiers from Ind^{ns} &c—y^e Fleet wonderfully Defeated by Providence, as we heard afterwards.

Oct. 18. Snow 10 or 12 Inches Deep.

Oct. 19. Chang'd with Mr. Parsons, Bradford.

Oct. 27. Beef of Josiah Osgood.

Oct. 28. Private fast with old Mr. Rich^d Kimbal's Wife at Boxford, Mr. Rogers and I preached.

Nov. 2. Sacrament 58th.

Nov. 5. Preach'd Mr. Parsons's Lecture, Boxford (?).

Nov. 9. Tim^o Parker's Child Died in a fit—8 months old.

Nov. 16. Chang'd with Mr. Balch, Bradford.

Nov. 19. Lecture, Preach'd to Eleven Persons only—a Severe Storm of Snow.

Nov. 27. Publick Thanksgiving.

Nov. 30. Preach'd at Mr. Phillips's, he at Mr. Barnard's and Mr. Barnard for me.

Dec. 3. Preach'd Mr. Balch's Lecture.

Dec. 7. Changed with Mr. Parsons, Bradford.

NOTES.

Arzbell Anderson, of Lynn, "the Scotsman," died at the Iron works March 13, 1661.*—*Quarterly court files, Salem.*

Mary Anderson (*Anderton*—Boxford publishments) of Boxford married Thomas Henderson of Rowley, in Boxford, June 9, 1743.—*Boxford and Rowley town records.*

Susanna Anderson married John Daltin Sept. 13, 1722.

Alexander Anderson married Alice Ballard May 3, 1789.

Robert Anderson married Mary Cook Dec. 27, 1798.

—*Salem town records.*

Mary Anderson married William Kentsishbeer, both of Marblehead, Nov. 24, 1750.

Charity Anderson married Martin Hoyt, both of Marblehead, July 24, 1744.

—*Marblehead town records.*

Widow Elizabeth Anderson of Newbury conveys her interest in the estate of her father Nathaniel Willet, deceased, 1799.—*Registry of deeds.*

John Anderson of Taunton married Nancy Ober Oct. 16, 1798. Children: Jacob, born July 15, 1799; married Hannah Cavendish; and Ezra Ober, born Oct. 31, 1806.—*Beverly town records.*

Dr. John Hartley Anderson married Miss Deborah Fairfax Clark, both of Salem, Jan. 16, 1781. He sailed from Halifax about the following November,

*Allister Graim said that he was near of kin to the deceased, in a deposition relative to the latter's estate.

and was supposed to have been lost at sea, being never heard from. Their only child Mary Clark Anderson baptized Feb. 25, 1782. Mrs. Anderson died in 1841; and the daughter in 1881 at the age of ninety-nine, having never married. They always lived at the corner of North and Essex streets, in Salem. The daughter gave the parsonage to the Tabernacle church in Salem.—*Salem town records, etc.*

Thomas Anderton married widow Susanna Lewis, both of Marblehead, Dec. 19, 1776.

Thomas Anderton married Alice Tucker, both of Marblehead, Nov. 1, 1792.

Mary Anderton married John Poor, both of Marblehead, April 14, 1799.

—*Marblehead town records.*

James Anderton of Newbury, 1690.

James Anderton of Newbury, yeoman, 1738, when he conveys his dwelling house and land to his daughter Rebecca, and land to his son James Anderton of Newbury.

Sarah Stickney of Newbury, spinster, conveys house and land in Newbury which she inherited from her deceased brother James Anderton of Newbury, 1746.

—*Registry of deeds.*

Elizabeth Anderton of Newbury married Robert Savory of Bradford Jan. 10, 1717-8.

Sarah Anderton married Henry Lunt, 4th, March 24, 1723-4.

William Anderton married Elizabeth Holman, both of Newbury, Oct. (March—church records) 28, 1725. She died Sept. 13, 1727.

—*Newbury town records.*

James Anderton,* jr., married Rachel Stanwood, both of Newbury, Nov. 22, 1733. Administration was granted on his estate March 25, 1745. His wife Rachel survived him, and married, secondly, William Mirick of Newbury Oct. 31, 1745.—*Newbury town records and Registry of deeds.*

*Also called in probate papers "James Alderton."

William Anderton of Newbury married Mary Pearse of Salem, in Salem, Feb. 28, 1736-7. Their son James born in Newbury Feb. 6, 1739. Administration on William's estate was granted March 17, 1745. The boy was then called James, jr. Widow Mary Anderton* of Rowley was appointed administratrix of James' estate Sept. 5, 1763. James had received some property from his "uncle's" estate before that date.—*Salem and Newbury town records; and Probate records.*

Robert Andrews¹ lived in Ipswich from 1635 to 1644, innkeeper, and had kinsmen John, Thomas and Robert Burnam, and brother-in-law William Franklin of Boston, in 1643. His will dated March 1, 1643, was proved 26: 1: 1644. His wife Elizabeth survived him. She had son-in-law Humphrey Griffin in 1646. Children: 1. *John*², born about 1628; eldest son; "corporal;" husbandman; removed to Lynn in 1659; and died 13: 3: 1662; married Sarah ———, who survived him, and died in Salem April 29, 1666. Their son *John*³ went to school with his uncle Thomas Andrews three years; became a shipwright, and lived in Salem, where he died before 1706-7; married Ann Jacobs, who was living in Salem, his widow, in 1711; Children: 1. *Ann*⁴, baptized at age in Salem July 20, 1701; married John Giles of Salem, mariner, Nov. 7, 1706; 2. *Elizabeth*⁴, baptized in Salem Aug. 9, 1685; spinster; living, unmarried, in Salem in 1748; 3. *Mary*⁴, married John Callum of Salem, fisherman, Aug. 16, 1717; and was living in Salem, his widow, in 1750; 4. *John*⁴, was in expedition to Canada, having land granted on that account before 1738. 2. *Thomas*², lived in Ipswich, except for a year or so about 1662 when he resided in Lynn; schoolmaster, teaching the Ipswich grammar school, 1660-1683; died, unmarried, July 10, 1683. 3. *Alice*², married William Franklin before 1643. 4. *Abigail*², married Daniel Hovey before 1643; and lived in Ipswich.

*Also called in the probate papers "Mary Henderson."

William Andrews¹; yeoman; lived in Gloucester, 1704-1746; wife Elizabeth; children, born in Gloucester: 1. *Mary*², born Dec. 5, 1711; married John Bolton before 1746, when they lived in Gloucester. 2. *Jonathan*², born Oct. 20, 1713; fisherman; lived in Gloucester; married, first, Hannah Robinson (published March 1, 1741); she died about 1749; and he married, secondly, widow Anna (Harris) Tarr of Gloucester Nov. 23, 1752; he probably died before 1780; children, born in Gloucester: 1. *Jonathan*³, born March 30, 1741; 2. *William*³, baptized April 8, 1744; 3. *Abigail*³, baptized May 11, 1746; 4. *Mary*³, born Aug. 2, 1753; 5. *William Tarr*³, born May 2, 1756; tailor; lived in Rockport (then a part of Gloucester); married Hannah —; both were living in 1795; children, born in Gloucester: 1. *William*⁴, born Feb. 12, 1784; 2. *Benjamin William*⁴, born Feb. 9, 1786; keeper of the lighthouse on Straitsmouth Island, Gloucester; died Aug. 5, 1840; married Polly S. —; and had three children; 3. *Anne*⁴, baptized May 8, 1791, at Sandy Bay (Rockport); 6. *Anna*³, born Nov. 19, 1759 (Rockport); 7. *Judith*³, born April 10, 1763 (Rockport); unmarried, 1787. 3. *William*², born May 30, 1716 (Elizabeth, baptized Dec. 13, 1716). 4. *William*², born April 12, 1723; fisherman and yeoman; lived in Gloucester; married Ruth Riggs Nov. 2, 1744; probably died at war, 1759; administration granted on his estate Dec. 24, 1759; she died, his widow, of small pox, July 22, 1779, aged fifty-five; children, born in Gloucester: 1. *Ruth*³ (Ralph?), born Aug. 10, 1745; probably married Joshua Norwood, jr., Dec. 12, 1765; and probably died before 1771; 2. *John*³, born June 20, 1748; eldest son, of Gloucester, fisherman, 1771; 3. *William*³, born Sept. 18, 1750; living, 1763; 4. *Elizabeth*³, born Oct. 23, 1752; married Isaac Norwood of Gloucester Jan. 26, 1769; 5. *Sarah*³, born April 29, 1755; married John Burnam of Gloucester, cordwainer, June 23, 1774; 6. *Solomon*³, baptized Sept. 4, 1757; 7. *Martha*³,

baptized Oct. 28, 1758; living in 1763.

James Andrews; house carpenter; lived in Salem; adjudicated *non compos mentis* in 1798, and was under guardianship in 1800; married Mary Glover of Salem Dec. 29, 1757. Was an original proprietor of the North church, 1772; children, baptized in Salem: 1. *Mary*, baptized Jan. 27, 1760; married Samuel Whitford (also, Whitworth) May 17, 1783 (published Dec. 6, 1783); and was living in 1828; 2. *James*, baptized Jan. 10, 1762; married widow Mary Kerso (also, Keyo) of Salem Dec. 18, 1783; 3. *Mehitable*, baptized Jan. 8, 1764; married William Dawson of Salem, mariner, April 9, 1797; and died in 1798; 4. *Lydia*, baptized Jan. 31, 1768; 5. *Eunice*, baptized Jan. 21, 1770; died young; 6. *Eunice*, baptized June 2, 1771; married Robert Alexander of Londonderry, N. H., Sept. 19, 1794; her brother, John H. Andrews, gave her a farm in Goffstown, N. H., in his will, in 1828; 7. *Joseph*, baptized July 3, 1773; cordwainer; lived in Salem; married Mary Bell of Salem May 13, 1797; children, baptized in Salem; *Daniel*, baptized April 15, 1798; *Eliza*, baptized April 20, 1800; 8. *John Hancock*, baptized July 3, 1776; mariner; lived in Salem; married Nancy —; died Aug. 5, 1832, leaving children; 9. *James*, baptized July —, 1780; 10. —, baptized May —, 1788.

—Records.

William Fairfield of Wenham, yeoman, Henry Gordin of Marblehead, fisherman, and wife Tabitha (late Tabitha Andrews) were executors of Tabitha Woods of Marblehead, deceased, widow, 1724.

Jacob Adams of Falmouth, York county, mariner, conveyed to John Sausor of Marblehead, fisherman, my half of estate of Nicholas Andrews of Marblehead, deceased, set off to me and Aaron Beal of Marblehead, fisherman, and wife Elizabeth and Thomas Tucker of Marblehead, fisherman, and wife Susanna, 1731.

—Registry of deeds.

Widow Elizabeth Andrews married Thomas Fuller May 3, 1693 (4?).

— Andrews married Abigail Norman May 24, 1695; children: Abigail, born July 1, 1696; died in nine weeks; Abigail, born Feb. 6, 1698-9; deceased at seven weeks; Norman, born Oct. 13, 1703; died March 25, 1703-4.

Mary Andross published to Charles Hanley, both of Salem, Aug. 26, 1780.

Abigail Andrews married John Green of Boston June 25, 1707.

Sally Andrew married Nathaniel Kelly June 25, 1786.

Daniel Andrews married Eliz^a Kimball Nov. 23, 1776.

Widow Elizabeth Andrews married Robert Walker, both of Salem, April 19, 1787.

Widow Mary Andrews married John Meek, both of Salem, March 23, 1793.

—*Salem town records.*

Children of John and Mary Andrews: Charity, baptized Jan. 25, 1746-7; Elizabeth, baptized June 25, 1749.

John, son of John and Elizabeth Andrews, baptized Sept. 23, 1753.

Susanna Andrews married John Yabsley, both of Marblehead, Dec. 9, 1703.

William Andrews married Urith (also, Earith) Fabens, both of Marblehead, Feb. 10, 1717-8.

—*Marblehead records.*

Lydia Androse married Nicholas Badcock, both of Manchester, Jan. 18, 1776.

—*Manchester town records.*

John Aborn (*Antiquarian*, volume I, page 162, No. 22) married Union Kettle April 17, 1715, in Charlestown. Their children were born in Charlestown, as follows:—Union, born April 15, 1716; Abigail, born April 28, 1717; and Hannah, born Feb. 8, 1718-9.

Elizabeth Atkinson (page 81, No. 9), was published to Thomas Leavett, in Newbury, Jan. 1, 1704; and died Aug. 27, 1749.

Lydia Ames (page 111) was daughter of Nathan and Deborah (Bowen) Ames, and born March 29, 1770. See New England Historical and Genealogical Register, volume 18, page 380.

—*J. B. Pevear, Cincinnati, O.*

Nathan Eames, son of Ruth Peabody, baptized May 11, 1766.—*Second Church (Boxford) records.*

SALEM, January 10.

On Monday the 2d Infant died here, in the 95th Year of his Age, Mr. NATHANIEL SILSBY.

Yesterday the Inhabitants were twice alarmed by Fire, occasioned by foul Chimnies.

Ruth Blay, who was executed at Portsmouth last Friday fe'nnight, behaved very penitently, but declared her Innocence, as set forth in her Declaration, to the last.

She was in great Distress before she was turned off, begging for a few Moments longer to live.

—*Essex Gazette, Jan. 3-10, 1769.*

Schuyler Lawrence, a colored man, of Salem, living on Palmer's hill, married Chloe Minns Feb. 6, 1817, and for a livelihood began chimney sweeping the next year, continuing in that business until after 1845. He had two or three boys to perform the work.

QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.
Answers are solicited.

303. MOWER. Proof wanted that Samuel Mower, born September 26, 1689, died in Worcester, Mass., May 8, 1760, is or is not the Samuel Mower born in Lynn, Mass., September 26, 1689, same date as above. This Samuel Mower of Lynn was the son of Samuel and Joanna Mower, and the grandson of Richard Mower who came from England in the *Blessing* in 1635. EPHRAIM MOWER.

South Norwalk, Conn.

304. Who were the parents of Mary Taylor, who married Samuel Bradford of Middleton, Mass., in December, 1743?

M. B. S.

305. Wanted, ancestry of Margaret Davis of Washingtonville, Pa., married John Switzer about 1832. Supposed her father was in 1812 war, and mother's name Anna.

W. D. S.

Cheney, Wash.

306. Wanted, names of parents of Sarah Hovey who married Jonathan Remington of Rowley (later of Suffield, Conn.) June 11, 1701. E. G. C.

Brookline.

307. Wanted, the ancestry of the following persons:—

Sarah, wife of Samuel Porter, Boxford; oldest child born, 1746.

Abigail Johnson, Andover; married, 1772, Tyler Porter, Boxford.

Daniel Holman, Epping, N. H.; married, 1771, Love Knox.

Robert Runnells, Stratham, N. H.; married, 1730, Love Clifford.

James Batchelder, Goffstown, N. H.; in the war of 1812; married Rebecca Wentworth.

Asa Patch, Westfield, Mass.; married, before 1783, Elizabeth Averill.

Elizabeth Averill, wife of Asa Patch.

Lucy Allen, married, 1771, Nehemiah Story, Ipswich.

Priscilla Smith, Rowley; married, 1738, Robert Cragg.

Elizabeth Lull, Rowley; married, 1725, Richard Tyler. J. P.

Worcester.

ANSWERS.

264. Priscilla Woodbury who married Richard Ober of Beverly Jan. 15, 1705-6, was the youngest child of Peter Woodbury by his second wife, Sarah, daughter of the first Richard Dodge; married July —, 1667, and died Sept. 11, 1726. Peter Woodbury, baptized Sept. 19, 1640, died July 5, 1704, was the youngest child of John and Agnes Woodbury who came from Somersetshire, England, and settled at Beverly.—*George F. Dow, Topsfield.*

284. Daniel Townsend married Zeriviah Upton Jan. 24, 1764, as appears by the Reading records. She was then called of Reading, but she was daughter of John Upton of Lynnfield, who died early in 1753, and she, being a minor, probably thereafter resided in Reading till her marriage.—*Chas. F. Mansfield, Wakefield.*

NEW PUBLICATIONS.

FAMILY RECORDS: LAMB, SAVORY, HARRIMAN. Collected and Compiled by Fred W. Lamb, a Descendant. 1900. Mr. Augustine Caldwell has just issued this pamphlet of twenty-four pages, giving the early generations of the families named. It is a good foundation for more extended genealogies of these families. Mr. Lamb is of Manchester, N. H., and has devoted considerable time to this research.

PICTORIAL IPSWICH. By M. V. B. Perley. Portsmouth, N. H., 1900. Apparently the design of Mr. Perley has been to bring together in a permanent form many and various engravings of and concerning the town of Ipswich, Mass., and that end has certainly been accomplished. Quite a number of maps, portraits, engravings, etc., appear for the first time; and there are ninety-seven in all. Historical notes are scattered through the book. Price, seventy-five cents.

THE DESCENDANTS OF CALVIN LOCKE, OF SULLIVAN, N. H., who was of the Fifth Generation from Dea. William Locke of Woburn, Mass. (1628-1720). Compiled by Rev. Samuel L. Gerould, D. D. Lebanon, N. H., 1900. This is a pamphlet of twenty-four pages, including five pages of index. The author is Dr. Gerould of Hollis, N. H., who has made the work complete in its field, giving the line of descent of Calvin Locke from the emigrant ancestor and all of his descendants. Calvin Locke was born in Ashby, Mass., June 18, 1765.

REV. THOMAS K. BEECHER, Teacher of the Park Church at Elmira, New York, 1854-1900. Elmira, 1900. The Park Church has issued a small volume of one hundred and twenty-nine pages, commemorative of the life and service of its late deceased pastor, Rev. Mr. Beecher. It contains an account of his last days, the funeral services, the ministers' memorial service, Mrs. Eastman's sermon and remarks by other clergymen, notices of the press, and family genealogical notes. It gives three portraits of Mr. Beecher, his residence and study and views of the old and new Park church.

pound of wool," 29:1:1655.* Mr. Lord conveyed the estate to his "kinsman" William Lord, jr., 14:3:1658.* The lot then became divided as hereinafter stated.

The lots of Benjamin Marston, John Robinson, Samuel Shattock, Andrew Belcher, Samuel Woodwell and Jonathan Neale, and that part of the lot of Thomas Maule east of the dashes were originally the estate of Richard Graves from whom Francis Lawes obtained it before 1655. Mr. Lawes died in 1666, having devised the estate to his grandson Jonathan Neale of Salem, subsequently a cordwinder, who was then about seven years of age. Jonathan's mother Mary, wife of John Neale, and subsequently of Andrew Mansfield, being given a life estate in the same.

The lot of John Croade, that part of the lot of Thomas Maule west of the dashes, that part of the lot of Joseph Neale east of the dashes, and that part of the lot of John Pickering east of the dashes were the property of Thomas Antrum, who probably transferred it to his brother-in-law Edmund Batter, who conveyed the southern portion of it to John and Jonathan Pickering June 10, 1659,† and the northern portion to Francis Lawes, who died possessed of it in 1666, having devised it to his grandson Joseph Neale of Salem, subsequently a joiner, who was then about four years old, Joseph's mother, Mary, wife of John Neale, and subsequently of Andrew Mansfield, being given a life estate in the same.

Estate of Isaac Stearns House. William Lord, jr., conveyed this lot to John Mason, the brickmaker, April 19, 1662;§ and Mr. Mason erected a house thereon. March 13, 1674-5, Mr. Mason conveyed to William Godsoe of Salem, mariner, the northwestern corner of this lot twelve feet square;|| but Mr. Mason subsequently treated it as his own; and conveyed the house and entire lot to Stephen Sewall,

the merchant, Jan. 31, 1686-7.* Mr. Sewall conveyed the estate to Isaac Stearns, the glazier, Feb. 4, 1686-7.† Mr. Stearns died in 1692, when the land and house were valued at seventy pounds. John Chapman, a tailor and son-in-law of Mr. Stearns, was administrator of the estate, and he lived in the house from 1706, or before, until his decease. As administrator he conveyed the house and lot to John Cooke, sr., and Joseph Cooke, both of Salem, blacksmiths, Jan. 7, 1706-7.§ The Cookes conveyed the estate to Mr. Chapman April 5, 1711;|| and the latter died possessed of it in December, 1744.

The northern half of the house and lot was assigned, in the division of his estate, to his daughter Hannah Gillingham, who died in 1793, having devised it to her grandson Joseph Gardner. Mr. Gardner died possessed of it in 1810; and, Sept. 28, 1811, his administrator conveyed it to Jonathan Hodges of Salem, merchant.‡ Mr. Hodges died possessed of it in 1837; and his heirs conveyed it to Samuel N. Glover of Salem, cabinet-maker, July 15, 1844.¶ Mr. Glover died in 1845, and his heirs conveyed it to John Winn of Salem, gentleman, May 29, 1846.**

The southern half of the house and lot was assigned to Elizabeth Chapman, widow of John Chapman, upon his death in 1744. She died possessed of it in 17—, having devised it to her son Samuel Chapman of Marblehead, housewright. He conveyed it to Isaac Chapman of Salem, mariner, Feb. 7, 1760.†† Isaac removed to Beverly, and conveyed it to Benjamin Chapman of Salem, mariner, April 9, 1763. §§ Benjamin died possessed of it in 1788. Isaac Williams owned it prior to 1795; and Oct. 5, 1795, his

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 7, leaf 103.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 15, leaf 70.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 22, leaf 245.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 23, leaf 80.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 193, leaf 291.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 345, leaf 262.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 368, leaf 94.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 109, leaf 21.

§§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 110, leaf 275.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 107.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 75.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 61.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 106.

daughter, widow Sarah Lander of Salem, conveyed it to Samuel Gerrish of Salem, shoreman.* Mr. Gerrish transferred it to Ebenezer Pope of Salem, baker, Sept. 12, 1797;† and Mr. Pope conveyed it to Samuel Carr Pope of Salem, gentleman, Aug. 28, 1809.§ Mr. Pope sold it to William Gibbs of Salem June 5, 1815;|| and Mr. Gibbs conveyed it to John Winn of Salem June 28, 1823.‡

The whole house and lot was conveyed by widow Eliza W. Fiske of Chelmsford to John Kinsman of Salem Aug. 30, 1850.¶ Mr. Kinsman took down the old house, and built the present brick house immediately. The engraving of the old house shown herewith was copied from a pencil drawing made by Edward C. Cabot in the year 1841.



ESTATE OF ISAAC STEARNS HOUSE.

John Cook House. William Lord, jr., conveyed this lot to Thomas Maule of Salem, tailor, the well-known Quaker of the early days, Aug. 7, 1671;** and Mr. Maule transferred it to John Cook of Salem, blacksmith, March 7, 1671-2.†† His smith's shop was erected upon the front part of the lot, and upon the rear part he built his house soon after his pur-

chase of the lot. Mr. Cook died possessed of the house and lot in 1716, having devised to his widow a life estate, and the remainder to his son Isaac, whom he wished to remain with his mother and improve "my small estate" for their mutual benefit. Isaac remained with his mother, and succeeded his father in the blacksmith's shop. He died in 1754, having devised the estate to his wife for her life, and the remainder to his sons Robert, Isaac and Jonathan. Robert conveyed his interest to his brother Isaac April 1, 1767;* and Jonathan conveyed his interest to Isaac April 11, 1767.*

Isaac transferred the estate to George Abbot of Salem, shopkeeper, Sept. 16, 1783;† and Mr. Abbot probably took the old house down.

Thomas Flint Lot. This lot was conveyed by William Lord, jr., to widow Anne Flint March 23, 1663-4;|| and it was owned by Capt. Thomas Flint in 1700.

Estate of John Porter Lot. This lot was conveyed by William Lord, jr., to John Porter, sr., before 1663-4; and he died possessed of it in 1676. The records show no conveyance of it before 1700.

William Lord House. William Lord, jr., died possessed of this house and lot in November, 1685. He devised the estate to his wife Jean for her life and the

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 160, leaf 90.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 162, leaf 232.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 186, leaf 222.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 207, leaf 6.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 232, leaf 170.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 435, leaf 249.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 125.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 107.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 123, leaf 75.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 137, leaf 156.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 729, leaf 75.

remainder to his son William, who removed to Newport, R. I., being a mariner, and, for thirty-two pounds, conveyed it to Jonathan Bly of Salem, ship-carpenter, July 25, 1707.* Mehitable Lord of Boston, spinster, daughter of the deceased William Lord, released her interest in the premises to Mr. Bly June 26, 1710.† Mr. Bly lived in the house, and, for thirty-two pounds, conveyed the estate to John Higginson of Salem, gentlemen, April 13, 1730.§ On the same day Mr. Higginson conveyed the estate to Mr. Bly's wife Sarah.‖ Mr. Bly then probably removed the old house, and erected on the same site a large house which he called his "mansion house," valued at four hundred pounds. He subsequently became a tallow-chandler.

Joseph Lord Lot. That part of this lot lying south of the dashes was a part of a lot of forty rods conveyed by William Lord, jr., to his son Joseph Lord before 1685. It was a part of the grantor's orchard. The strip north of the dashes was devised to Joseph by the will of his father in 1685. Joseph Lord was a mariner, and lived in Boston in 1700, when he owned the entire lot.

Estate of Isaac Stearns Lot. William Lord, jr., conveyed that part of this lot lying south of the dashes to John Mason of Salem, brickmaker, Nov. 10, 1661.‡ Mr. Mason manufactured bricks on this part of the lot for many years, and conveyed it to Stephen Sewall of Salem, merchant, Jan. 31, 1686-7.¶ Mr. Sewall conveyed it to Isaac Stearns of Salem, glazier, Feb. 4, 1686-7.** The strip north of the dashes was a part of a lot conveyed by Mr. Lord to his son Joseph Lord before 1685. Joseph conveyed the strip to Mr. Stearns March 30, 1687.††

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 22, leaf 112.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 24, leaf 1.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 90, leaf 119.

‖Essex Registry of Deeds, book 91, leaf 96.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 28.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 7, leaf 103.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 15, leaf 70.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 15, leaf 73.

Mr. Stearns died possessed of the entire lot in 1692; and his estate held it until Jan. 7, 1706-7, and then disposed of it.

Samuel Shattock Lot. Jonathan Neale (with consent of his mother Mary Mansfield) conveyed that part of the lot north of the dashes to Samuel Shattock, jr., of Salem, feltmaker, Feb. 16, 1679-80.* Mr. Neale transferred to Mr. Shattock the part south of the dashes June 5, 1682.† He owned it until 1721.

John Robinson House. Jonathan Neale conveyed that part of this lot north of the dashes to Samuel Wakefield of Salem, tailor, Feb. 12, 1679-80.§ Upon this portion of the lot Mr. Wakefield built a small two-story dwelling house. He bought of Mr. Neale the strip of twelve feet in width south of the dashes Feb. 29, 1683-4.§ Mr. Wakefield removed to Boston, and conveyed the house and entire lot to John Bullock of Salem, ordinary-keeper, Feb. 28, 1683-4.§ Mr. Bullock was a cripple from fighting against the Indians, and was allowed to have a victualling shop in 1680. Mr. Bullock probably conducted an inn in this house until March 16, 1690-1, when he conveyed the lot and the "good considerable dwelling house," for one hundred and twenty pounds, to Maj. Charles Redford of Salem, merchant.‖ Major Redford married Elizabeth, widow of John Turner of Salem, merchant, uncle of Elizabeth Gedney (daughter of Eleazer Gedney of Salem, shipwright, deceased), and he conveyed the estate to this Elizabeth Gedney, apparently having bought it for her, for the same consideration, four days after his purchase.‡ Miss Gedney married Richard King of Salem, slaughterer, and Mary, widow of John Bullock, released the estate to Mr. King March 27, 1695;¶ and Mr. and Mrs. King conveyed it to John Robinson, sr., of Salem, tailor,

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 5, leaf 91.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 52.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 109.

‖Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 2.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 3.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 11, leaf 159.

June 19, 1695.* Mr. Robinson transferred the lot, with the house and barn, to Richard Pike of Salem, anchorsmith, April 17, 1706;† and Mr. Pike died possessed of the estate in 1747, having devised it to his wife Elizabeth. Upon her death, it descended to her son Richard Pike, who died possessed of it in 1792. The western part of the house and lot was conveyed by the administrator to Daniel Wright of Salem, merchant, July 14, 1794.§ The eastern part of the house was set off as dower to the widow Mary Pike (who kept a variety shop for children), and she lived in it with her sea-faring son until about 1804, when the house was removed or demolished, the premises being owned by Daniel Wright and the estate of Thomas Mason.

Andrew Belcher House. Jonathan Neale conveyed that part of this lot north of the dashes to Daniel Lambert of Salem, shipwright, June 17, 1682.|| Mr. Lambert built a dwelling house thereon. That portion south of the dashes was a part of the lot conveyed by Mr. Neale to Thomas Maule for a brickyard; and which Mr. Maule conveyed to Samuel Woodwell of Salem, glover, May 30, 1689.‡ This strip of one rod in width was transferred by Mr. Woodwell to Mr. Lambert Aug. 24, 1691.¶ Mr. Lambert wished to be nearer his place of business, at the creek, and he exchanged homesteads with William Smith, a tailor, who lived on the southern corner of Creek and Summer streets, Nov. 7, 1692.** Mr. Smith removed to Newport, R. I., and conveyed this house and lot to Thomas Larrimore of Salem, mariner, Jan. 21, 1694-5.†† Mr. Larrimore removed to Boston, and conveyed the house and lot to Andrew Belcher of Boston, merchant, May 13, 1698.§§ Mr.

Belcher reconveyed the estate to Mr. Larrimore, who had returned to Salem, May 5, 1701.* Mr. Larrimore conveyed the house and lot to his wife's father, John Trask, sr., of Salem, miller, Jan. 6, 1705-6.† Mr. Trask conveyed the estate to Francis Cain of Marblehead, mariner, and his wife Abigail Jan. 9, 1712-3.§ Philip Headman and Job Lewis, both of Boston, merchants, owned it in 1717, and transferred it to Thomas Slayman of Salem, fisherman, March 17, 1717-8.|| Mr. Slayman (or, Sleman), conveyed it to Benjamin Houlton of Salem, husbandman, Dec. 10, 1725.‡ Mr. Houlton conveyed it to Tobias Davis of Salem, fisherman, Oct. 31, 1726.¶ Mr. Davis died possessed of the estate in 17—, and by agreement of the heirs it was released to his son Tobias Davis of Salem, fisherman, Jan. 8, 1753.** Mr. Davis conveyed the western part of the house and lot to James Lawrence and the eastern part to John Jennison and John Brown, all of Salem, fishermen, Aug. 19, 1774.†† James Lawrence died, and the western part descended to his children, widow Molly Wentworth of Providence, R. I., Hannah, wife of Stephen Warner of Cambridgeport, laborer, and widow Lydia Moody of Salem. John Brown's interest was probably transferred to Mr. Jennison, who died leaving the eastern part to his daughters, widow Lydia Waters of Salem and Sarah Jones. The latter died, and her interest descended to her sister, Mrs. Waters. Nov. 2, 1831, all these four owners conveyed the house and lot to Thomas Perkins of Salem, chair-maker.§§ Mr. Perkins transferred the estate to Silas Burbank of Salem, painter, Aug. 1, 1839;|| and Mr. Burbank took the old house

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 11, leaf 158.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 18, leaf 173.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 157, leaf 252.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 103.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 24.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 16.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 61.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 10, leaf 111.

§§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 45.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 15, leaf 7.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 18, leaf 208.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 26, leaf 219.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 33, leaf 126.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 46, leaf 20.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 52, leaf 9.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 99, leaf 81.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 133, leaf 188.

§§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 262, leaf 250.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 317, leaf 11.

down the next year, building the present house upon the same site.

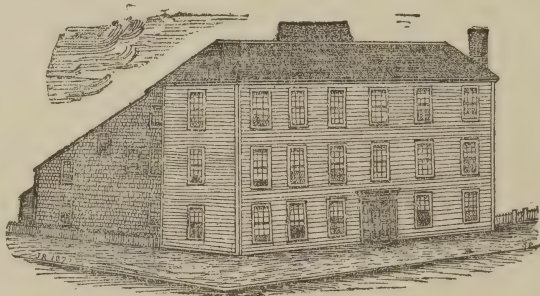
Estate of Samuel Woodwell Lot. Jonathan Neale conveyed that part of this lot north of the dashes to Thomas Maule for a brickyard. For sixty thousand bricks, Mr. Maule transferred the lot "where I lately made bricks," with the housing, limestone, etc., to Samuel Woodwell of Salem, glover, May 30, 1689.* That part south of the dashes, one rod wide, Jonathan Neale of Salem, shoemaker, conveyed to Mr. Woodwell Aug. 24, 1691.† Mr. Woodwell died in the winter of 1697-8, having devised the estate to his widow Thomason (who subsequently married a Mr. Hill), and his eight children, Samuel, John, Gideon, Joseph, Benjamin, Jonathan, Elizabeth and David. They continued to own it for many years after 1700.

Jonathan Neale House. This small house and lot was Richard Graves', pewterer, very early. Francis Lawes owned and lived in the house in 1655; and he devised it with the lot to his grandson Jonathan Neale. He died in 1666, and Jonathan Neale owned the lot and house from that time till his decease in 1732. It then descended to his two children, Jonathan and David, who divided the estate, the house and barn and southern portion of the lot being assigned to Jonathan, May 26, 1753.§ Jonathan died in 1795, and in the division of the estate, Sept. 20, 1799, the old house was assigned to widow Hannah Smith of Salem.¶ She

died Sept. 10, 1830; and the old house disappeared about that time.

Benjamin Marston House. Jonathan Neale, with consent of his mother, conveyed this lot to Benjamin Marston of Salem, merchant, Jan. 8, 1679.* Mr. Marston erected a house thereon, and for two hundred and ninety pounds, conveyed the house and lot to James Menzies, late of Boston, now of Salem, gentleman, Feb. 24, 1701-2.† Mr. Menzies mortgaged the estate to Philip English of Salem, merchant, on the next day, for two hundred pounds;§ and probably never redeemed it as it is mentioned in Mr. English's estate in 1736, though not included in

the division of his estate in 1742. May 30, 1754, John Touzel conveyed one-half of the house and lot ("wherein we now live") to William Ha-



BENJAMIN MARSTON HOUSE.

thorne of Salem, mariner, and his wife Mary, and widow Susannah Hathorne.¶ Probably Mrs. Hathorne, who was Mary English, was the owner of the other half. The grantor says, in his deed, that he derived his part from the estate of his grandmother, Mary English. About 1814, they erected in front of the house and annexed thereto the three-story building shown in the accompanying engraving, which was originally drawn by John Robinson in 1870. The old part can be seen in the rear. William had the western and Susannah the eastern part of the house and lot. Mr. Hathorne died in 1815, having devised his part to Albert Gray of Salem, gentleman, who conveyed it to Mark Pit-

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 24.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 17.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 100, leaf 14.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 166, leaf

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 5, leaf 61.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 15, leaf 51.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 14, leaf 259.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 100, leaf 108.

man of Salem Sept. 30, 1818.* Mr. Pitman died possessed of it in 1855, and his children conveyed it to Mrs. Mary A. Bertram of Salem Jan. 20, 1872.† Susannah Hathorne died before 1818, Dr. N. Peabody having occupied her part of the house. Sept. 11, 1837, Ephraim Safford and two others, all of Boston, conveyed her part to Thomas Holmes of Salem, master-mariner.§ Mr. Holmes died before 1866; and March 31, 1866, the trustees under his will conveyed it to Mrs. Bertram.|| Mrs. Bertram conveyed the entire estate to James S. Putnam of Salem Jan. 20, 1872.‡ Mr. Putnam took the buildings down the same year.

Thomas Maule House. That portion of this lot lying west of the dashes, with a barn thereon, was conveyed by Joseph Neale to Thomas Maule of Salem, merchant, July 7, 1681.¶ The part east of the dashes was conveyed to Mr. Maule by

Jonathan Neale Oct. 6, 1681.** On this portion of the lot Mr. Maule, about 1690, built a house, in which he subsequently lived. (A house stood on this lot before 1661.††) He conveyed the house and entire lot to his son John Maule of Salem, cordwainer, April 9, 1707.§§ The six grandchildren of Thomas Maule conveyed the estate to Gabriel Holman of Salem,

hatter, as follows: by Hannah Maule and Elizabeth Maule, both of Boston, Sept. 22, 1746, reserving to Samuel Hayward his shop and smoke house thereon;* Mary Maule of Salem, Sept. 30, 1746;† Benjamin Buxton of Smithfield, R. I., yeoman, and wife Charity, Dec. 29, 1746;§ Naomi Maule of Boston, July 22, 1747;|| and widow Margaret Luskmore of Boston, Feb. 22, 1752.‡ Mr. Holman died before 1765. This house, hatter's shop and the eastern part of the lot was assigned, in the division of the estate, to his son Deacon Samuel Holman, also a hatter, Oct. 22, 1783,¶ and was also released by the heirs June 1, 1780.** In 1815 this house is described as setting fifteen feet back

from the street, and being then old and quaint-looking. The picture of it given herewith has been copied from a pencil drawing made by Miss Kate Johnson in 1850.



THOMAS MAULE HOUSE.

Deacon Holman died before 1826, and his other heirs released the house and lot to his son Samuel Holman in January, February and April, 1826.†† Mr. Holman transferred it to John Clark, jr., of Salem, Nov. 16, 1848.§§ Mr. Clark died possessed of it in 1850; and his executors

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 218, leaf 22.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 845, leaf 270.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 301, leaf 109.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 706, leaf 292.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 845, leaf 189.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 26.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 19, leaf 164.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 33, leaf 268.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 88, leaf 182.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 88, leaf 199.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 88, leaf 273.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 91, leaf 43.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 96, leaf 251.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 141, leaf 142.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 137, leaves 52 and 53.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 240, leaves 94 and 168, and book 241, leaf 97.

§§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 404, leaf 98.

conveyed it to Rebecca H., wife of James B. Curwen, and Mary S., wife of Samuel R. Curwen, all of Salem, March 6, 1851.* The old house was removed in or about 1856, and the present house erected on the same site.

John Croade Lot. Joseph Neale conveyed this lot to Robert Kitchen of Salem, merchant, June 1, 1695;† and Mr. Kitchen transferred it to John Croade of Salem, joiner, Mr. Neale's brother-in-law, three days later.§ Mr. Croade owned the lot many years.

Joseph Neale and Robert Kitchen Lots. That part of the Joseph Neale lot east of the dashes was a part of the two acres devised by Francis Lawes to his grandson Joseph Neale in 1666. That part of the lot west of the dashes and the Robert Kitchen lot were the lot of Michael Shafin, who sold it to John Kitchen, of Salem cordwainer, in 1638, but made no deed of it until Feb. 28, 1683-4 (Mr. Kitchen having died in 1676), when he conveyed it to the purchaser's son and heir, Robert Kitchen of Salem, merchant.|| John Kitchen conveyed about three-fourths of an acre from the northeastern corner of the lot to Richard Croade of Boston, merchant, July 9, 1664.‡ Mr. Croade transferred it to Thomas Maule April 6, 1686.¶ Mr. Maule probably conveyed it to John Croade of Salem, joiner, who transferred it to Robert Kitchen June 3, 1695.** Mr. Kitchen conveyed this strip to Joseph Neale of Salem, joiner, July 4, 1695.†† Mr. Neale owned the lot for many years.

The remainder of the Robert Kitchen lot, which was an orchard remained in his possession until his death in 1711.

Quaker Meeting-House and Thomas Maule's Meeting-House Field. This lot belonged to Robert Cotta before 1673 (a

house was standing on it before 1661*); and Thomas Spooner died possessed of it in 16—. His widow, Elizabeth Spooner, died in 1677, having devised it in her will. Her executor conveyed the northern half to Hannah, wife of Benjamin Gerrish of Salem, Nov. 30, 1682;† and Mr. Gerrish conveyed it to Thomas Maule Jan. 22, 1683-4.§ Mrs. Spooner's son-in-law John Ruck and his son Thomas Ruck, devisees under her will, conveyed the southern half to Mr. Maule Nov. 1, 1687.||

On the northwestern corner of the lot Mr. Maule erected, in the fall of 1688,‡ a meeting-house for the Quakers; and conveyed it with the land on which it stood, being four square rods, to Josiah and Daniel Southwick, Samuel Gaskin, Caleb Buffum, Christopher Foster, and Sarah Stone, all of Salem, and Samuel Collins of Lynn, and several others of the people called Quakers, "for ye use of ye Quakers to worship and serve God in," Oct. 13, 1690.¶ The remainder of the lot he conveyed to his son John Maule April 9, 1707.** The meeting-house was used by the Quakers until 1718, when they built a larger building on the other side of the street, and (by the original surviving grantees) reconveyed to Mr. Maule the meeting-house and lot Nov. 18, 1718.†† This building remained on the lot and was called the Quaker meeting-house as late as 1736.

John Richards House. This house and lot were a part of the estate of John Reeves (called "olde Reeves") of Salem, who died in 1681, having devised the same to his daughter Elizabeth Richards and her son John Richards. They were living in this house at the time of Mr. Reeves' decease. Apparently the house

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 441, leaf 216.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 11, leaf 148.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 42, leaf 8.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 7, leaf 124.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 6.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 7, leaf 71.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 11, leaf 149.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 17, leaf 33.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 33, leaf 268.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 81.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 105.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 8, leaf 114.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 8, leaf 112.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 29.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 19, leaf 164.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 34, leaf 202.

was only about five feet from the Quaker meeting-house in 1688.* The house was gone before 1702, and April 13, 1708, Mr. Richards' heirs conveyed the lot to John Dynn.†

William Reeves House. This lot was a part of the homestead of John Reeves, who died in 1681, having devised the lot to his son William Reeves, who erected a house thereon, and died possessed of the estate. It was his residence in 1718, and he gave it in his will to his sons William and Cockerel and grandson Cockerel, the latter dying possessed of the lot about 1757, the house being gone. The house was standing there in 1733.

Ephraim Kempton House. This house and lot were a part of the estate of John Reeves, who died in 1681. He lived in this house (which was there in 1661), and devised the estate to his daughter Mary and her husband, Ephraim Kempton. Mr.

Kempton conveyed the same to his son John Kempton of Boston Jan. 1, 1712.§ John Kempton conveyed it to his son Joseph Kempton Jan. 14, 1743.¶ Mr. Kempton died in 17—; and Benjamin Cox, fisherman, and wife Elizabeth, Sarah Trask, widow Abigail Nichols and widow Elizabeth Kempton, all of Salem, apparently heirs of John Kempton, conveyed the estate to John Cabot of Salem June 24, 1803.‡ Mr. Cabot took down the old house about 1810, and erected a new house upon the same site.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 8, leaf 112.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 20, leaf 121.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 26, leaf 148.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 85, leaf 192.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 172, leaf 220.

Thomas Flint House. This house and lot early belonged to Thomas James of Salem, husbandman; and he conveyed the estate to William Flint in 1652.* Mr. Flint died in 1673, having devised the house, barn and lot to his son Thomas Flint. Thomas probably took down the old house, and erected a new one in its place. He died in or about 1732.

John Pickering House. The portion of this lot that lies west of the dashes belonged to John Pickering very early. He died in 1657, leaving his estate to his sons John and Jonathan. There may have been a house upon this part of the lot in 1642 and 1657, which was probably gone a few years later.

The eastern part of the lot belonged to Thomas Antrum very early, and he probably conveyed it to his brother-in-law Edmond Batter of Salem, who transferred it to John and Jonathan Pickering, "suc-



JOHN PICKERING HOUSE.

cessors to their father John," June 10, 1659;† and Jonathan probably released his interest in the entire lot to John soon after. The next year was built the ancient house now standing upon this part of the lot. Lt. John Pickering died possessed of the lot in 1694, and the next owner was his eldest son John Pickering, who also died possessed of it in 1722. The next owner was the latter's son Dea. Timothy Pickering, who died possessed of it in 1778. It then descended to his son Col. Timothy Pickering, who was born in this house in 1745, being the first postmaster-general, under Washington;

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 14.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 75.

and he died possessed of it in 1829. It then descended to his son John Pickering, esq., who graduated at Harvard college in 1796, and died possessed of the estate in 1846. It was then owned by the latter's son John Pickering, who graduated at Harvard in 1830, and died possessed of the estate in 1882. It is now owned and occupied by the latter's son, John Pickering, who is also a graduate of Harvard. An engraving of the house, as it now appears, is shown herewith.

WILL OF JOHN OSGOOD.

The will of John Osgood of Andover was proved in the court at Salem 25 : 9 : 1651. The following copy is from the original on file in the office of the clerk of courts at Salem, volume II, leaf 22.

The 12 of Aprill 1650 : in the ag of the testator 54 born in 1595 July 23

In the name off God Amen I John offgood off Andever in the County of Effex in new England Being Sick of Body But in Pfect memory do institut and mak my laft will and Teftament in maner and forme as ffoloweth

Inprins I bequeath ¶and¶ Giue my Soule in to the hand of God my heavenly ffather through the medyation of Jefus Chrift my Bleffad Saviour and Redeemer my Body to the earth ffrom whence it was taken my Goods and chatells as ffoloweth

Inprins I do Giue Vnto my Sonn John Offgood my houf and houf lot with all acomedationes thervnto Belonging Brook-en vp and Vnbroken Vp and with all the medow thervnto belonging fforeuer with this provifo y^t my wif Sarah offgood fhall haue the moyety or the on half of the houf and land and medowes during her naturall life

I do Giue and Bequeath to my Sonn Steven Offgood 25 pound to be payd at 21 yeares of age in Contry pay

It I do Giue to my daughter Mary Offgood 25 pound to be payd at 18 yeares off age in Contry pay

It I do Giue to my dater Elizabeth Offgood 25 pound to be payd at 18 yeares off age in Contry pay

It I do giue and Bequeath Vnto my daughter hannah Offgood 25 pound to be payd at 18 yeares of age in Contry pay

It I do Giue to my daughter ffarah Clement 20s

It I do Giue to her daughter *Bakah* 20 ffhillings to Be payd when fhe is 7 yeres of age But if fhe dy before y^t tim it to be null

It I do Giue to my Seruant Caleb Johnfon one Cow calf to Be payd 3 yeares Befor his time is out and to be kept at the Coft of my executor till his tim is out

It I do Giue to the meeting houf off newbery 18 fhillings to Buie A Chufhion for the minifter to lay his *Book* Vpon : all the Rest of my Goods and Eftate Vnbequeathed I do giue Vnto my fone John Offgood and to Sarah my wife whom I do mak Joynt executors of my laft will and teftament in wittnes thereof [I] fet my hand an Seale

John Offgood.

I do intreat John Clement of Hauerell and Michalas houl of Andever to be ouerfeers of this my laft will and teftament

By mee

in the prefens off John Offgood

Joseph Parker

Richard Barker

debt owing to me

m^r Edword Woodman eyght fhillings

ANDREWS NOTES.

Sarah Andrews of Haverhill married Samuel Marble of Salem, N. H., July 16, 1786.—*Haverhill town records*.

Henry Andrews admitted to First church, Boxford, March 7, 1762.—*First church (Boxford) records*.

Rachel Andrews published to James Linsay, both of Wenham, Nov. 23, 1727.

Elizabeth Andrews of Beverly married Benjamin Orsment of Wenham Sept. 5, 1739.

—*Wenham town records*.

THANKSGIVING DAY.

To homes of other days
Fond memories ever cling,
Of duties gladly done,
Or love's sweet offering.

Oh, happy homes of ours,
Where is no vacant chair,
And all the distant ones
Are numbered with us there.

As through the past has come
The dear Thanksgiving day,
May the sweet gathering home
Be never done away.

S. P.

THANKSGIVING PROCLAMATION,
1768.

By His EXCELLENCY

FRANCIS BERNARD, Esq;
Captain-General and Governor in Chief,
in and over his Majesty's Province of
the *Massachusetts-Bay*, in *New-Eng-
land*, and Vice-Admiral of the fame.

A PROCLAMATION

For a Public Thanksgiving.

AS the Business of the Year is now drawing towards a Conclusion, we are reminded, according to the laudable Usage of this Province, to join together in a grateful Acknowledgment of the manifold Mercies of the Divine Providence conferred upon us in the passing Year: Wherefore, I have thought fit to appoint, and I do, with the Advice of his Majesty's Council, appoint Thursday the First Day of *December* next to be a Day of public Thanksgiving, that We may thereupon, with one Heart and Voice, return our most humble Thanks to Almighty GOD for the gracious Dispensation of his Providence since the last religious Anniversary of this Kind: and especially for ---- that He had been pleased to preserve and maintain our most gracious Sovereign King GEORGE in Health and Wealth, in Peace and Honour, and to extend the Blessings of his Government to the remotest Part of his Dominions; ---- that He hath been pleased to bless and preserve our gracious Queen CHARLOTTE, their Royal High-

nesses the Prince of Wales, and the Princess Dowager of Wales, and by the Preservation of the Royal Issue to assure to us the Continuation of the Blessings which we derive from that illustrious House; ---- that He hath been pleased to prosper the whole British Empire by the Preservation of Peace, and the Improvement of the sources of National Wealth; ---- and more particularly that he hath been pleased to favour the People of this Province with healthy and kindly Seasons, and to bless the Labour of their Hands with a Sufficiency of the Produce of the Earth and of the Sea. And I do exhort all Ministers of the Gospel, with their several Congregations, within this Province, that they assemble on the said Day, in a solemn Manner to return their most humble Thanks unto Almighty GOD for these and all other his Mercies vouchsafed unto us, and to beseech Him, notwithstanding our Unworthiness, to continue his gracious Providence over us. And I command and enjoin all Magistrates and Civil Officers to see that the said Day be observed as a Day set apart for religious Worship, and that no servile Labour be permitted thereon.

GIVEN at the Council-Chamber in Boston, the Third Day of November, 1768, in the Ninth Year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord GEORGE the Third, by the Grace of GOD, of Great-Britain, France, and Ireland, KING, Defender of the Faith, &c.

FRA. BERNARD.

By his Excellency's Command,

A. OLIVER, Secr'y.

GOD Save the KING.

—*Essex Gazette*, Nov. 1-8, 1768.

NOTES.

William Andrews of Lynn, 1634.—*Savage*.

Jane Andrews of Ipswich published to Zacheus Heberd of Lynn Oct. 15, 1720.

John Andrews of Marblehead published to Sarah Hood of Lynn Nov. 23, 1729.

—*Lynn town records*.

AYER GENEALOGY.

Continued from page 150.

110

DEA. JOHN AYER⁵, born in Haverhill April 18, 1714. He was a tanner; and lived in Haverhill. He married, first, Elizabeth Hale of Newbury Jan. 27, 1746-7. She died Sept. 17, 1757; and he married, second, Sarah, widow of Daniel Perkins of Boxford, in Newbury, Sept. 26, 1759. He died May 3, 1777; and his wife Sarah survived him, probably dying in 1792.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 171—I. JOHN⁶, b. Nov. 14, 1747; yeoman and cooper; lived in Plaistow, N. H., in 1778.
- 172—II. MOSES⁶, b. Dec. 20, 1748. *See below* (172).
- 173—III. ELIZABETH⁶, b. Jan. 5, 1749-50; m. Phineas Carlton of Haverhill, distiller, before 1771; and d. July 8, 1784.
- 174—IV. OBADIAH⁶, b. June 24, 1751. *See below* (174).
- 175—V. JAMES⁶, b. July 13, 1753. *See below* (175).
- 176—VI. NATHAN⁶, b. May 5, 1755. *See below* (176).
- 177—VII. MARY⁶, b. May 10, 1756; m. Dr. Isaac Spofford of Wenham Nov. 3, 1774.

125

RICHARD AYER⁵, born in Haverhill Jan. 23, 1726-7. He was a tanner, and lived in the west parish of Haverhill. He married, first, Martha Mitchell June 14, 1753. She died Sept. 26, 1767; and he married, second, Jane — before 1774. Administration was granted on his estate June 6, 1781: and on his widow Jane's Aug. 27, 1781. Her administrator was Dr. John Newman of Newburyport.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 178—I. ABIAH⁶, b. Jan. 9, 1754; d. June 15, 1762.
- 179—II. PETER⁶, b. April 5, 1756. *See below* (179).
- 180—III. JAMES⁶, b. Feb. 5, 1760; d. Oct. 7, 1762.
- 181—IV. RICHARD⁶, b. April 28, 1762; yeoman; lived in Haverhill; m. Mehitable Shepherd of Haverhill Oct. —, 1786, and was living in 1797.

182—V. ABIAH⁶, b. Feb. 6, 1764; m. Thomas West of Haverhill, cooper, Dec. 27, 1786; and was living in 1790.

183—VI. JAMES⁶, b. Feb. 1, 1766. *See below* (183).

184—VII. JONATHAN⁶, b. Sept. 20, 1767; living in 1785.

126

PERLEY AYER⁵, born in Haverhill Sept. 30, 1732. He was a tanner, and lived in Methuen until 1765, when he removed to Haverhill, where he afterward resided. He married, first, Sarah Mitchell Nov. 13, 17—; and, second, Lois Stevens Dec. 26, 1776. He died in 1781; his will, dated March 27, 1781, being proved May 7, 1781. His wife Lois survived him. He devised his homestead to his son Joseph.

Children:—

- 185—I. JOSEPH⁶, b. May 19, 1755, in Methuen; yeoman, 1777; tanner, 1781-1794; m. Sarah How of Methuen Nov. 26, 1778; lived in Haverhill 1777-1784; of Londonderry, N. H., 1785; of Haverhill, 1794.
- 186—II. LYDIA⁶, b. June 9, 1757, in Methuen; m. Ephraim Corliss Dec. 12, 1776; and lived in Haverhill, where she d. Sept. 23, 1805.
- 187—III. JOHN⁶, b. Dec. 21, 1761, in Methuen; living in 1785.
- 188—IV. PHINEAS⁶, b. Jan. 4, 1764, in Methuen; living in 1785.
- 189—V. HANNAH⁶, b. in 1766 or 1767; m. John Haseltine of Concord, N. H., June 12, 1785.
- 190—VI. HEZEKIAH⁶, b. in 1769; living in 1790.
- 191—VII. SARAH⁶, aged under eighteen in 1781.
- 192—VIII. PERLEY⁶, b. in 1772; living in 1793.
- 193—IX. WILLIAM⁶, living in Hampstead in 1793, under age.

130

SAMUEL AYER⁵, born in Haverhill Feb. 13, 1726-7. He was a tanner, and lived in Haverhill as late as 1756, except he is called of Kingston, N. H., in 1748. He married Rachel Farnum (Toppa—*County court records*) July 23, 1747, in Haverhill. "Widow Rachel Ayer married Isaac Bradley, jr., Nov. 23, 1762; and died in February, 1805."

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 194—I. HEPZIBAH⁶, b. Feb. 17, 1747-8.
- 195—II. RACHEL⁶, b. Oct. 1, 1749.

- 196—III. MOLLY⁶, b. Nov. 27, 1750.
 197—IV. JOHN⁶, b. Feb. 21, 1752; d. Dec. 16, 1753.
 198—V. JOHN⁶, b. Jan. 27, 1754; d. Feb. 16, 1754.
 199—VI. SAMUEL⁶, b. March 19, 1755. *See below (199).*

132

DR. JONATHAN AYER⁵, born in Haverhill July 10, 1737. He was a surgeon, and lived in Haverhill. He married Sarah Marble of Haverhill before 1772; and she was his wife in 1798. Captain Ayer died in 1811; his will, dated May 2, 1798, being proved April 3, 1811.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 200—I. JONATHAN⁶, b. Dec. 4, 1772; yeoman; lived in Haverhill; and was alive in 1811.
 201—II. WILLIAM⁶, b. July 1, 1774; probably d. before 1798.
 202—III. LYDIA⁶, b. May 11, 1776; unmarried in 1798.
 203—IV. SAMUEL⁶, b. April 7, 1779; d. Dec. 9, 1779.
 204—V. SAMUEL⁶, b. Jan. 31, 1781; d. Jan. 10, 1784.
 205—VI. JOSEPH⁶, b. July 12, 1783; living in 1798.
 206—VII. MARY⁶, b. April 21, 1786; living in 1798.
 207—VIII. SARAH⁶, b. Aug. 11, 1789; living in 1798.
 208—IX. FREDERICK STEUBEN⁶, b. Aug. 1, 1792; living in 1798.

150

SIMON AYER⁵, born in Haverhill July 31, 1742. He was a yeoman, and lived in Nottingham-west, N. H., till after 1768, returning to Haverhill before 1775. He married Abigail Haseltine before 1767; and died in Haverhill April 25, 1828. She died in Haverhill May 15, 1831.

Children:—

- 209—I. JOHN⁶, b. Jan. 29, 1767, in Haverhill; living in 1828.
 210—II. ABIGAIL⁶, m. — Gage before 1828.
 211—III. GEORGE WASHINGTON⁶, b. Nov. 2, 1776; living in 1828.
 212—IV. SARAH ANN⁶, b. Jan. 5, 1780; m. Dr. Ralph Harris of Methuen Dec. 10, 1801; and was living in 1828.
 213—V. POLLY⁶, b. Jan. 31, 1782; m. — Dole before 1828.
 214—VI. BILL⁶, b. Aug. 27, 1783; d. Jan. 5, 1796.

- 215—VII. JAMES⁶, b. Sept. 17, 1785; yeoman; lived in Haverhill; m. Fanny —; and d. in 1820.

151

STEPHEN AYER⁵, born in Haverhill Dec. 1, 1744. He was a tanner, and lived in Haverhill until after 1771, removing to Dunbarton, N. H., where he was living in 1782. He married Sarah Gray of Andover April 18, 1769; and she was his wife in 1782.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 216—I. THOMAS⁶, b. April 18, 1770.
 217—II. ANNE⁶, b. June 28, 1771.

157

NATHANIEL AYER⁵, born in Haverhill Feb. 24, 1734-5. He was a yeoman, and lived in Haverhill. He married Lydia White of Haverhill Nov. 17, 1757; and died Jan. 18, 1784. She died, his widow, Feb. 9, 1807.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 218—I. JOHN APPLETON⁶, b. Oct. 15, 1758; yeoman; lived in Haverhill; m. Lois Morse of Haverhill Nov. 15, 1785; he d. Sept. 13, 1822; she d., his widow, May 8, 1830; probably no issue.
 219—II. HANNAH⁶, b. June 11, 1760; m. Nathaniel Mackintire of Haverhill Dec. 18, 1784.
 220—III. DAVID⁶, b. Nov. 19, 1762; d. March 24, 1789.
 221—IV. LYDIA⁶, b. April 15, 1765; probably m. Samuel White, jr., of Haverhill March 22, 1789; and d. Feb. 28, 1802.
 222—V. ANNA⁶, b. Nov. 27, 1768; living in 1786; probably m. Matthew Pettin-gell of Haverhill Dec. 29, 1791.
 223—VI. TIMOTHY⁶, b. April 23, 1773. *See below (223).*
 224—VII. RUTH⁶, b. Aug. 12, 1776; living in 1786; probably m. Michael Carleton of Haverhill Nov. 20, 1795.
 225—VIII. NATHANIEL⁶, b. Sept. 20, 1780; d. Feb. 18, 1807.

163

SAMUEL AYER⁵, born in Haverhill Nov. 29, 1742. He was a yeoman, and lived in Haverhill. He married Mary Carleton of Boxford Oct. 7, 1761; and was living in Haverhill in 1794.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 226—I. SARAH⁶, b. Aug. 27, 1762.
 227—II. JOHN⁶, b. Sept. 15, 1764.

- 228—III. SAMUEL⁶, b. Oct. 19, 1765.
 229—IV. STEPHEN⁶, b. Feb. 21, 1767.
 230—V. BETTY⁶, b. Oct. 27, 1768.
 231—VI. HEZEKIAH⁶, b. Feb. 7, 1770.

170

MAJ. JAMES AYER⁶, born in Haverhill Jan. 1, 1761. He was a yeoman, and lived in Haverhill. He married Mary Brickett of Haverhill Dec. 8, 1782; and she died April 28, 1838.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 232—I. MARY⁷, b. in 1783; d. Oct. 10, 1783, aged five months.
 233—II. MARY⁷, b. in 1784; d. Aug. 23, 1787, aged two years and ten months.
 234—III. ANNA⁷, b. July 19, 1786.
 235—IV. JAMES⁷, b. Aug. 12, 1788.
 236—V. ROBERT⁷, b. June 1, 1790.
 237—VI. THEODORE⁷, b. July 3, 1792.
 238—VII. SAMUEL⁷, b. Nov. 14, 1794.
 239—VIII. RICHARD⁷, b. Jan. 21, 1797.
 240—IX. ELIZABETH⁷, b. Dec. 20, 1798.
 241—X. HAZEN⁷, b. March 20, 1801.
 242—XI. GEORGE⁷, b. Jan. 17, 1803; d. Feb. 6 (7—gravestone) 1803.

172

DEA. MOSES AYER⁶, born in Haverhill Dec. 20, 1748. He is called a gentleman in deeds; and lived in Haverhill. He married, first, Martha Kimball before 1771. She died Nov. 21, 1805; and he married, second, Sarah ———. He died Sept. 10, 1820; and his wife Sarah survived him.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 243—I. SARAH⁷, b. May 6, 1771; d. July 29, 1772.
 244—II. JOHN⁷, b. Aug. 16, 1772; d. March 12, 1776.
 245—III. MOSES⁷, b. July 22, 1774; d. March 21, 1776.
 246—IV. ELIZABETH⁷, b. Feb. 2, 1777; m. Dr. John Brickett of Sudbury, Canada, Sept. 29, 1795.
 247—V. SARAH⁷, b. Aug. 11, 1780.
 248—VI. PATTIE⁷, b. May 12, 1782; d. July 13, 1806.
 249—VII. MOSES⁷, b. March 21, 1785; living in 1820.
 250—VIII. JOHN⁷, b. Aug. 18, 1788; living in 1820.
 251—IX. JOSEPH KIMBALL⁷, b. March 14, 1792; m. Sarah ———.

174

OBADIAH AYER⁶ born in Haverhill June 24, 1751. He was a yeoman, and lived in Haverhill. He married Elizabeth

Whittier of Haverhill Jan. 22, 1778. She died May 1, 1818; and he died March 28, 1823.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 252—I. RUTH⁷, b. Sept. 13, 1778.
 253—II. JOHN⁷, b. Jan. 9, 1780.
 254—III. FANNY⁷, b. Dec. 14, 1782.
 255—IV. NATHANIEL⁷, b. June 26, 1787.
 256—V. ELIZABETH⁷, b. Aug. 11, 1789.
 257—VI. HANNAH⁷, b. Dec. 20, 1792.
 258—VII. ABIGAIL⁷, b. Jan. 20, 1795.

175

JAMES AYER⁶, born in Haverhill July 13, 1753. He was a currier, and lived in Haverhill. Called "esquire" in deeds. He married, first, Judith Chase of Haverhill Dec. 31, 1778. She died June 21, 1789; and he married, second, Deborah Pettingill of Haverhill, March 30, 1790. He died Oct. 29, 1823; and his wife Deborah survived him.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 259—I. SOPHIA⁷, b. Oct. 8, 1779; probably m. Theodore Ela of Lebanon Sept. 2, 1798; and d. before 1823.
 260—II. JAMES⁷, b. Dec. 30, 1780; living in 1823.
 261—III. MARY⁷, b. March 16, 1782; m. ——— Brigham before 1823.
 262—IV. LYDIA⁷, b. April 9, 1784; d. Oct. 21, 1803.
 263—V. JUDITH⁷, b. March 22, 1786; d. Feb. 10, 1806.
 264—VI. ANNA⁷, b. July 2, 1788; and probably d. before 1823.
 265—VII. WILLIAM⁷, b. Sept. 19, 1790; living in 1823.
 266—VIII. RICHARD⁷, d. before 1823, leaving a daughter Lydia.
 267—IX. LUCY⁷, b. Nov. 26, 1793; d. Sept. 30 1796.
 268—X. CHARLES⁷, b. Sept. 11, 1795; living in 1823.
 269—XI. GEORGE⁷, living in 1823.
 270—XII. LOIS⁷, b. July 6, 1800; m. ——— Caldwell before 1823.

176

NATHAN AYER⁶, born in Haverhill May 5, 1755. He was a tanner, and lived in Haverhill. He married Elizabeth Colbey of Haverhill Nov. 7, 1779, and she died in Haverhill April 29, 1822. He was living in 1803.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 271—I. BETSEY⁷, b. Sept. 26, 1780.
 272—II. KATHARINE⁷, b. March 2, 1784.

- 273—III. NATHAN⁷, b. April 25, 1788; d. April 20, 1810.
 274—IV. POLLY⁷, b. March 2, 1792.
 275—V. JOANNA⁷, b. Oct. 1, 1795; d. Nov. 7, 1824.
 276—VI. GEORGE⁷, b. Dec. 1, 1798; d. Aug. 26, 1800.
 277—VII. MATILDA⁷, b. Feb. 23, 1803.

179

PETER AYER⁶, born in Haverhill April 5, 1756. He lived in Haverhill; married Abigail Eaton of Haverhill Nov. 1, 1787; and she died there Dec. 16, 1815.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 278—I. RICHARD⁷, b. July 12, 1789.
 279—II. ROBERT⁷, b. Aug. 14, 1791.
 280—III. ABIGAIL⁷, b. July 1, 1793.
 281—IV. JAMES VARNUM⁷, b. July 10, 1796.
 282—V. HAINST⁷, b. Nov. 23, 1798.
 283—VI. ADALINE⁷, b. Jan. 8, 1801.
 284—VII. LOUISE ANNA⁷, b. July 18, 1803.
 285—VIII. SARAH JANE⁷, b. Sept. 22, 1806.
 286—IX. PHEBE CLARISSA⁷, b. Dec. 1, 1809.

183

JAMES AYER⁶, born in Haverhill Feb. 1, 1766. He married Sally Bradley of Haverhill Dec. 14, 1794, and lived in that town.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 287—I. LOW BRADLEY⁷, b. Dec. 31, 1796.
 288—II. MARTHA⁷, b. Dec. 4, 1798.
 289—III. GORHAM PARSONS⁷, b. Dec. 4, 1800.
 290—IV. IRA⁷, b. Dec. 26, 1802.
 291—V. MARY LOW⁷, b. Nov. 22, 1804.
 292—VI. SARAH BRADLEY⁷, b. April 2, 1809.
 293—VII. HENRIETTA⁷, b. April 3, 1811.

199

SAMUEL AYER⁶, born in Haverhill March 19, 1755. He lived in Haverhill, and married Sarah Chase of Haverhill April 6, 1781.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 294—I. SALLY⁷, b. Sept. 5, 1782.
 295—II. SAMUEL⁷, b. May 26, 1784.
 296—III. RICHARD⁷, b. — 10, 1786.
 297—IV. JOHN⁷, b. April 1, 1788.
 298—V. ABIGAIL⁷, b. March 31, 1790.
 299—VI. HANNAH⁷, b. July 19, 1792.
 300—VII. ANNA⁷, b. July 10, 1794; d. young.
 301—VIII. WILLIAM⁷, b. Jan. 3, 1797; d. March 7, 1826.
 302—IX. ANNA⁷, b. March 17, 1799.

223

TIMOTHY AYER⁶, born in Haverhill April 23, 1773. He lived in Haverhill;

married Huldah Chase of Newbury Oct. 15, 1795; and died in Haverhill May 11, 1801.

Children:—

- 303—I. DAVID⁷, b. May 24, 1796, in Newbury.
 304—II. JOHN APPLETON⁷, b. July 26, 1799, in Newbury.
 305—III. ADALINE⁷, b. March 8, 1801, in Haverhill.

OLD NORFOLK COUNTY RECORDS.

Continued from page 143.

HAVERHILL BIRTHS.

James Pecker's dau. born Jan. 25, and died Feb. 10, 1664.

Sarah, dau. of Obediah Eyer, March 5, 1664.

Jn^o, son of Tho : Eaton, March 6, 1664.

Edward, son of John Carleton, March 22, 1664.

Robert, son of Robert Clements, March 29, 1665.

Sarah, dau. of Robert Emerson, April 23, 1665.

Jacob, son of Abraham Whiticker, May 26, 1665.

Ephraim, son of Ephraim Davis, July 19, 1665.

Sarah, dau. of John Jonson, Aug. 2, 1665.

John, son of Willia Compton, Oct. 3, 1665.

Elizabeth, dau. of Michael Emerson, Jan. 16, 1665.

Samuel, son of Steven Dow, Jan. 22, 1665.

Theophilous, son of John Griffyn, Feb. 2, 1665.

Anna, dau. of Nathanell Smith, March 5, 1665.

Girdin, son of Mr. Nathanell Saltingstall, March 27, 1666.

Hanah, dau. of Steven Webster, May 10, 1666.

Tho : son of Thomas Eyer, June 9, 1666.

Mary, dau. of Peter Eyer, Aug. 6, 1666.

Daniell, son of James Davis, Sept. 19, 1666.

Obedia Eyer's son, Nov. 1, 1666.

Dorethie, dau. of Robert Swan, Nov. 8, 1666.

Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Whitcher, Nov. 21, 1666.

To be continued.

NOTES.

Elijah Averill (page 134, No. 118) married Mary Gould May 6, 1788. Their three children were born as follows: Mary, born Feb. 11, 1789; married John Gould Nov. 30, 1809; and died June 26, 1876; Priscilla, born May 17, 1792; married John Lamson Sept. 22, 1812; and died Aug. 12, 1872; and Elizabeth, born Sept. 4, 1797; married Dr. John Porter of Wenham in 1834; and died Nov. 21, 1895.—*George L. Gould, Boston.*

William Appleton (No. 239, page 29). Cross out "*See below* (239);" and add: "cabinet-maker; lived in Salem; m., first, Anna Bowditch of Salem Dec. 22, 1793; she d. in 1795; m., second, Tamesin Abbot of Salem July 23, 1797; and d. in September, 1822."

 QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.
Answers are solicited.

308. Who were the parents of Joseph Janes, married Oct. 9, 1735, Lydia, daughter of George and Bethia (Peters) Daland, both of Salem? A. J. W.

Salem.

309. MOWER. Proof wanted that Samuel Mower, born September 26, 1689, died in Worcester, Mass., May 8, 1760, is or is not the Samuel Mower born in Lynn, Mass., September 26, 1689, same date as above. This Samuel Mower of Lynn was the son of Samuel and Joanna Mower, and the grandson of Richard Mower who came from England in the *Blessing* in 1635. EPHRAIM MOWER.

South Norwalk, Conn.

310. Wanted, ancestry of Dudley Swasey who married, March 5, 1796, Apphia Lougee, Exeter, N. H., and settled in Danville, Vt. B. F. S.

Exeter, N. H.

311. Wanted, the parentage of Elisabeth Seargent who married, May 10, 1711, Joseph Swasey, Newbury, Mass. B. F. S.

312. Wanted, the parentage of Abigail Parsons who married, Jan. 26, 1768, Ebenezer Swasey, jr., Exeter, N. H.

B. F. S.

313. Wanted, the ancestry of John Clarke and of his second wife, Lydia Andrews. Their marriage recorded at Stonington, Conn., July 20, 1714. Had son Timothy born March 29, 1719-20. Probably, also, son Ephraim. E. P. F.

Westerly, R. I.

 ANSWERS.

171. Joseph Whipple who married Sarah Hutchinson of Salem Village in 1690 was son of Joseph and Sarah Whipple, and was born in Ipswich Oct. 31, 1666.—*Ed.*

278. Isaac Proctor of Ipswich who married Lucy Goodhue in 1747 was son of Jacob and Mary Proctor, and was baptized in Chebacco parish Jan. 23, 1725-6. He died in Manchester May 29, 1799, at the age of seventy-three.—*Ed.*

307. In the Genealogy of the Runnells and Reynolds Family, page 275, it appears that Robert², son of Owen¹, resided in Stratham till Oct. 3, 1728, when he received a lot of land in Chester, N. H., on condition of settlement, and he afterwards resided at Chester. He died before Jan. 15, 1755. There is no mention of a wife, but two children of his, Judith and Robert, are named. Robert had three brothers and one sister. It would appear that the father of Robert² was Owen¹. An examination of the Runnells Genealogy might help the querist.—*Geo. H. Silsby, Concord, N. H.*

 NEW PUBLICATIONS.

ANCESTRY OF HENRY LEVI ANDREWS, WOBURN, MASS. Woburn, 1900. This little 16 mo. pamphlet issued by Mr. Andrews, gives his descent from Lt. John Andrews of Ipswich, 1618-1702. It contains thirteen pages of text and four plates.

FAMILY RECORDS OF SOME OF THE DESCENDANTS OF ROBERT FRANCIS OF WETHERSFIELD, CONN. Minneapolis, Minn., 1900. This pamphlet of seventeen octavo pages, compiled by Mrs. Carrie E. Chetfield of Minneapolis, gives several lines of descent from Robert Francis.

THE
SIMPLE COBLER
OF
AGGAVVAM in AMERICA.

WILLING

To help 'mend his Native Country, lamentably tattered, both in the upper-Leather and sole, with all the honest fitches he can take.

And as willing never to bee paid for his work,
by Old Englifh wonted pay.

It is his Trade to patch all the year long, gratis.

Therefore I pray Gentlemen keep your purfes.

By *Theodore de la Guard*,

In rebus arduis ac tenui spe, fortiffima quaeque confilia tutiffima funt. Cic.

In Englifh,

When bootes and fhoes are torne up to the lefts,
Coblers muft thruft their awles up to the hefts.

This is no time to feare *Apelles gramm:*
Ne Sutor quidem ultra crepidam.

LONDON,

Printed by *J. D. & R. I.* for *Stephen Bowtell*, at the figne of the
Bible in Popes Head-Alley, 1647.

THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. IV.

SALEM, MASS., DECEMBER, 1900.

NO. 12.

REV. NATHANIEL WARD'S "SIMPLE COBLER OF AGAWAM."

BY JULIE CAROLINE O'HARA.

In the young days of the New England colonies, about two centuries and a half ago, there sailed from England a sturdy old Puritan, Nathaniel Ward, already in his sixty-fifth year; who left his native island under sentence of excommunication for nonconformity, and who was forbidden to preach by the famous Bishop Laud. This was in the stormy times of Charles I, when the dissensions between Parliament and the King, were plunging England into the horrors of civil war; when the Archbishop of Canterbury was busily trying to suppress Puritanism, and being then one of the chief advisers of the King, aimed to establish the absolute authority of episcopacy. Those were stirring scenes of religious and political excitement, when Nathaniel Ward found himself deprived of his pastorate by the ungentle help of his bishop, and came to this country, where liberty of conscience and of thought were allowed. He arrived in the summer of 1634, and became minister to a raw settlement of Puritans at Agawam. This pretty Indian name was afterwards foolishly exchanged for that of Ipswich. By reason of indisposition, he was, at his own request, in 1636, released from his engagement with the church there. However, he often preached while he remained in the colony. He was placed on a commission to form a legal code for Massachusetts, and was the author of the "Body of Liberties." It was the first code of laws established in New England, being adopted in 1641.

Nathaniel Ward was born in 1570 at Haverhill, Suffolk, England. He was the son of Samuel Ward, called "the painful

minister," of that place, and whose Latin epitaph, thus translated, reads,

"Grant some, of knowledge, greater store,
More learned some in teaching;
Yet few in life did lighten more,
None thundered more in preaching."

This "thundering" propensity of the father seems to have been hereditary, as we shall soon discover when we make the more intimate acquaintance of the "Simple Cobler," as it pleased his son to style himself.

Nathaniel Ward graduated at Emmanuel college, Cambridge, in 1603. At first he entered upon the profession of law and practised several years; then he travelled on the Continent, where he met the learned theologian, David Pareus at Heidelberg. He was so influenced by him, that he devoted himself to the study of divinity. Doctor Cogswell says, "Here his sentiments received a colour of the deepest Calvinistic dye; for which he appeared afterwards to be a doughty champion, breathing threatenings and slaughter." Nathaniel remained at Heidelberg pursuing his theological studies until he was prepared to enter upon his new profession. Returning to England, he took orders and procured a parish in Hertfordshire, where after about ten years he was unceremoniously silenced as a preacher. Upon his arrival in Massachusetts, he took an active part in the affairs of the infant commonwealth. But he had not forgotten his native land or the turmoil in which he had left it; for he took upon himself to raise his admonishing voice against the evils of the day, and to do what he could to correct them. This is expressed very

quaintly on the title-page of the book he then wrote. It reads, "The Simple Cöbler of Agawam in America, Willing to help mend his Native Country, lamentably tattered, both in the upper-leather and sole, with all the honest stitches he can take. And as willing, never to be paid for his work, by old English wonted pay. It is his trade, to patch all the year long, gratis. Therefore I pray Gentlemen keep your purses."

Why he called himself the "*Simple Cöbler*" is difficult to determine, for he is neither simple nor always lucid. His style is ponderously pedantic and pompous. Frequently he even pleads guilty of punning—seldom rising to wit, and never to humor. He is too grim for that, and always leaves a sting.

We have in Nathaniel Ward a sterling Puritan, a type of his age and country. Severe, rugged and austere, he is like a bleak mountain peak, among the intellects of his time, without any softening haze around him, or adoring verdure to make the angularities of his outlines less harsh. Uncompromising, bitter and stern, nothing could swerve him from his purpose, to speak his mind in a fearless manner; scorning the graceful adornments of language, but courting the Latin, and original barbarisms that defy translation. How different from the elegant, polished style of his contemporaries across the water, John Milton, Lord Bacon and John Dryden, or in France from Corneille, and the matchless Molière. It is remarkable that the same age should produce much different types; two minds the exact antipodes of each other, as those of Molière, the veritable "father of comedy," and this blustering, strong, and uncouth colonial writer. It clearly illustrates how the literature of a country reflects, as in a mirror, the national characteristics of the period. Nathaniel Ward must not be placed on the same plane with his foreign contemporaries, for he was not their peer in intellect, but as a pioneer in literature he stirred the minds of those around him, and stamped our early colonial literature with his thought.

Early in 1645, at the age of seventy-five, he began to write his vigorous book, "The Simple Cöbler of Agawam," which may be described as a religious and political treatise, a prose satire, under three general divisions. In the first, he most fiercely storms against freedom of opinion, and against religious toleration. In the second, he descants on the frivolity of the fashionable women of the age, for whom he would doubtless advocate the prim Puritan costume, after his own severe taste. The third division is political. Here he deplores the terrible state into which the politics of England have fallen. He also makes a sharp home-thrust at bishops in general, which the reader can easily interpret as a dagger thrust at Bishop Laud in particular, who, we will remember, kept such a watchful eye on this dissenting minister and compelled him to give up his pastorate. Mr. Ward also addresses a letter to King Charles, in which he gives him many pages of advice, in a somewhat wrathful manner.

The first twenty-five pages of the book fairly blaze with intolerance. He says, "He that is willing to tolerate any religion . . . besides his own, unlesse it be in matters meerly indifferent, either doubts of his own, or is not sincere in it. He that is willing to tolerate any unsound Opinion, that his own may also be tolerated . . . will for a need hang God's Bible at the Devils girdle. . . . That State that will give Liberty of Conscience in matters of Religion, must give Liberty of conscience and conversation in their Morall Laws, or else the Fiddle will be out of tune, and some of the strings cracke. . . . It is said, That men ought to have liberty of their Conscience, and that it is Persecution to debarre them of it: I can rather stand amazed then reply to this: it is an astonishment to think that the braines of men should be parboyl'd in such impious ignorance; Let all the wits under the Heavens lay their heads together and finde an Assertion worse than this. . . . I will Persecution to be chosen the universal Ideot of the world."

Everything seems to be going wrong, according to his ideas. He inquires what shall be done "for the healing of these comfortless exulcerations?" The remedy advocated by him seems to be after the fashion of those in vogue,—persecution, fines, imprisonment, burning and such gentle arguments. He says, "I dare aver, that God doth no where in his word tolerate Christian States, to give Tolerations to such adversaries of his Truth, if they have power in their hands to suppress them. . . . That State is wise that will improve all paines and patience rather to compose, then tolerate differences in Religion. . . . Make speedy provision against Obstinate and disseminaries: . . . First, variety of penalties, . . . Secondly, just severity: persecution hath ever spread Truth, prosecution scattered Error: Ten of the most Christian Emperors, found that way best. . . . I would be understood, . . . an humble Petitioner, that ignorant and tender conscienced Anabaptists may have due time and means of conviction."

The Anabaptists in the colony seem to be the special thorn that rankles in his side. "I desire all good men may be saved from their Lunatic Creed, . . . let them avoid these blasphemers, a late fry of croaking Frogs, not to be indured in a Religious State, no, if it were possible, not an houre." We find the following passage which cannot be classified as to language, nor can its meaning be fathomed. "If the whole conclave of Hell can so compromise, exadverse, and diametricall contradictions, as to compolitize such a multimonstrous maufrey of heteroclytes and quicquidlibets quietly; I trust I may say with all humble reverence, they can doe more than the Senate of Heaven." In the next paragraph comes a beautiful thought. They are rarely to be met with in this peppery tract. "*Non senescet veritas.* No man ever saw a gray haire on the head or beard of any Truth, wrinkle or morpew on its face: The bed of Truth is green all the yeare long."

Our author is approaching the end of the first division, when it occurs to him

"to speak a word to the woman, anon," and to proclaim in a manner, what they may expect, saying,— "In the meantime I entreat them to prepare patience. . . . Should I not keep promise in speaking a little to Womens fashions they would take it unkindly: I was loath to pester better matter with such stuffe; I rather thought it meet to let them stand by themselves, like the *Quæ Genus* in the Grammar, being Deficients, or Redundants, not to be brought under any Rule: I shall therefore make bold for this once, to borrow a little of their loose tongued Liberty, and mispend a word or two upon their long-wasted, but short-skirted patience: a little use of my stirrup will doe no harme. . . . When I heare a nugiperous Gentle-dame inquire what dresse the Queen is in this week: what the nudiustertian fashion of the Court; I meane the very newest: with egge to be in it in all haste, what ever it be; I look at her as the very gizzard of a trifle, the product of a quarter of a cypher, the epitome of nothing, fitter to be kickt, if she were of a kickable substance, then either honour'd or humour'd."

We have reason to congratulate ourselves that we are not classified among those articles that might be considered of a kickable nature,—as dogs, horses, slaves, etc. Evidently the factors of chivalry, charity and benevolence had been eliminated from his nature; courtliness is a thing unknown to him; nor is he always elegant in expression. In the following paragraph we learn, that Mrs. Cobler is no more, and that he has been true to her memory many years; this is about the only hint, that he leaves us, of his domestic life. He says, "I have been a solitary widdower almost twelve yeares, purposed lately to make a step over to my Native Country for a yoke-fellow: but when I consider how women there have tripe-wifed themselves with their cladments, I have no heart to the voyage." It could hardly be supposed that this blunt, out-spoken man would talk so

forcibly about women's fashions, without hurling a shaft or two at the men's. He feels that he is the guardian of the world,—its censor as it were. The unpardonable custom that most rouses his ire is the long hair of the men. It seems something too odious to be passed over in silence; his contempt is so great that his pen fairly quivers with scorn, as in these lines: "Knew I how to bring it in, I would speak a word to long haire, whereof I will say no more but this: if God proves not such a Barbor to it as he threatens, unlesse it be amended before the Peace of the State and Church be well settled, then let my prophesie be scorned, as a sound minde scornes the ryot of that sin, and more it needs not. . . If it be thought no wisdom in men to distinguish themselves in the field by the Scissors, let it bee thought no injustice in God, not to distinguish them by the Sword. I had rather God should know me by my sobriety, than mine enemy not know me by my vanity. . . "A short promise is a farre safer guard than a long lock, . . Though it be not the mark of the Beast, yet it may be the mark of a beast prepared to slaughter. I am sure men use not to weare such manes; I am also sure Souldiers use to weare other marklets or notadoes in time of battell."

This concludes the second part of the book; and in commencing the last division he suddenly remembers his assumed occupation of cobbler and begins in that style. "Having done with the upper part of my work, I would now with all humble willingness, set on the best peece of Soule-leather I have, did I not feare I should break my All, which though it may be a right old English blade, yet it is but little and weake."

The more densely one plunges into the work the more uninteresting it becomes. His antipathy to English bishops is marked: he says, "Well, the Bishops are gone: If they have carried away with them all that was in the pockets of their Holliday hose, fare them well. . . Some of them I confesse were very hon-

est men, and would have been honester if they dared for their fellows."

Mr. Ward then addresses a most rude and disloyal letter to King Charles I, conquered as he was, and a prisoner, which clearly betrays his hard, unrelenting spirit. In the quarrel between the King and Parliament, Ward justifies the latter, and thinks the people right in taking up arms and executing their sovereign. "If Subjects must fight for their Kings against other Kingdomes, when their Kings will; I know no reason, but they may fight against their kings for their own Kingdomes, when Parliaments say they may and must. He writes to the King, "*My Dearest Lord*, and my more than *dearest King*, I most humbly beseech you upon mine aged knees, that you would please to arme your minde with patience of prooffe, and to intrench yourselfe. . . in your wonted Royall meeknesse; for I am resolved to display my unfurled soule in your very face. . . What you do sculking in the suburbs of Hell, when your Royall palaces stand desolate, through your absence? . . Doth it become you, . . to take up the Manufacture of cutting your Subjects throats, for no other sin, but Deifying you so over-much, that you cannot be quiet in your Spirit, till they have pluckt you downe as over-low?"

Near the close of the book we find a passage, the sentiment of which is grand. "Yee will finde it a farre easier field, to wage warre against all the Armies that ever were or will be on Earth, and all the Angels of Heaven, than to take up Armes against any truth of God." Nathaniel Ward deserves praise as a man of learning, and a vigorous writer; but his heart was full of bitterness, and he did not possess one amiable virtue. He speaks a few kind words to the Irish, in the following mild and Christian language. "A Word of Ireland: Not of the nation universally, not of any man in it, that hath so much as one haire of Christianity or Humanity growing on his head or beard, but onely of the truculent Cut-throats, and such as shall take up Arms in their Defence. These

Irish anciently called Antropophagi, man-eaters: Have a Tradition among them, That when the Devill shewed Our Saviour all the kingdomes of the Earth and their glory, that he would not show him Ireland, but reserved it for himselfe: it is probably true, for he hath kept it ever since for his own peculiar. . . I begge upon my hands and knees, that the Expedition against them may be undertaken while the hearts and hands of our Souldiery are hot, to whom I will be bold to say briefly: Happy is he that shall reward them as they have served us, and Cursed be he that shall do that work of the Lord negligently, Cursed be he that holdeth back his Sword from blood; yea, Cursed be he that maketh not his Sword starke drunk with Irish blood, that doth not recompense them double for their hellish treachery to the English, that maketh them not heaps upon heaps, and their Country a dwelling place for Dragons, and Astonishment to Nations: Let not that eye look look for pity, nor that hand to be spared, that pities or spares them, and let him be accursed, that curseth not them bitterly." Is that not downright blood-thirstiness, that would do credit to the savages of the African interior? Then is appended "A Most humble heel-piece, To the Most Honourable Head-piece, the Parliament of England." After which, like Mr. Silas Wegg, "as a friend, he drops off into poetry." "I pray let me drive in half a dozen plaine honest Country Hobnailes, such as the Martyres were wont to weare; to make my work hold the surer; and I have done." These "Hob-nailes" consist of six verses. Poetry they can hardly be called, for the divine Muse evidently frowned upon his attempts. Hitherto all the destructive fire of his artillery has been leveled at the different dissenting branches of the English church. He has not had time nor ammunition to spare for Rome; but now he hurls, with accumulated force, a thunder-bolt at the Eternal City in bad rhetoric and execrable rhyme.

"No King can King it right,
Nor rightly sway his Rod;

Who truly loves not Christ,
And truly fears not God.

"He cannot rule a Land,
As Lands should ruled been,
That lets himself be rul'd
By a ruling Romane Queen,

"No earthly man can be
True Subject to this State;
Who makes the Pope his Christ.
An Heretique his Mate."

In bidding adieu to his readers, this writer suggests a visitor, who, with many final bows and parting remarks, requires a great length of time in which to take his leave. He seems loath to part. After several conclusions in prose, he deems verse the most worthy means of exit. The following is the final conclusion, not counting a postscript, in which he bids farewell.

"So Farewell England old
If evill times ensue,
Let good men come to us,
Wee'll welcome them to New.

"And farewell Honor'd Friends,
If happy dayes ensue,
You'll have some Guests from hence,
Pray welcome us to you.

"And farewell simple world,
If thou'lt thy cranium mend,
There is my Last and All,
And Shoem-Akers END."

Although the "Simple Cobler of Agawam" was written in 1645 in America, it was not published until 1647 in London, when its author finally returned to England. For some time after its publication it was so much read and admired that four editions were printed within the first year. When it appeared it must have exactly suited the spirit of those turbulent times, for it enjoyed a great popularity, which has completely waned, now that the illusions are forgotten, and its style gone out of fashion. It is not a work that contains grand universal truths, that would be imperishable, and fit all ages like Bunyan's "Pilgrim's Progress." It is too intensely bigoted, narrow, and warped to endure in the hearts of men. As far as its intrinsic merit is concerned it would lie unnoticed on the top-most

shelf of the library, thickly covered with dust, unless disturbed by some antiquarian or exploring essayist.

Soon after its publication, Nathaniel Ward obtained an English parish at Shenfield, in Essex, where he died in 1658, at the ripe age of eighty-three.

WILL OF JAMES BOWTWELL.

The will of James Bowtwell of Lynn was proved in the court at Salem 26: 9: 1651. The following copy is from the original on file in the office of the clerk of courts at Salem, volume II, leaf 24.

The will of James Bowtwell

Inprimis; I giue to my fonne James Bowtwell one bull Calfe; with the increafe, to be payed; when the aforefaid calf is 3 yeare old; And I giue to my daughter fara; one cow calfe at the 29 day of y^e || fauenth || month next enfuing the date hereof And I apointe my wife allice Bowtell fole excecatrix of all my eftate; & to bring up my Children; & to difpofe of them as fhe in her wifdome fhall haue occafion;

And further I giue to my fonne John Bowtell tenne fhillings to bee payed at the nine & twenty day of feauen month next enfuing date herof

Lyn the 22^d 6 mo. 1651 his marke
wittneff James J B Bowtell
John Deakin
William Longley

I apoint thefe two frends nicolas potter & william Longley to fee to the performances herof according to my will, & to affett my wife in what fhe may haue occaffion to mak use of them

AMES NOTE.

Jeremiah Ames (page 93). His wife married, secondly, Joseph Spofford (page 102). Of the Ames children, Thomas was born Nov. 22, 1736; and Sarah, born Jan. 20, 1741-2, died Oct. 3, 1767. The son Capt. Jeremiah Ames was a conspicuous character upon the New Hampshire frontiers.—*Ezra S. Stearns, East Rindge, N. H.*

AYER NOTE.

Lt. Ebenezer Ayer (No. 101, page 149) married, secondly, Elizabeth —. His first wife, Susannah, died at Salem, N. H., Sept. 19, 1749. He was of Salem, N. H., after 1736, though their children, after that date, were recorded in Methuen; some, however, were baptized in Salem. His grave is in the old cemetery of Salem, and the stone is inscribed as follows: "Here lies ye body of Lieut. Ebenezer Ayer. He departed this life March ye 3, 1762 [1763], aged 57 years." On the footstone is "Lieut. Ebenezer Ayer 1763." The son Ebenezer⁴ married widow Hannah (Plaisted) Scammon in Pepperellboro', Me., July 4, 1754; and had six or seven children. The son Peter⁵ married, first, Rebecca —, and had seven or more children; and, second, widow Sarah Jenkins of Pepperellboro'. The son Timothy⁵ married, first, about 1766, Elizabeth —, and had ten children; and, second, April 23, 1798, widow Elizabeth (Scammon) Moody of Pepperellboro'; by whom he had no issue. The son Joseph⁵ married Eunice Clark, in Pearsontown (Standish), Me., Oct. 3, 1775. The son Isaiah⁵ married Hannah —; had one child; and died at Salem Oct. 23, 1772. His tombstone says, "Sept. 25, 1772, aet. 23 yrs." Other children were born as follows: Ebenezer⁵, born in Haverhill March 22, 1727; was a major; and lived in Pepperellboro' (Saco); served in the Revolution; and immediately after its close disappeared and was never heard from; William⁵, born in Salem, N. H., May 23, 1752; Elizabeth⁵, born in Salem Sept. 28, 1753; Samuel⁵, born in Salem Sept. 1, 1754; married Anna Currier Jan. 17, 1782; Philip⁵, born in Salem Nov. 3, 1758; John⁵, baptized in Haverhill March 16, 1741-2; (and John⁵, baptized in Haverhill Oct. 12, 1760.) In the old cemetery at Salem Centre, N. H., is a stone inscribed as follows: "In memory of Elizabeth, relict of Mr. Ebenezer⁴ Ayer. She died Jan. 2, 1786, aged 71.—Charles M. Ayer, Grand Rapids, Mich.

See below

*This seems an error. No such John is on either
H. Mathews
Salem Births
Mar. or Dec. 1762*

INDIAN CONFLICTS.

The bugle is silent, the war-whoop is dead,
 There's a murmur of waters and woods in their
 stead,
 And the raven and owl chant a symphony drear
 From the dark-waving pines o'er the combatants'
 bier.

Upham.

LOVEWELL'S FIGHT.

In 1722, after a peace of nine years, an Indian war broke out which continued three years. In the autumn of 1724, a company was formed at Dunstable, of which John Lovewell was captain and Jonathan Frye of Andover, chaplain. The privates came from Dunstable and several towns in that region, Phineas Foster, Jacob Ames, Jeremiah Perley, Jethro Ames and Jacob Perley being from Boxford. The company agreed to serve one year, their pay being one hundred pounds for every Indian scalp taken. They had made about twelve hundred pounds when they concluded to attack the Indian village of Pequaket, now Fryeburg, Me. If successful, they considered their fortunes made.

The company set out on this expedition about April 16, 1725. They met the Indians on the northeast side of Saco pond, in Fryeburg, then fifty miles from any white settlement. The English numbered about forty, and there were twice as many Indians. The latter ambushed the soldiers and killed about six of them, including the captain.

Chaplain Frye, being mortally wounded begged his companions to leave him and save themselves, which they did. This incident is the foundation of Hawthorne's "Roger Malvin's Burial."

Rev. Thomas Symmes, then pastor of the church in Bradford, formerly the first minister of Boxford, wrote a narrative of the affair a week after it occurred, and prefixed it to a sermon on the fight from 2 Sam. i. 27. Before the year was out appeared the following ballad, which was commonly called the "Most beloved song in all New England."

Of worthy Captain Lovewell, I purpose now to
 sing,
 How valiantly he served his country and his king;
 He and his valiant Soldiers did range the woods
 full wide,
 And hardships they endured to quell the Indians'
 pride.

'Twas nigh unto Pigwacket, on the eighth day
 of May,
 They spied a rebel Indian soon after break of
 day;
 He on a bank was walking, upon a neck of land,
 Which leads into a pond as we're made to un-
 derstand.

Our men resolv'd to have him and travell'd two
 miles round,
 Until they met the Indian, who boldly stood his
 ground;
 Then spake up Captain Lovewell, "Take you
 good heed," says he,
 "This rogue is to decoy us, I very plainly see.

"The Indians lie in ambush, in some place nigh
 at hand,
 "In order to surround us upon this neck of land;
 "Therefore we'll march in order, and each man
 leave his pack,
 "That we may briskly fight them when they
 make their attack."

They came unto this Indian, who did them thus
 defy,
 As soon as they came nigh him, two guns he
 did let fly,
 Which wounded Captain Lovewell, and likewise
 one man more,
 But when this rogue was running, they laid him
 in his gore.

Then having scalp'd the Indian, they went back
 to the spot,
 Where they had laid their packs down, but there
 they found them not,
 For the Indians having spy'd them, when they
 them down did lay,
 Did seize them for their plunder, and carry them
 away.

These rebels lay in ambush, this very place hard
 by,
 So that an English soldier did one of them espy,
 And cried out, "Here's an Indian," with that
 they started out,
 As fiercely as old lions, and hideously did shout.

With that our valiant English all gave a loud
 huzza,
 To show the rebel Indians they fear'd them not
 a straw;
 So now the fight began, and as fiercely as could
 be,
 The Indians ran up to them, but soon were forced
 to flee.

Then spake up Captain Lovewell, when first the
fight began,
"Fight on my valiant heroes! you see they fall
like rain."

For as we are inform'd, the Indians were so
thick,
A man could scarcely fire a gun and not some of
them hit.

Then did the rebels try their best our soldiers to
surround,
But they could not accomplish it, because there
was a pond,
To which our men retreated and covered all the
rear,
The rogues were forc'd to flee them, altho' they
skulk'd for fear.

Two logs there were behind them, that close to-
gether lay,
Without being discovered, they could not get
away;
Therefore our valiant English, they travell'd in a
row,
And at a handsome distance as they were wont
to go.

'Twas ten o'clock in the morning, when first the
fight begun,
And fiercely did continue until the setting sun,
Excepting that the Indians, some hours before
'twas night,
Drew off into the bushes and ceased awhile to
fight.

But soon again returned, in fierce and furious
mood,
Shouting as in the morning, but yet not half so
loud;
For as we are informed, so thick and fast they
fell,
Scarce twenty of their number, at night did get
home well.

And that our valiant English, till midnight there
did stay,
To see whether the rebels would have another
fray;
But they no more returning, they made off to-
wards their home,
And brought away their wounded as far as they
could come.

Of all our valiant English, there were but thirty-
four,
And of the rebel Indians, there were about four
score,
And sixteen of our English did safely home return,
The rest were killed and wounded, for which we
all must mourn.

Our worthy Captain Lovewell among them there
did die,
They killed Lieutenant Robins, and wounded
good young Frye,

Who was our English chaplain; he many Indians
slew,
And some of them he scalp'd when bullets round
him flew.

Young Fullam too I'll mention, because he fought
so well,
Endeavoring to save a man, a sacrifice he fell;
But yet our valiant Englishmen in fight were ne'er
dismayed,
But still they kept their motion, and Wyman's
Captain made.

Who fought the old chief Paugus, which did the
foe defeat,
Then set his men in order, and brought off the
retreat;
And braving many dangers and hardships in the
way,
They safe arrived at Dunstable, the thirteenth
day of May.

SALEM QUARTERLY COURT RE- CORDS AND FILES.

Continued from page 154.

Court, 26 : 10 : 1643.

Present: Jn^o Endecott, esq., dep.-gov.,
Rich^d Saltonstall, esq., Mr. Symon Brod-
street, Mr. Wⁿ Hathorne, Mr. Emanuell
Downing and Mr. Edw : Holliock.

Jury of trials: Mr. Townsend Bishop,
foreman, Mr. John Blakleech, Wⁿ Lord,
Nicholas Browne, Tho : Leighton, Edw :
Burcham, Henry Collins, francs Ligh-
foote, John Bulfinch, Thomas Lawthrop,
Gervas Garford and Thom^s Venner.

Civil cases :—

Robert Lewis and Jn^o Madox v. Mr.
Wⁿ Paine.

William Clark v. Edm : Batter. Re-
ferred to Mr. Endecott, dep^y, Mr.
Hathorne and Jeffry Massie.

Henry Sewall v. Wⁿ Ting, treasu^r and
David Yale, merchants, as agents for Mr.
Georg foxcroft. Execution against D.
Yale to marshall of Boston.

Henry Sewall v. Abram Tappin and
Richard Knight.

Christopher Lawson v. John Smart.

Peter Palfrey v. Cp. Thomas Hawkins,
attorney for Georg Richardson, mariner.

Henry Roby v. Ann Needum. Attach-
ment to constable of Exeter.

William Sargeant v. Mr. Wⁿ Hook of
Salisbury.

Georg Norton v. Stephen White, for stealing a dog.

James Smith v. Olliver ffishley. Attachment to constable of Gloucester.

Rose Whitlock v. ffrances Tharley, for unjust molestation.

John Pease v. Thoms Trusler.

Cp. Robt Bridgs, foreman.

John ffayrfield fined for attempting chastity of wife of Goodman Goldsmith.

Thomas Gray of Marblehead to be whipped for being overseen in drink. Wit: William Barber, San: Dallabar and One: Nickoson, probably all of Marblehead.

Lt. Ric^r Davenport, foreman.

Richard Lambert presented for stealing boards at Mackerel cove. Wit: Jn^o Tucker and Peter Woolfe.

John Collene^r.

William Robinso.

ffrances Perry fined.

Roger Scott of Lynn.

John White, sr., for not coming to watch. Wit: Thom: Louthrope. Not warned.

Lt. Davenport, foreman, 27: 4: 1643.

William Barradg, its Buriott, Zacheus Curtise (also, Curtese), Mr. Downing, Lt. Richard Davenport, Robert Goodall (also, Goodell), Richard Inkersall (also, Inker-sell), John Putnam, ffrances Perry, Daniell Ray (also, Rey) and Thomas Spooner fined for putting their cattle into the north corn-fields. [Wit: ?] Tho: Read.

Auld Churchman of Lynn, presented for living without his wife for seven or eight years, and for having the wife of Hugh Burt locked with him alone in his house, discharged, provided he bring to Mr. Endecott, deputy-governor, Mr. Dumer's certificate that he hath the means for his wife's coming. He was fined. Wit: Joseph fflood and Jarrard Spencer.

Rise [also, Rice] Edwards and his wife admonished for incontinency before marriage. [Wit: ?] Henry Walton and Mary Bourne.

Zacheus [also, Zacharey] ffitts of Lynn presented for keeping great cattle and swine in his own land within a common fence. Wit: Ro: Driver.

John ffreind confessed that he struck Nathaniel Pitman in his own house. Admonished.

Mary Hill of Marblehead fined for being overcome with wine. [Wit: ?] W: Blanchett, Jo: Blanchet and B. Parmeter.

Grand jury:

Salem, Roger Connant, foreman,

Thom^s Gardener,

Jacob Barney,

John Alderman,

Henry Bartholomew,

William Woodbury,

Jeffry Massy,

Wenham, Joseph Batchler,

Gloster, Hugh Calkin,

Lynn, Tim: Tomlins,

Joseph Flood,

James Axe,

John Wood,

Nicho^s Potter,

Willia Knight.

Christopher Lawson to answer for extortion, brought for Wⁿ Coale.

Thomas Wight and others, Exeter men.

William Tayler, servant to Zacheus Goold to be severely whipped for stealing and make double restitution.

William Willson, servant to Cp. Bridgs, fined for being drunk. To be paid by Mr. Holloick.

27: 10: 1643.

Robert Driver complained of Samuell Hall of Salisbury for beating his (R. D.'s) daughter Phebe (about eight or ten years old). Fined.

Wⁿ Barber admonished for beating his wife.

David Nicholson, servant to Mr. Jn^o ffreind, complained of want of clothing; is to be supplied, "James Smith offering a moofe skinn, upo m^r Stephens acco to m^r ffreind."

John Poole and Joseph Armetag gave bond that tege Omohoine, son to Dierman °Mahoine, shall be taught to read the English tongue, which indenture was delivered again to Joseph Armetage.

28: 10: 1643, John Marston and Thomas Marston, appointed administrators of estate of Robert Marston unto the

true heirs, who are in England. John Sanders and Thomas Macey, both of Salisbury, joined with them for direction, etc. Bond, £100. To bring in inventory at Ipswich court.

Thomas Dexter, sr., to answer Wⁿ Wells.

John Russell recognized for good behavior, and whipped for beating his wife.

Willia Walcott's wife's children and estate committed to Richard Inkersell, his father-in-law, to be disposed of "according to God; & the said Wⁿ Walcott to bee & Remaine as his fervant."

John Peach and Goody Bartall to answer for certain recorded speeches, etc. Wit: Goody Stacy.

Joseph Armetage (Lynn presentment) fined for procuring a warrant summoning seventy persons as witnesses before the governor; and also presented for selling mortgaged house and land, but quit. Wit: Mr. Russell of Charlestown.

Christopher Avery presented for living absent from his wife.

William Barber presented for beating his wife and quarrelling.

Jonas Clay admonished for being addicted to lying and deceitful dealing.

Thomas Chubb presented for misspending his time idly to the prejudice of his family. Wit: Thom: West and William Dixie.

Phillip Crumwell presented for living apart from his wife. Not warned.

William Clark to be whipped for spying into the chamber of his master and mistress, and for reporting what he saw. Wit: Tho: Goldsmith, Michael Sallos and Edw: Willson.

John Devoreux fined for striking Henry Stacy in his own house.

Thomas Dexter [Lynn] presented for evading justice in challenging cattle of Mr. Otte (also, Otley) under execution, and putting others in their room. Quit. Wit: Mr. Edw: Tomlins and Joseph Armetage.

Wife of Wⁿ Edwards [Lynn presentment] admonished for striking a man and scoffing at his membership. [Wit: ?]

John Wood and Boniface Burton. "She is conceived to be a very ignorant fottish & Imperious woman."

Mrs. Griffin presented for swearing by the name of God.

Robert Hethersay [Lynn] presented for lying from his wife these many years. His answer satisfied the court.

Walter Knight, John Leech, sr., Peter Simes and Thomas Tuck, presented for living absent from their respective wives, were discharged.

Christopher Lawsun (also, Harson) fined for stealing money from Mr. Edward Tomson. Wit: Mr. Tompson and his wife, — Rumball and his wife, and William ffiske, summoned by William ffiske, constable of Wenham, 9: 12 mo: 1643.

John Russell and his wife severely whipped for fighting between themselves and idleness.

James Standish fined for being vehemently suspected of being drunk.

John Studley fined for stealing his master's axe and selling it to him. [Wit: ?] Tho: Trusler, Raph Talbot and Tristra Dallebar.

Roger Scott [Salem?] to be severely whipped for drunkenness.

Captan Traske [Salem?] for not having scales and weights hung up in his mill. [Wit: ?] Rich: Prence, Nich: Stacy, Tho: Trusler and Hugh Stacy.

Robert Tike [Salem?] admonished for stealing wood from Thomas Reade. [Wit: ?] Tho: Read.

William Wake, presented for living from his wife many years, discharged.

Mr. Henrie Walton of Lynn presented for saying that "he had as Leeve to hear a Dogg Barke as to heare m^r Cobbett Preach." Quit. Wit: John Smith and two others. Summoned by William Longley, constable, 20: 12: 1643.

William Barnes (autograph) fined for swearing; to give security to constable of Gloucester. Sureties: Wⁿ Addes and (?) Walter Tippe^r.

Mr. Phillip Thorne, mate to Mr. Griffin, presented for swearing and drinking to excess.

John Hodges, Stephen White, Edw: Bullock, and Anseline Whit presented for swearing.

Rich^d Hedges presented for swearing and abusing ye watch.

John Bruer presented for swearing and drunkenness.

Mr. Phillip Thorne gave bond for all.

Richard Hollinworth and Charles Glover agree thatt all things concerning their ship and account be referred to Cp. Hawkins, Mr. Wⁿ Hathorne, Robert Molton, Henry Bartholomew and Jeffry Massey.

Creditors of widow of Charles Turner, deceased, to prove claims. Inventory of his estate to be brought in.

Will of John Sanders of Salem proved 28: 10: 1643. [Printed in *The Antiquarian*, volume I, page 133.]

20: 12: 1643, by adjournment.

Present: the worshipful Jn^o Endecott, esq., dep.-gov., Mr. Dudley, Mr. Symon Brodstreet, Mr. Wⁿ Haythorne, Mr. Holliocke, Mr. Symonds, Mr. Bellingam and Mr. Saltonstall.

Mr. Thomas South freed from training on account of age.

Richard Gell, servant to ffrauncs ffelmingham, to be severely whipped for breaking into house of Mr. Keaser on the Lord's day, and stealing tobacco, etc.

John Ingalls and Mary Bentley fined for wanton dalliance, etc.

[John Vpsell testified that he heard Thomas Winterton say to John Ingals: "Thou hadst need give me a good many — to stick to thee in this case."—*Files*.]

Edward Richards fined for unwarrantable proceeding against above parties.

Inventory of estate of John Woodbury, deceased, sworn to by his widow.

Will of Abram Belknap sworn to.

[Inventory of estate of Abraham Belknap of Lynn, who deceased the beginning of the 7 mo. 1643, taken by William Tillton (his M mark) and Edward Tomlins 16: 12: 1623. Real estate (houses and land), £13, 10s; personal, £40, 0s 3d; total, £53, 10s 3d. Signed by the mark (M. B.) of Mary Belknap. The estate

owed Joseph Armytage, ffrauncis Ingalls, Goodman Phillips, Rich Rounton, Tho Laighton, Ed Farington, Jerard Spencer, Mr. Kinge, and John Person.—*Files*.]

Jabez Hackett, Thom: South, W^m Prichard and Tho: Winterton fined for drinking. Lawrence Douse and his wife are to have 5s by Jn^o Smith, and Mary Rowden by John Smith to have 2s, 6d, Thomas Putnam 20d by the three.

Richard Lambert (page 125) belonged to Salem.

Jonas Clay confessed judgment in a suit brought by Edmund Tompson.

Tho: Chubb fined for taking another man's ax, and to pay to Wⁿ Allen 4s. Mr. Thomson's maid and W^m ffisk, constable of Wenham, to receive from Jonas Clay 31s, etc.

John Smith, servant to Henry Walton, severely whipped for lying, stealing and disgraceful behavior toward his master.

Randall Houlden examined in court. Discharged.

Sady Olliver to be whipped for saying that above said Houlden suffered wrong by the court, and should be vindicated. Wit: Henry Bwodsell and James Standish.

Bill taken by Walter Tibbot, constable of Gloster, for W^m Barnes' fine.

Bond of W^m Barnes and Willia Addies of New Gloster to pay to Walter Tibbott, constable ("for the vfe of this Comonwealth of Masachufats"), for £5, fine imposed Will Barnes, 1643. Wit: James Smith and James Balsdin.

To be continued.

ANDREWS NOTES.

John Andrews married Mary Ellery March 11, 1776.

Joseph, son of Joseph Andrews, baptized July 17, 1720.

Mary Andrews, sojourner, married Stephen Nutford Nov. 5, 1778.

Miss Ruth Andrews married Benjamin Stanwood Dec. 18, 1761.

Mrs. Sarah Andrews died of consumption May 12, 1794, aged seventy.

—*Gloucester records.*

BABBIDGE GENEALOGY.

The name of Babbidge is also spelled in the early Essex county records *Babadge*, *Babbadg*, *Babbage* and *Babbig*.

The first one of the name here was

CHRISTOPHER BABBIDGE¹, son of Roger and Hester* Babbidge of Totness, Devonshire, England. He came to New England in 1661, in the ship *Nathaniel*, John Adams, master, settling in Salem, Mass. He was a proprietor of common lands in Salem that year, and was made a freeman in 1665. He was a tailor, having learned the trade of George Marks of Totness. He married, first, Agnes Triggs of Totness, in England, and she came to New England with him. She died in Salem Nov. 17, 1667; and he married, second, widow Hannah (Jewett) Carleton of Haverhill 5: 8 mo: 1674. She was dismissed from the church in Rowley to Salem June 6, 1687; and she was his wife in 1706. He was living in 1711.

Children, born in Salem:—

- 2—I. RUTH², b. 21: 1: 1663.
- 3—II. JOHN², b. April 15, 1666.
- 4—III. HANNAH², b. July 15, 1675.
- 5—IV. MARY², b. March 7, 1676-7 (bapt. as "Annie").
- 6—V. CHRISTOPHER², b. 11: 9 mo: 1678. *See below* (6).
- 7—VI. RICHARD², b. Oct. 1, 1680; d. 1 mo: 1680-1.
- 8—VII. RICHARD², b. July 14, 1682 (bapt. as "Elizabeth").
- 9—VIII. NEHEMIAH², b. March 25, 1684.

6

CHRISTOPHER BABBIDGE², born in Salem 11: 9 mo: 1678. He was a cordwainer, and lived in Salem, on Essex street, just east of the Franklin building. He married Lydia Marston of Salem Dec. 6, 1705, and she was his wife in 1726. He died in 1755, and administration was granted on his estate Jan. 1, 1756.

Children, born in Salem:—

- 10—I. JAMES³, b. in 1706; probably his son. *See below* (10).
- 11—II. JOHN³, b. Sept. 7, 1707. *See below* (11).

*Hester Babbadg married, in Salem, John Mascoll, jr., Oct. 6, 1674. Was she Christopher's sister, or daughter?

- 12—III. LYDIA³, bapt. Jan. 22, 1709; unmarried in 1783; lived in Salem.
- 13—IV. MEHITABLE³, bapt. June 14, 1713; lived in Salem; and d., unmarried, Dec. 24, 1784.
- 14—V. BENJAMIN³, bapt. Feb. 5, 1715-6; m. Abigail Mears of Boston June 17, 1742.
- 15—VI. CHRISTOPHER³. *See below* (15).
- 16—VII. HANNAH³, probably his daughter; m. Nathaniel Osgood, jr., of Salem Oct. 6, 1745.

10

JAMES BABBIDGE³, born in Salem in 1706. He lived in Salem. He was published to Mary Shaddock of Boston March 16, 1727-8; but John Carter forbade the banns nine days later; and he married Elizabeth Knowlton of Ipswich June 13, 1728. He died within a year; and she was his widow in 1732.

Child, baptized in Ipswich:—

- 17—I. ELIZABETH⁴, bapt. June 8, 1729.

11

CAPT. JOHN BABBIDGE³, born in Salem Sept. 7, 1707. He was a mariner, and lived in Salem, at 106 Essex street. He married Susannah Becket of Salem Jan. 11, 1732. He died May 12, 1745; and she survived him. After teaching her famous private school for fifty years, "Madam Babbidge" died June 2, 1804, aged ninety. She was very corpulent.

Children, born in Salem:—

- 18—I. LYDIA⁴, b. Sept. 7, 1733; lived in Salem; assisted her mother in her school; and d., unmarried, July 9, 1800, aged sixty-six.
- 19—II. SUSANNAH⁴, b. Nov. 3, 1734; m. Capt. Jonathan Mason of Salem Jan. 22, 1756; and d. June 4, 1800. He d. Nov. 10, 1799.
- 20—III. JOHN⁴, b. May 17, 1736; d., unmarried, Oct. 22, 1757, aged twenty-one.
- 21—IV. ELIZABETH⁴, b. Feb. 27, 1737-8; m. Capt. Benjamin Ward, 3d, of Salem Nov. 15, 1770; and d. Oct. 17, 1797. She had great fondness for the study of natural history.
- 22—V. BENJAMIN⁴, b. Jan. 30, 1739-40. *See below* (22).
- 23—VI. CHRISTOPHER⁴, b. Jan. 24, 1741. *See below* (23).
- 24—VII. WILLIAM⁴, b. April 21, 1744; d. Sept. 14, 1753.

15

CHRISTOPHER BABBIDGE³, born in Salem; mariner; lived in Salem. He married Anstiss Crowninshield Sept. 27, 1749. He died two years later; and administration was granted on his estate Jan. 4, 1752. She married, secondly, William King of Salem July 20, 1760.

Child, born in Salem:—

- 25—I. ANTISS⁴, b. July 13, 1750; m. Capt. Robert Stone of Salem, distiller, May 14, 1772; and d. in Salem Jan. 4, 1834.

22

BENJAMIN BABBIDGE⁴, born in Salem Jan. 30, 1739-40. He was a cordwainer and mariner, and lived in Salem. He married Elizabeth Woodwell of Salem Oct. 21, 1762; and died Oct. 18, 1774.

Children, born in Salem:—

- 26—I. ELIZABETH⁵, b. in 1763; probably his dau.; m., first, William Cotten of Salem July 27, 1788; he was a mariner, and d. at Batavia, Java, in 1791; she m., second, Thomas Williams, a mariner, Nov. 12, 1797; and she d. May 6, 1811.
 27—II. BENJAMIN⁵, b. in 1765; probably his son. *See below* (27).
 28—III. JOHN⁵, b. June —, 1767; probably his son. *See below* (28).
 29—IV. SUSANNA⁵, b. in 1769; m. Col. Samuel Archer, 3d, of Salem June 23, 1789; lived in Salem; and d. Nov. 25, 1807.

23

CAPT. CHRISTOPHER BABBIDGE⁴, born in Salem Jan. 24, 1741. He was a master-mariner, and lived in Salem. He married, first, Mary Young, jr., of Salem Jan. 31, 1765; and, second, Martha (Silsbee), widow of William Emerton, of Salem July 28, 1768. He died at St. Sebastian, Spain, Aug. 26, 1792; and she died, his widow, Jan. 31, 1804, aged sixty-two. He was an ensign, gunner on the sloop *Tyrannicide*, and master of sloop *Jonathan*, in the Revolution.

Children, born in Salem:—

- 30—I. CHRISTOPHER⁵, b. May —, 1770. *See below* (30).
 31—II. SUSAN⁵, probably his daughter.
 32—III. MARTHA⁵, b. in 1774; probably his daughter; m. Andrew Ward, jr., of Salem Jan. 6, 1793.

- 33—IV. WILLIAM⁵, probably his son; m. Mary Bateman April 13, 1805.

27

BENJAMIN BABBIDGE⁵, born in Salem in 1765. He was a mariner, and lived in Salem. He married (when he was of Portsmouth, N. H.) Mary Phippen of Salem (published April 13, 1793). He sailed as master of a ship in 1811, and was never heard from. She died of consumption March 17, 1812.

Children, baptized in East church, Salem:—

- 34—I. JOHN PHIPPEN⁶, bapt. Feb. 22, 1795; master-mariner; m. Sarah Pulsifer Aug. 8, 1813; and d. of yellow fever at City Point, Va., Aug. 2, 1826.
 35—II. MARY ADELAIDE⁶, bapt. April 20, 1801; d. Nov. 30, 1803.

28

JOHN BABBIDGE⁵, born in Salem June —, 1767. He lived in Salem, and was of the firm of Hawkes & Babbidge, ship-builders. He married Sarah Becket of Salem June 25, 1789; and died March 26, 1860, aged ninety-three. She died July 19, 1856, aged eighty-two.

Children, baptized in East church, Salem:—

- 36—I. JOHN⁶, bapt. Aug. 18, 1789.
 37—II. WILLIAM⁶, bapt. July 17, 1791; d., unmarried, Aug. 27, 1815.
 38—III. BENJAMIN⁶, bapt. April 21, 1793.
 39—IV. SARAH⁶, bapt. Feb. 22, 1795.
 40—V. NANCY⁶, bapt. April 30, 1797.
 41—VI. ELIZABETH⁶, bapt. July 7, 1799.
 42—VII. CHARLES⁶, bapt. Aug. 16, 1801; d. Oct. 10, 1802.
 43—VIII. LYDIA⁶, bapt. March 27, 1803.
 44—IX. MARY⁶, bapt. Nov. 23, 1804.
 45—X. CHARLES⁶, bapt. Oct. 27, 1806; clergyman in Pepperell.
 46—XI. SUSANNA ARCHER⁶, bapt. Feb. 4, 1809.

30

CAPT. CHRISTOPHER BABBIDGE⁵, born in Salem May —, 1770. He was a master-mariner, and lived in Salem. He married, first, Ruth Randall, from York, Me., May 6, 1792. She died of consumption July 5, 1809; and he married, second, Eunice (Peele), widow of Capt. Michael Barnes, Dec. 1, 1822. He died Nov. 22, 1836; and his widow Eunice died March 31, 1869.

Children, baptized in East church, Salem:—

- 47—I. CHRISTOPHER⁶, bapt. Aug. 12, 1792; d., unmarried, in Dartmoor prison, England, Jan. 19, 1814, by being shot, aged twenty-one; having been taken prisoner when prize master of sloop *Polly*, and carried to Halifax, eventually being confined in the Dartmoor prison.
- 48—II. ELIZABETH⁶, bapt. May 22, 1796; m. Capt. Ebenezer Ropes Aug. —, 1823; and d. June 17, 1876.
- 49—III. MARGARET LOCKHART⁶, bapt. Oct. 21, 1798; d., unmarried, July —, 1825.
- 50—IV. WILLIAM⁶, bapt. Feb. 15, 1801; d. at Batavia, unmarried, Oct. —, 1818.
- 51—V. MARTHA SILSBEE⁶, bapt. Dec. 26, 1802; m. Capt. William Driver Feb. 20, 1827; and d. Sept. 5, 1837.
- 52—VI. SUSAN BECKETT⁶, bapt. March 17, 1805; m. Alfred R. Brooks Feb. 19, 1831; and d. April 28, 1834.
- 53—VII. MARIA RUTH⁶, bapt. June 13, 1814; m., first, Henry Russell Sept. 19, 1830; he d. July 28, 1857; and she m., second, Thorpe Fisher Oct. 10, 1860.
- 54—VIII. CHRISTOPHER⁶, b. about 1822; d. young.
- 55—IX. MARGARET⁶, b. about 1824; d. young.

WILL OF JOHN BAYLY.

The will of John Bayly of Newbury was proved in court at Salisbury 13: 2: 1652. The following copy was taken from the record in the Norfolk County Deeds, volume I, leaf 15, the original being missing.

The 28th of y^e 8th m^o (1651)

This is y^e laft will: of John Bayly fen: being on his fick bed hee being yett in his right minde & fences

ffirft I giue vnto my Sonne John Bayly my houle & land lijng & being in y^e Towne of Salifbury during his life; & after my fonnes death his second Sonne Joseph Bayly is to enioy it & if Joseph doth not live to enioy it, then his younger brother is to enioy it, And when Joseph Bayly or his younger brother cometh to enioy this land he is to pay to his eldest brother John Bayly the some of forty pounds as his Grandfathers guift And I do likewise make my sonne John Bayly sole Executo^r of all that ever I have only my Executo^r is to pay to my wyfe his mother y^e some

of fix pounds a yeare duering hir life pvided the cometh over hither to New-england, likewise my Executo^r is to pay to my sonne Robert fueteene pounds pvided also he come over hither to New-england likewise my Executo^r is to pay to my Daughters his sisters y^e some of Tenn pounds a peece pvided they come over hither to new-england butt in cafe they doe not come over hither butt doe fende by any melsenger for their portions, they are to haue fiue shillings a peece for their portions whither sonne or daughter, & all these somes are to bee payed according as it can bee raifed out of my land & stocke & likewise it is to bee pay'd to every one of them according as y^e Executo^r & the overseers shall see cause, And farther my Executo^r is to pay for y^e passages of those y^t doe come over hither, of them whither it bee wyfe or childerem, or any of them, And farther I doe giue to my Sonne John Baylys Childeren either of them a young beaft as foone as maybee wth conveniency, & my Sonne their father is to breed these beafts for eve[r]y of his Childeren till these beafts groeth to cowes or Oxen, & then the children are to haue the proffit of them And I doe make my brother John Emery fen of Nubery & M^r Thomas Bradbury of Salifbury overseers to see as this to bee performed In wittness herof I doe sett to my hand y^e day, & yeare aboute written

Wittness herof This is y^e marke (J b.) of
william Ilfley Jn^o Bayly Senior:

John Emry Jun:

likewise I doe giue to ||willi|| Huntingtons wyfe & childeren y^t houle & land y^t I bought of vallentine Rowell & do desier my overseers to see it made good to hir & hir childeren

NOTE.

Stephen Andrews of Lynn and wife Bethiah sell, in 1701, lot in Swampscott, in Lynn, which he bought in 1698, when he was of Hingham. Jedediah Andrews and Benjamin Andrews were witnesses to the conveyance of 1698.—*Registry of deeds.*

NOTES.

Elizabeth Andrews of Marblehead married Ephraim Cross of Salem March 19, 1767.

Durenda Andrews married Jemmy Lee, both of Marblehead, July 18, 1776.

Deborah Andrews married Charles Foster, both of Marblehead, Jan. 11, 1772.

Samuel Andrews of Marblehead married Hannah Chapel Jan. 21, 1772.

Ann Andrews married Stephen Ragland, both of Marblehead, March 28, 1775.

Susanna Andrews married John Witham, both of Marblehead, Dec. 11, 1777.

George Andrews married Mrs. Mary Bridges, both of Marblehead, Dec. 8, 1787.

Hannah Andrew married John Lewis, both of Marblehead, Nov. 30, 1788.

—*Marblehead town records.*

John Andrews of Marblehead, gentleman, 1747; wife Sarah sells estate of Capt. John Breed, 1747; administration granted on his estate Feb. 4, 1750; wife Sarah survived him. Their son John, a minor, over fourteen years old, in 1751.

Administration granted on the estate of John Andrews of Marblehead May 4, 1752. His wife Mary survived him.

—*Probate records.*

John Andros of Lynn, laborer, bought house and land in Lynn, 1784.

William Andrews of Ipswich, fisherman, and wife Bethiah, 1795.

—*Registry of deeds.*

Stephen Andross married Esther Brown Sept. 10, 1765.

Mingo Andross married Mary Harris Dec. —, 1780.

Francis Andrews married Elizabeth Bulgurs Sept. 21, 1783; and they had a son Francis born April 15, 1785.

Rev. John Andrews lived in Newburyport, and by his wife Margaret the following children were born: Edward Wigglesworth, born Aug. 2, 1790; Margaret Hill born Oct. 28, 1792; Hannah Richmond, born Feb. 26, 1795; died Nov. 24, 1797; John, born Nov. 25, 1797.

—*Newburyport town records.*

Lilburn Andrews of Topsfield published to Hulda Town of Andover May 2, 1781.

Lilborn Andrews married Sarah Huse of Andover March 22, 1789.

—*Andover town records.*

A child of Asa Andrews born Aug. 23, 1799.—*Hamilton town records.*

Bethiah, daughter of Stephen and Bethiah Andrews, born May 26, 1699.

Mary Andrews married Christopher Batten, both of Lynn, April 12, 1739.

John Androse, a stranger, published to Elizabeth Pappoon of Lynn May 15, 1785.

—*Lynn town records.*

Abigail Andros of Boxford married Nathaniel Tyler, jr., of Methuen Feb. 22, 1770.—*Methuen town records.*

Mrs. Sally Andrews of Newbury married Abraham Shaw of Kensington, N. H., Feb. 29, 1808.—*Newbury town records.*

Rebecca Andrews married John Thomas Sept. 15, 1747.—*Middleton town records.*

Daniel Andrews married Susanna Choate Jan. 11, 1781.

Hannah Andrews married William Butler, jr., April 5, 1739 (published March 22, 1738).

Rachel Andrews published to James Colman Jan. 11, 1733.

Elizabeth Andrews died Sept. 7, 1733, aged twenty.

Widow Abigail Andrews published to Nathaniel Chapman July 23, 1752.

Andrew, son of Scipio, baptized Oct. 1, 1750.

James, son of John and Mary Andrews, baptized Nov. 13, 1763.

Mary, daughter of John, 3d, and Mary Andrews, baptized May 26, 1751.

Sons of John, jr., and Mary Andrews, baptized: Daniel, Nov. 17, 1754; Jonathan, Dec. 19, 1756.

Samuel, son of George and Sarah Andrews, baptized April 29, 1753.

Benjamin and Nathan Poland, sons of Abigail Andrews baptized (Essex) Dec. 4, 1737.

Mary Andrews married Samuel Fairfield April 6, 1777.

Amaziah Andrews married Sally Burnham Nov. 3, 1782.

William Andrews married Bethiah Andrews Nov. 28, 1782.

Jacob Andrews married Lucy Burnham Oct. 16, 1763.

Elizabeth Andrews married Oliver Emerton Oct. 23, 1783.

Mary Andrews married Jonathan Marshall Oct. 17, 1784.

Jonathan Andrews married Rebecca Andrews Aug. 18, 1785.

James Andrews, jr., married Lucy Pearson July 15, 1788.

William Andrews married Agnes Polard (published Nov. 20, 1725), in Ipswich; and had the following children baptized there: Agnes, July 16, 1727 (baptized in Gloucester July 26, 1730?); and Susanna, Dec. 7, 1729.

Isaac Andrews married Lucy Perkins (published Aug. 10, 1754); and had a son Isaac, baptized Nov. 16, 1755.

Isaac Andrews married Deborah Burnam April 10, 1755.

Widow Elizabeth Andrews published to Ebenezer Parsons of Gloucester Aug. 29, 1754.

John Andrews published to widow Mary Craft Sept. 2, 1757.

Stephen Andrews published to Mehitable Foster Feb. 25, 1764.

Hannah Andrews published to William Goldsmith June 23, 1774.

Daniel Andrews died in a foreign land in April or May, 1799, aged nineteen.

—*Ipswich town records.*

SALEM, January 17.

Captain Chapman, in a Schooner, belonging to this Place, is cast away on the Coast of New-Jersey, on his Passage to North Carolina; the Vessel lost, but the greatest Part of the Cargo saved.

—*Essex Gazette, Jan. 10-17, 1769.*

Timothy Ayer (No. 141, page 150). Cross out "*See below (141)*;" and add: "of New Salem, N. H., husbandman, 1763."

Lt. John Andrews (*Antiquarian*, volume III, page 97) died April 20, 1708, instead of 1702. His wife was probably daughter of Stephen Jordan of Newbury.

QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.
Answers are solicited.

314. Wanted, ancestry of Mary Bodwell who married Timothy Merrick, Methuen, Mass., Dec. 5, 1728. A. E. B.

St. Paul, Minn.

315. MOWER. Proof wanted that Samuel Mower, born September 26, 1689, died in Worcester, Mass., May 8, 1760, is or is not the Samuel Mower born in Lynn, Mass., September 26, 1689, same date as above. This Samuel Mower of Lynn was the son of Samuel and Joanna Mower, and the grandson of Richard Mower who came from England in the *Blessing* in 1635. EPHRAIM MOWER.

South Norwalk, Conn.

ANSWERS.

161. John Butler, son of Philip and Ruth Butler, was born in Newburyport Sept. 11, 1781. Jane Brookings, daughter of Joseph and Jane Brookings, was born in Newbury June 7, 1781.—*Ed.*

249. Abigail Tarring who married Enoch Boynton in 1771, was born in Manchester May 13, 1738, being daughter of John and Abigail (Lee) Tarring. The parents were married in Manchester Jan. 1, 1729-30.—*Ed.*

EDITORIAL.

This number completes volume four of *The Essex Antiquarian*. There have been published during the year the wills proved in Essex county from 1650 to 1652; the gravestone inscriptions in the town of Boxford before 1800; the genealogies of families from Appleton to Babbidge; the record of the Essex county Revolutionary soldiers and sailors from Babbidge to Bacon; abstracts of the old Norfolk county records, 1663 and 1664; Salem quarterly court records and files from 1641 to 1643; and miscellaneous genealogical notes from the records from Allen to Andrews.

INDEX TO SURNAMES.

- Aars, 145.
 Abbot, 3, 14, 49, 128, 163, 176.
 Abbott, 93, 95, 96, 144.
 Aborn, 159.
 Adams, 5, 20, 24, 29, 37, 49, 81, 83, 95, 96, 128, 158, 188.
 Addes, 186.
 Addies, 187.
 Addis, 89, 126.
 Adkinson, 81, 95.
 Aers, 145.
 Ahheayrs, 145.
 Ahheire, 145.
 Aier, 145.
 Aiere, 145.
 Aiers, 145.
 Air, 145.
 Aires, 145.
 Airt, 145.
 Akinson, 81.
 Alderman, 23, 185.
 Alderton, 157.
 Alen, 62.
 Alexander, 158.
 Aley, 48, 77.
 Alford, 18, 59.
 Alin, 31.
 Allen, 4, 14, 15, 24, 26, 28, 31, 32, 34, 38, 43, 46-48, 56, 61-64, 79, 89, 90, 128, 136, 146, 152, 153, 160, 187, 192.
 Allerton, 24.
 Alley, 36, 48, 68, 77, 79, 80, 84, 85, 94.
 Alleyne, 14.
 Alice, 95.
 Allin, 10, 11, 13, 43-47, 79, 108, 139.
 Alling, 31.
 Allinwood, 95.
 Allison, 95.
 Allott, 95.
 Almy, 95.
 Alsob, 95.
 Amadown, 95.
 Ambros, 12.
 Ambrose, 95.
 Ambross, 10, 46, 110.
 Ambulet, 111.
 Ame, 127.
 Ames, 49, 56, 93-95, 102, 104, 107, 111, 120, 126, 155, 159, 182, 183.
 Amey, 127.
 Amlet, 111.
 Amlett, 111.
 Amme, 127.
 Ammy, 127.
 Amory, 127, 128, 151.
 Amulet, 111.
 Amulett, 111.
 Amy, 127.
 Anchenter, 95.
 Anderson, 128, 144, 156, 157.
 Anderton, 128, 150, 156, 157.
 Andrew, 159.
 Andrew, 191.
 Andrews, 27, 80, 92, 96, 97, 101, 102, 118, 126, 131, 134, 143, 144, 157-159, 170, 171, 176, 187, 190-192.
 Andros, 110, 191.
 Androse, 159, 191.
 Andross, 159, 191.
 Annable, 29.
 Annis, 128.
 Anson, 6.
 Antram, 153.
 Antrim, 100.
 Antrum, 162, 169.
 Apelton, 1.
 Apleton, 1.
 Appelton, 1.
 Appleton, 1-6, 21, 26-30, 63, 90, 176, 192.
 Appulton, 1.
 Archard, 33.
 Archer, 10, 33-37, 62, 95, 189.
 Ares, 145.
 Aries, 145.
 Armetag, 60, 89, 123, 124, 153, 185.
 Armetage, 23, 24, 59, 60, 123, 153, 185, 186.
 Armitage, 117.
 Armytage, 117, 187.
 Arnall, 12.
 Arnes, 127.
 Artchard, 33.
 Arwin, 112.
 Asby, 56.
 Ash, 13.
 Ashbee, 56.
 Ashbey, 56.
 Ashbie, 56.
 Ashby, 56-58, 99, 100.
 Ashbye, 56.
 Ashley, 24, 60, 89, 124.
 Askew, 15.
 Aslet, 25, 145.
 Aslett, 153.
 Asten, 120.
 Astin, 120.
 Astine, 120.
 Asting, 120.
 Aston, 120.
 Atkins, 75, 76, 90.
 Atkinson, 19, 81-84, 127, 128, 159.
 Atkinson, 81.
 Atkison, 81.
 Attwood, 106.
 Atwell, 68.
 Atwood, 106, 107.
 Austen, 120.
 Austin, 120-122, 133.
 Austines, 63.
 Auston, 120.
 Austone, 120.
 Averil, 129.
 Averell, 95, 96, 129, 133, 134.
 Averhill, 129.
 Averil, 129, 131.
 Averill, 96, 128-134, 160, 176.
 Avery, 95, 125, 129, 186.
 Axey, 153, 185.
 Ayer, 32, 64, 80, 91, 96, 139, 141, 145-150, 172-175, 182, 192.
 Ayeres, 145.
 Ayers, 44, 141, 145.
 Ayhaire, 145.
 Ayre, 182.
 Ayre, 145.
 Ayres, 145.
 Babadge, 188.
 Babbadg, 188.
 Babbage, 188.
 Babbidge, 105, 188, 189, 192.
 Babbig, 105, 188.
 Babson, 14, 24, 89, 105.
 Bachelder, 105.
 Bacheldor, 105.
 Bacheldore, 105.
 Bacheller, 28, 105.
 Bachellor, 105.
 Bachelor, 105, 106.
 Bachilder, 106.
 Bachlor, 106.
 Backer, 106.
 Backleyst, 106.
 Bacon, 17, 19-21, 40, 49, 106, 107, 124, 178, 192.
 Badcock, 159.
 Bagly, 12.
 Bailey, 64, 80, 82, 93, 104, 155.
 Baker, 3, 29, 80, 89, 105, 111, 123, 127, 137.
 Balch, 32, 123, 155, 156.
 Baley, 124.
 Ball, 15.
 Ballard, 144, 153, 156.

- Balsdin, 187.
 Bancke, 124.
 Bancroft, 32, 152.
 Bapsene, 117.
 Bapsone, 117.
 Barber, 24, 124, 185, 186.
 Barick, 117.
 Barker, 7, 8, 33, 49-51, 88, 118, 122, 170.
 Barlow, 25.
 Barn—, 77.
 Barnard, 11, 29, 109, 138, 155, 156.
 Barnes, 10, 11, 13, 44, 46, 111, 126, 186, 187, 189.
 Barnet, 13, 78.
 Barnett, 13, 43-46.
 Barney, 23, 59-61, 89, 185.
 Barns, 10, 140.
 Barradg, 185.
 Barrett, 117, 118, 138.
 Barsham, 12.
 Bartall, 59, 186.
 Bartholomew, 23, 24, 58, 60, 89, 185, 187.
 Bartlet, 13.
 Bartlett, 13, 16, 47, 64, 80.
 Bartoll, 62.
 Barton, 62, 137.
 Bassett, 84.
 Batchelder, 48, 131, 133, 160.
 Batcheller, 10-12.
 Batchler, 185.
 Batchlor, 60.
 Bateman, 189.
 Batt, 10, 44, 112, 154.
 Batten, 191.
 Batter, 18, 23, 59-62, 99, 125, 153, 162, 169, 184.
 Bayley, 84, 155.
 Baylie, 11.
 Bayly, 43, 44, 154, 190.
 Beal, 143, 158.
 Bear, 14.
 Bearld, 137.
 Beauchamp, 125.
 Beck, 30, 76.
 Becket, 188, 189.
 Beckford, 36, 90, 132, 134.
 Bedle, 109.
 Beech, 104.
 Beecher, 160.
 Belcher, 162, 165.
 Belknap, 64, 96, 144, 146-148, 187.
 Belknap, 187.
 Bell, 48, 158.
 Bellingam, 187.
 Bellingham, 25, 26, 138, 152.
 Ben—, 13.
 Bennett, 24.
 Bentley, 187.
 Berncham, 123.
 Bernard, 171.
 Berry, 4.
 Bertram, 167.
 Besom, 91.
 Biasone, 13.
 Bickford, 35, 137.
 Biggs, 9.
 Biley, 154.
 Birdsall, 64.
 Bishop, 114, 129, 136, 184.
 Bishopp, 124.
 Black, 51.
 Blackleach, 61, 89, 153.
 Blackleech, 60, 89.
 Blair, 151.
 Blaisdell, 134, 148.
 Blake, 10.
 Blakleech, 59, 184.
 Blanchard, 138.
 Blancherd, 123.
 Blanchet, 185.
 Blanchett, 185.
 Blasdal, 109.
 Blasdale, 11, 139.
 Blay, 159.
 Blesdale, 44, 79, 108, 111.
 Bly, 164.
 Blydon, 91.
 Blye, 14.
 Blyth, 91.
 Boardman, 6, 144.
 Bodwell, 95, 128, 192.
 Boice, 85.
 Boland, 36.
 Bolton, 158.
 Bond, 105, 106.
 Bonquet, 15.
 Bootman, 40.
 Bort, 58.
 Bound, 126.
 Bourne, 185.
 Boursy, 137.
 Bowdish, 58, 59.
 Bowditch, 29, 147, 176.
 Bowen, 68, 123.
 Bowlin, 36.
 Bowtell, 182.
 Bowtell, 182.
 Boyce, 14.
 Boyes, 88.
 Boynton, 93, 192.
 Boyse, 153.
 Brad, 95, 102.
 Bradbury, 5, 10, 11, 13, 14, 43, 44, 46, 77, 79, 108-110, 113, 139, 154, 155, 190.
 Bradford, 31, 131, 159.
 Bradley, 80, 83, 139, 148, 150, 172, 175.
 Bradstreet, 12, 13, 58, 88, 90, 96.
 Bray, 30.
 Bread, 102.
 Breade, 102.
 Breed, 31, 68, 79, 191.
 Brewer, 106.
 Brickett, 128, 174.
 Bridges, 35, 60, 126, 191.
 Bridges, 60, 124, 185.
 Brigham, 174.
 Bristo, 11.
 Britton, 21, 100.
 Broadstreet, 61.
 Brocke, 8.
 Brodstreet, 125, 152, 184, 187.
 Bromfield, 38.
 Brookhouse, 36.
 Brookings, 192.
 Brooks, 190.
 Broughton, 26.
 Brown, 11-14, 19, 21, 26, 27, 34, 46-48, 51, 78, 89, 95, 96, 98, 110, 118, 128, 130, 139, 140, 144, 155, 165, 191.
 Browne, 12, 19, 22, 34, 44, 46, 58-60, 78, 79, 89, 110, 123, 124, 128, 155, 184.
 Brownestis, 137.
 Bruer, 140, 187.
 Bryant, 120.
 Bucknam, 16.
 Buffington, 35, 91.
 Buffum, 102, 143, 168.
 Bulfinch, 90, 184.
 Bulgers, 191.
 Bullard, 90.
 Bullfinch, 24.
 Bullflower, 124.
 Bullock, 90, 153, 164, 187.
 Bunyan, 181.
 Burbank, 106, 165.
 Burcham, 184.
 Burcher, 61.
 Burchum, 63.
 Buriott, 185.
 Burn, 38.
 Burnam, 40, 157, 158, 192.
 Burnham, 3, 47, 95, 112, 191, 192.
 Burnside, 91.
 Burroughs, 15, 18.
 Burt, 58, 185.
 Burton, 186.
 Busgutt, 153.
 Buswell, 10, 12, 13, 45, 46, 78, 108-111.
 Butler, 32, 64, 94, 127, 191, 192.
 Bitten, 126, 139, 141, 143.
 Button, 89, 140-142.
 Buxton, 167.
 Bwodsell, 187.
 Bylie, 12.
 Byrne, 105, 106.
 Byron, 151.
 Cabot, 163, 169.
 Cain, 165.
 Calderon, 152.
 Caldwell, 160, 174.
 Calef, 146.
 Calkin, 185.
 Calley, 137.
 Calliom, 94.
 Callum, 102, 157.
 Cally, 137.
 Campbell, 35.
 Cane, 137.
 Canterbury, 153.
 Cantlebury, 62, 152.
 Capen, 1.
 Carlisle, 20.
 Carleton, 51, 143, 173, 175, 188.
 Carlton, 149, 172.
 Carnes, 32, 80.
 Carr, 10, 46, 60, 77, 108, 111, 154.
 Carre, 46, 78.
 Carter, 12, 13, 18, 44-46, 78, 139, 188.
 Cary, 23.
 Cass, 10.
 Caudre, 153.
 Cavendish, 156.
 Cawdre, 153.
 Cawkin, 124.
 Chadwell, 126.
 Chadwick, 51, 52, 94, 126.
 Chaffy, 23.
 Challis, 11, 78, 79, 109, 114, 139, 154.
 Chandler, 13, 93, 128, 155.
 Chapel, 191.
 Chapman, 23, 101, 162, 191, 192.
 Chappleman, 101.
 Charles I., 177, 178, 180.
 Charles II., 115, 116.
 Charlotte, Queen, 171.
 Chase, 9, 12, 15, 16, 32, 48, 112, 144, 145, 147, 174, 175.
 Chateaubriand, 152.
 Checkley, 10.
 Cheever, 35, 101.
 Chelfey, 123.
 Cheney, 12, 114, 127, 128.

- Chetfield, 176.
 Chickering, 136.
 Chipman, 31.
 Choate, 29, 40, 191.
 Chub, 24.
 Chubb, 23, 24, 186, 187.
 Chuesdee, 107.
 Church, 13, 116.
 Churchman, 185.
 Clark, 6, 23, 30, 59, 62, 84, 117, 124, 134, 156, 167, 182, 184, 186.
 Clarke, 3, 117, 125, 141, 176.
 Clay, 186, 187.
 Clemens, 132.
 Clement, 12, 81, 82, 139-143, 145-147, 170.
 Clements, 139, 141, 143, 175.
 Clifford, 14, 155, 160.
 Cliford, 10.
 Clough, 10, 11, 44-46, 77-79.
 Coale, 185.
 Cobbet, 126, 154.
 Cobbett, 126, 186.
 Cobham, 43-46, 77.
 Cock, 23.
 Cocker, 90.
 Cockraine, 62.
 Codnam, 44, 153.
 Coffin, 13, 16, 81, 82.
 Coffyn, 11, 140.
 Coggan, 153.
 Coggs, 112.
 Cogswell, 5, 28, 30, 95, 96, 128, 129, 177.
 Coker, 31.
 Colbey, 174.
 Colborne, 24.
 Colby, 10, 11, 109, 128, 149, 154.
 Colcord, 80, 96, 146.
 Coldam, 123.
 Cole, 89, 137, 156.
 Cole—, 77.
 Colebie, 43, 44, 78.
 Coleby, 12, 79.
 Coleman, 12, 76.
 Coles, 81.
 Colever, 125.
 Collby, 108, 139.
 Collecott, 152.
 Collener, 185.
 Collings, 60, 129.
 Collins, 13, 88, 110, 123, 145, 153, 168, 184.
 Colman, 191.
 Cols, 11.
 Comins, 59.
 Compton, 140, 143, 175.
 Connant, 123, 185.
 Conner, 108-110.
 Cook, 34, 61, 89, 156, 161, 163.
 Cooke, 59, 162.
 Copley, 20.
 Corley, 140.
 Corline, 147.
 Corlis, 139-143.
 Corliss, 127, 147, 172.
 Cornèille, 178.
 Cornell, 127.
 Corwin, 58, 61, 116.
 Cosins, 141.
 Cotta, 89, 125, 153, 168.
 Cottell, 10, 11, 77, 78, 109, 111.
 Cotten, 12, 24, 59, 189.
 Cottle, 10, 79, 109.
 Cotton, 93, 155.
 Couch, 83.
 Coullman, 12.
 Courtis, 30.
 Cox, 12, 95, 169.
 Coxe, 11.
 Craft, 192.
 Cragg, 160.
 Cram, 11.
 Cranch, 20.
 Crane, 1.
 Croad, 58.
 Croade, 162, 168.
 Crocker, 28.
 Crookshanks, 14.
 Crosby, 144.
 Crose, 74.
 Cross, 74, 75, 82, 191.
 Crosse, 26, 75.
 Crowninshield, 91, 189.
 Crumwell, 125, 186.
 Cummings, 38, 48.
 Cummins, 48.
 Currier, 10, 11, 13, 44, 45, 81, 83, 182.
 Curtese, 185.
 Curtise, 185.
 Curwen, 90, 168.
 Curwin, 124.
 Cushing, 52, 155.
 Cutler, 76.
 Cutter, 105.
 Cutting, 123.
 Daland, 176.
 Dalebar, 89, 123.
 Dallabar, 124, 185.
 Dallebar, 186.
 Dalton, 156.
 Dalton, 9-12, 32.
 Dane, 27.
 Danforth, 128.
 Daniel, 17, 38.
 Daniels, 100, 128.
 Davenport, 23, 24, 58, 60, 99, 123, 185.
 David, 85.
 Davis, 12, 13, 38, 56, 80, 96, 110, 112, 118, 124, 139-143, 147, 159, 165, 175.
 Dawson, 137, 158.
 Day, 6, 47.
 Deacon, 58, 59, 123.
 Deakin, 58, 63, 182.
 Deakins, 20.
 Deale, 139, 143.
 Dean, 35, 57, 76.
 Deareborne, 12.
 Dearebourn, 11.
 Deareing, 137.
 Dearling, 137.
 Deland, 127.
 Demazer, 128.
 Denison, 146.
 Dennis, 3.
 Derby, 36, 81, 90, 91.
 Dering, 13.
 Devoreaux, 123.
 Devoreux, 59, 123, 186.
 Devorix, 62, 89.
 Devorix, 59, 62.
 Devorux, 124.
 Dexter, 24, 59, 61, 62, 123, 126, 153, 186.
 Dick, 117.
 Dicke, 117.
 Dickerson, 134.
 Dickison, 13, 43, 44, 111.
 Dicks, 123.
 Dixie, 24, 186.
 Dod, 34.
 Dodge, 3, 27, 48, 52, 79, 98, 105, 106, 131, 160.
 Dole, 138.
 Doliver, 124.
 Dolliver, 20, 104.
 Done, 48.
 Dorman, 53.
 Dou, 11.
 Doue, 11, 143, 154.
 Douse, 187.
 Dove, 33.
 Dow, 12, 139, 140, 143, 148, 160, 175.
 Dowling, 89.
 Downeing, 88.
 Downes, 2.
 Downing, 23, 31, 58, 61, 98, 99, 123, 125, 184, 185.
 Downs, 61.
 Drake, 9.
 Driver, 89, 126, 185, 190.
 Dryden, 178.
 Dudley, 9, 43-46, 75, 111, 154, 187.
 Dumer, 185.
 Dummer, 11, 95, 139, 154.
 Dunstan, 58.
 Dunston, 140.
 Duston, 148.
 Dutch, 3, 24, 123, 125.
 Dwinell, 132.
 Dynn, 169.
 Dyson, 27.
 Eaborne, 61, 89, 124, 153.
 Eaire, 145.
 Eairs, 145.
 Eames, 53, 94, 104, 111, 126, 159.
 Eams, 53, 95, 155.
 Eares, 145.
 Easman, 13, 14.
 Eastman, 10, 13, 43-46, 77-80, 108, 112, 139, 155, 160.
 Easty, 24, 125.
 Eaton, 11-13, 45, 53, 77-79, 108, 109, 111, 112, 139, 142, 143, 149, 175.
 Eayer, 145.
 Eayr, 145.
 Eayre, 145.
 Eburne, 124.
 Edmonds, 58, 105, 106.
 Edward, 89.
 Edwards, 58-60, 63, 89, 125, 185, 186.
 Eires, 145.
 Ela, 29, 150, 174.
 Eliot, 15, 77.
 Elkins, 34.
 Ellery, 187.
 Ellthrop, 74.
 Ellinwood, 56.
 Elliott, 23, 108.
 Ellis, 147.
 Ellwell, 61.
 Elwell, 47, 118.
 Elwood, 24, 125.
 Emerey, 153.
 Emerson, 55, 82, 139, 142, 143, 148, 149, 175.
 Emerton, 189, 192.
 Emery, 12, 23, 64, 89, 94, 96, 114, 123, 154, 190.
 Emlett, 111.
 Emmons, 30.
 Emry, 190.
 Ems, 111.
 Endecott, 23, 58, 62, 88, 123, 125, 152, 154, 184, 185, 187.
 Endicott, 67, 98, 136.
 English, 166.
 Estick, 153.
 Estie, 124.
 Esto, 13.

- Estow, 11.
 Esty, 124.
 Evans, 128.
 Everard, 1.
 Everton, 38.
 Eyer, 12, 13, 139, 140.
 142, 143, 145, 175.
 Eyers, 139-141, 143, 145.
 Eyre, 145.
 Eyres, 145.
 Eys, 145.

 Fabens, 159.
 Fairbanks, 31.
 Fairfield, 3, 158, 191.
 Farington, 187.
 Farnam, 80.
 Farnum, 112, 122, 128,
 172.
 Farrington, 105.
 Fellows, 26.
 Felt, 21, 56, 98.
Ferdinand, King, 152.
 Fernald, 48.
 Feveryear, 18.
 ffane, 139.
 ffarum, 139.
 ffarr, 126.
 ffayrfield, 62, 185.
 ffelloes, 13, 45.
 ffelton, 61.
 ffifeild, 10, 12.
 ffishley, 185.
 ffisk, 123, 140, 186, 187.
 ffiske, 123, 141, 142, 186.
 ffitts, 12, 185.
 ffitz, 155.
 fflanders, 13, 45, 46, 78,
 79, 110, 111.
 ffletcher, 13, 108, 152.
 fflint, 89, 125.
 fflood, 185.
 ffogg, 10, 12, 123, 124,
 126, 153.
 ffoord, 137.
 ffoot, 61.
 ffote, 108.
 ffott, 13.
 fford, 140.
 ffoster, 24.
 ffowler, 10, 37, 109.
 ffoxcrofte, 184.
 ffreeze, 110.
 ffreind, 185.
 ffrench, 11, 13, 78, 79,
 108-110, 138, 139.
 ffrenche, 109.
 ffullar, 12.
 Field, 57.
 Fisher, 190.
 Fisk, 63, 105, 156.
 Fiske, 163.
 Fitch, 2, 58.
 Flanders, 77,
 Fletcher, 114, 127.
 Flint, 161, 163, 169.
 Flood, 185.
 Fogg, 80.
 Fosse, 128.
 Foster, 27, 28, 36, 38,
 53, 54, 63, 70, 91,
 120, 130, 133, 144,
 155, 156, 168, 183,
 191, 192.
 Fowle, 99.
 Francis, 105, 176.
 Franklin, 157.
 Freese, 82.
 Freeto, 30.
 French, 13, 110, 130,
 139, 144.
 Frost, 127, 144.
 Frye, 94, 106, 183, 184.
 Fullam, 184.
 Fuller, 154.
 Fullard, 118.
 Fuller, 27, 59, 118, 158.
 Gage, 59, 106, 132, 173.
 Gaines, 23, 134.
 Gale, 6, 30, 118.
 Ganson, 21.
 Gardener, 23, 60, 61, 89,
 124, 152, 153, 185.
 Gardiner, 151.
 Gardner, 30, 58, 90, 105,
 106, 123, 125, 162.
 Garford, 23, 24, 60, 123,
 184.
 Garland, 10-12.
 Gaskin, 168.
 Gatchell, 59.
 Gates, 106.
 Geanes, 123.
 Gedney, 17, 22, 23, 58,
 89, 100, 101, 164.
 Gell, 187.
 Gent, 59, 61, 62.
 George, 11, 95, 109.
George, 58, 89.
George I., 119.
George III., 171.
 Gerould, 160.
 Gerrish, 5, 154, 163, 168.
 Getchell, 13, 46, 79.
 Gibbs, 4, 163.
 Giddings, 6, 64.
 Gidney, 24, 58.
 Gilbert, 26.
 Gild, 141-143.
 Gilde, 141.
 Gile, 16, 141.
 Giles, 157.
 Gill, 10, 12, 78, 108, 109.
 Gillet, 99.
 Gillingham, 28, 98, 162.
 Gillman, 9.
 Gillo, 153.
 Girdler, 143.
 Glover, 1, 18, 19, 59-
 61, 89, 91, 143, 153,
 158, 162, 187.
 Goarding, 137.
 Godfrey, 152.
 Godfrey, 10, 89.
 Godsoe, 162.
 Goe, 109, 139.
 Goit, 62.
 Gold, 109, 110.
 Goldsmith, 13, 55, 59,
 185, 186, 192.
 Goldwyer, 113.
 Gole, 108.
 Goodale, 78, 124, 139.
 Goodall, 185.
 Goodell, 124, 185.
 Goodhue, 80, 111, 176.
 Gooding, 82.
 Goog, 153.
 Googe, 139.
 Goold, 123, 153, 185.
 Goose, 66.
 Gorden, 137.
 Gordin, 158.
 Gordon, 127.
 Gott, 153.
 Gouding, 137.
 Goue, 108.
 Gouge, 13.
 Gould, 8, 89, 92, 123,
 130, 135, 176.
 Goult, 59, 124.
 Goulte, 62.
 Gourding, 99, 137.
 Grafton, 66.
 Graim, 156.
 Grant, 14, 26.
 Graves, 59, 61, 79, 125,
 162, 166.
 Gray, 15, 31, 62, 90,
 104, 123, 124, 155,
 166, 173, 185.
 Greeley, 114.
 Grely, 10, 46, 77, 78,
 108.
 Green, 19, 95, 112, 150,
 159.
 Greene, 64.
 Greenleaf, 26, 55, 56,
 83, 95.
 Greenliff, 153.
 Greenough, 106, 152.
 Greensleet, 95, 130.
 Gregory, 39.
Gregory, Pope, 65.
 Grele, 13, 110.
 Griffin, 36, 89, 91, 140,
 157, 186.
 Griffyn, 78, 140, 143,
 175.
 Grisle, 118.
 Grover, 124.
 Gryffin, 11.
 Guild, 29.
 Guile, 139, 140, 142.
 Guillim, 81.
 Gunnerson, 35.
 Guppi, 59.
 Guppy, 59, 89, 123.
 Gutch, 124.
 Gutterson, 121.
 Gyll, 45, 46, 77.
 Hackatt, 13.
 Hackett, 187.
 Hadden, 154.
 Haddon, 43.
 Hadley, 80, 112.
 Haggatt, 110.
 Hale, 40, 70, 71, 82,
 83, 172.
 Hales, 40, 91.
 Hall, 9-12, 27, 43, 68,
 89, 114, 185.
 Halliock, 153.
 Hammon, 62.
 Hammond, 31.
 Hanford, 125.
 Hanfort, 58.
 Hanley, 159.
 Hanson, 48.
 Harbort, 89.
 Hardie, 139.
 Hardy, 60-62, 71, 107,
 123, 153.
 Haries, 24.
 Harker, 153.
 Harden, 112.
 Harp, 89.
 Harper, 24, 60, 61, 153.
 Harries, 123.
 Harriman, 71, 160.
 Harris, 12, 91, 121, 124,
 158, 173, 191.
 Harrison, 44, 154.
 Harrys, 60.
 Harson, 186.
 Hart, 32, 128.
 Hartshorn, 144.
 Harwood, 89, 123, 125.
 Hascall, 124.
 Haseltine, 38, 172, 173.
 Haselton, 13.
 Haskell, 64, 80.
 Haskoll, 117.
 Hasskol, 117.
 Hasskole, 117.
 Hasskoll, 117.
 Hastings, 127.
 Hathor, 61.
 Hathorn, 61.
 Hathorne, 23, 37, 58, 60,
 61, 88, 89, 99, 123-
 125, 152, 153, 166
 167, 184, 187.
 Haukins, 138.

- Hauxwell, 155.
Hauxworth, 10, 13, 43, 111.
Haven, 4, 144.
Hawes, 59, 89.
Hawkes, 14, 189.
Hawkins, 184, 187.
Hawks, 128.
Hawthorne, 183.
Hay, 58.
Haynes, 149.
Haythorne, 187.
Hayward, 167.
Hazen, 126, 144, 147, 150.
Headman, 165.
Heard, 44, 48, 111, 154.
Heath, 16, 48, 140-142.
Heberd, 171.
Hedges, 187.
Heines, 13.
Heires, 145.
Hely, 13.
Hemmingway, 68.
Henderson, 4, 156, 157.
Hendrick, 142, 143.
Hendricks, 120, 142.
Henfield, 100.
Henrick, 140, 141.
Henricks, 141.
Herrick, 30, 47.
Herskell, 48.
Hethersay, 186.
Hibbert, 95.
Hibbins, 138.
Hichens, 144.
Hickling, 151.
Hidding, 140.
Higginson, 77, 164.
Hill, 16, 58, 117, 153, 166, 185.
Hiller, 105.
Hilliard, 12, 14.
Hilton, 81.
Hobbs, 12, 48.
Hobson, 26.
Hodges, 34, 154, 162, 187.
Hodgkins, 30.
Holbrook, 16, 64.
Holdred, 43-45, 108, 110, 140, 141.
Holdredg, 141.
Holdrid, 111.
Holdridg, 142.
Holgrave, 59, 60, 89, 125, 153.
Holleock, 61.
Hollinworth, 59-62, 89, 123, 187.
Holliock, 60, 88, 89, 123, 125, 152, 184, 185.
Holliocke, 23, 58, 152, 187.
Holman, 156, 160, 167.
Holme, 60.
Holmes, 26, 167.
Holt, 111, 112, 128.
Holyocke, 124.
Holyoke, 2, 85.
Hood, 84, 132, 171.
Hook, 5, 43, 184.
Hooke, 154.
Hooper, 15, 32, 38, 63, 91.
Hooton, 29.
Hopkinson, 26.
Horne, 108, 153.
Horton, 118, 144.
Houlden, 187.
Hoult, 170.
Houlton, 165.
House, 80.
Hovey, 71, 130, 157, 160.
How, 6, 75, 102, 122, 132, 172.
Howard, 10, 57, 75, 123.
Howe, 60, 153.
Howlett, 130.
Hoyt, 10, 12, 13, 16, 32, 43-46, 78, 108-111, 139, 156.
Hoyte, 111.
Hubbard, 23, 27, 110, 124, 135.
Hubberd, 124, 126.
Hubbert, 153.
Hubert, 123, 153.
Hubert, 123.
Hudson, 89, 144.
Hughes, 47.
Hull, 67, 114.
Humphrey, 125, 153.
Humphreys, 23, 24, 56, 123, 153.
Hunt, 13.
Huntington, 13, 45, 109-111, 139, 190.
Huse, 122, 191.
Hussey, 11, 114.
Hutchings, 137.
Hutchins, 12, 48, 80, 139, 140, 142, 143, 146.
Hutchinson, 31, 33, 105, 106, 176.
Hyde, 153.
Hlslee, 10.
Hlsley, 10, 77, 111, 190.
Hlsly, 10, 13, 44, 45, 139.
Ingalls, 47, 187.
Ingals, 187.
Ingeram, 59, 60.
Ingers, 60.
Ingersall, 125.
Ingersoll, 32.
Ingerson, 124.
Ingerum, 123.
Inglis, 74.
Inkersall, 185.
Inkersell, 24, 89, 185, 186.
Inkerson, 124.
Ireson, 32.
Irving, 152.
Isaack, 1.
Isabella, Queen, 152.
Isbell, 60.
Ives, 34.
Jackman, 82.
Jackson, 26, 96, 128, 129, 137.
Jacobs, 1, 64, 157.
James, 31, 89, 125, 169.
Janes, 176.
Janison, 38.
Jaques, 85.
Jaquith, 127.
Jarvis, 57.
Jeffries, 33.
Jeggles, 23.
Jenison, 127.
Jenkins, 182.
Jennison, 165.
Jewet, 41.
Jewett, 30, 188.
Joab, 65.
Joans, 59, 124.
Johnson, 7, 8, 32, 58, 62, 84, 88-90, 93, 104, 124, 125, 127, 131, 147, 151, 153, 160, 167, 170.
Jones, 13, 108-110, 128, 165.
Jonson, 11, 12, 139, 142, 143, 175.
Joplin, 100.
Jordan, 192.
Joseph, 101.
Joy, 11, 12.
Kayne, 23.
Keans, 23.
Keasar, 59, 187.
Keies, 12.
Keine, 62.
Kelly, 23, 64, 104, 159.
Kempton, 169.
Kendall, 80.
Keney, 124.
Kenney, 131, 133.
Kent, 12, 76, 89, 139-142, 152.
Kentishbeer, 156.
Kenyon, 152.
Kerso, 158.
Kertland, 59.
Kettle, 23, 159.
Keyo, 158.
Keysa, 89.
Keysar, 24, 89.
Keyser, 59-61.
Kiene, 59.
Kieney, 123.
Kilborn, 43.
Killam, 79.
Killigroue, 137.
Kimbal, 8, 156.
Kimball, 8, 13, 30, 36, 56, 57, 71, 92-94, 96, 108, 126, 134, 149, 150, 155, 156, 159, 174.
King, 17, 18, 22, 24, 59-61, 91, 100, 164, 189.
Kinge, 90, 126, 187.
Kingsbury, 112, 146.
Kinsman, 29, 46, 71, 163.
Kitchen, 125, 168.
Kitfield, 15.
Knapp, 91.
Kneeland, 93.
Knight, 23, 24, 59, 60, 62, 82, 88, 89, 123-126, 184-186.
Knights, 34.
Knollman, 137.
Knople, 80.
Knowlton, 14, 84, 188.
Knox, 160.
Lad, 140, 142.
Ladd, 43, 44, 141, 149, 150.
Laighton, 187.
Lake, 31.
Lakeman, 28.
Lamb, 160.
Lambert, 18, 21, 22, 24, 59, 60, 62, 88, 123, 125, 153, 165, 185, 187.
Lamson, 28, 176.
Lancaster, 30.
Lander, 163.
Lankaster, 109, 110.
Largin, 138.
Larrimore, 165.
Laskin, 23.
Laud, 177.
Laughton, 79, 123.
Lave, 9.
Lawes, 97-99, 162, 166, 168.
Lawless, 20.
Lawrence, 159, 165.
Lawson, 184, 185.
Lawsun, 186.
Lawthrop, 184.
Layton, 60.
Leach, 123.
Leaver, 88.
Leavett, 159.

- Lechford, 66.
 Lee, 63, 191, 192.
 Leech, 59, 60, 123-125, 186.
 Leeues, 62.
 Leggett, 9.
 Legrow, 32.
 Leighton, 184.
 Leoman, 124.
 Leomon, 59.
 Leverett, 115.
 Lewes, 89.
 Lewis, 48, 62, 63, 68, 80, 153, 157, 165, 184, 191.
 Lightfoot, 89.
 Lightfoote, 184.
 Lightfoot, 134.
 Lightfoote, 60, 88, 126.
 Lilford, 141.
 Linford, 123.
 Linford, 140.
 Linforth, 140.
 Linsay, 170.
 Linsey, 24.
 Linzee, 151.
 Liscomb, 57.
 Littellale, 141.
 Little, 36, 67, 82, 83, 105, 127, 128, 147.
 Littleale, 141, 142.
 Littlefield, 144.
 Littlehale, 141-143.
 Lock, 105, 106.
 Locke, 160.
 Lockhart, 152.
 Longley, 126, 182, 186.
 Lord, 10, 60, 75, 90, 99, 111, 123, 138, 146, 161-164, 184.
 Loring, 127.
 Lothrop, 123, 126.
 Lougee, 176.
 Louthrope, 185.
 Lovejoy, 120.
 Lovell, 81.
 Lovering, 28, 131.
 Lovett, 23.
 Lovewell, 183, 184.
 Low, 47.
 Lowder, 35.
 Lowell, 64, 118.
 Lowle, 154.
 Luckin, 59.
 Luff, 24, 89.
 Lull, 148, 160.
 Lunt, 84, 105, 157.
 Luscomb, 18, 19, 22.
 Lushima, 167.
 Lyde, 89.
 Macey, 186.
 MacFarlan, 85.
 Mackenzie, 134.
 Mackhard, 47.
 Mackintire, 19, 173.
 MacMillan, 16.
 Macy, 10, 11, 46, 78, 111, 114, 115, 155.
 Madcy, 62.
 Maddox, 153.
 Madox, 184.
 Mahonie, 153.
 Mahony, 123.
 Main, 24.
 Malvin, 183.
 Mancy, 34.
 Manning, 99, 118, 137.
 Manough, 147.
 Mansfield, 47, 84, 153, 160, 162, 164.
 Marble, 170, 173.
 March, 12.
 Marden, 24.
 Marian, 9, 10.
 Mariotti, 152.
 Marks, 188.
 Marshall, 58, 60, 61, 123, 144, 192.
 Marston, 10, 12, 21-24, 56, 91, 97, 100, 101, 162, 166, 185, 188.
 Martin, 63, 77, 114, 144, 148.
 Martine, 137.
 Martyn, 11-13, 44, 45, 77, 78, 108-110, 139, 140.
 Mascoll, 153, 188.
Masconomet, 7.
 Mason, 162, 164, 165, 188.
 Massey, 15, 35, 59, 123, 149, 187.
 Massie, 124, 184.
 Massy, 23, 60, 89, 123, 125, 185.
 Maston, 126.
 Masury, 34.
 Mather, 37, 127.
 Mathes, 127.
 Mathew, 123, 153.
 Mattuce, 62.
 Maule, 23, 162, 163, 165-168.
 Maury, 60.
 Mavacke, 24.
 Maverick, 59.
 Maverik, 60, 123.
 Maxwell, 15.
 McIntire, 57, 98.
 Meacom, 118.
 Mead, 59.
 Means, 27.
 Mears, 188.
 Meek, 159.
 Meller, 125.
 Menzies, 166.
 Mercer, 140.
 Meriam, 102.
 Meriel, 72.
 Merriam, 16.
 Merrick, 192.
 Merrie, 12.
 Merrifield, 28.
 Merrill, 14, 82.
 Merry, 12.
 Messer, 150.
 Middleton, 127.
 Mighell, 88.
 Mighill, 3, 88, 150.
 Miller, 79.
 Millard, 154.
 Millet, 35, 36.
 Millner, 125.
 Millward, 89, 124.
 Milton, 178.
 Minns, 159.
 Mirick, 81, 157.
 Mitchell, 148.
 Mitchell, 172.
 Molière, 152, 178.
 Molton, 89, 121, 124, 187.
 Monday, 154.
 Monday, 111.
 Moody, 60, 81, 124, 165, 182.
 Moore, 133, 134.
 More, 59, 90, 124, 125.
 Morgaine, 142.
 Morgan, 28, 46, 56.
 Morgan, 142.
 Morong, 57.
 Morrell, 154.
 Morrill, 12, 13, 45, 46, 77-79, 108, 130, 156.
 Morrison, 128, 150.
 Morse, 83, 173.
 Morss, 77.
 Mortimer, 80.
 Moses, 59.
 Moulton, 10-12, 16, 23, 31, 60, 80, 96, 112, 130.
 Mountney, 1.
 Mower, 159, 176, 192.
 Moyce, 113, 138.
 Mudd, 137.
 Mudgett, 109, 110, 139.
 Mulicken, 32.
 Murford, 12.
 Murray, 151.
 Muzzey, 82.
 Muzzie, 75.
 Neal, 34, 62.
 Neale, 97, 161, 162, 164-168.
 Neave, 62.
Ned, 89.
 Needham, 32, 36.
 Needom, 102.
 Needum, 184.
 Neff, 140.
 Neland, 130.
 Nelson, 26.
 Nevins, 122.
 Newland, 123.
 Newman, 172.
 Nichols, 132, 133, 169.
 Nicholson, 185.
 Nicholas, 124.
 Nickoson, 185.
 Nicols, 109.
 Nixon, 106.
 Norden, 68.
 Norman, 17, 19, 59, 89, 90, 123, 125, 159.
 Norris, 36, 89, 126.
 North, 11, 12, 139.
 Northende, 26.
 Norton, 5, 13, 37, 62, 75, 80, 88, 108-110, 126, 185.
 Norway, 137.
 Norwood, 158.
 Nowell, 88, 97, 100, 101, 106.
 Noyce, 13.
 Noyes, 61, 82, 83.
 Nud, 11.
 Nudd, 12.
 Nulson, 26.
 Nurce, 123.
 Nurse, 126, 135, 136.
 Nutford, 187.
 Ober, 48, 156, 160.
 O'Brien, 91.
 Oddensell, 89, 153.
 Oddingsall, 60, 61.
 Oddingsells, 59.
 Oddingsall, 60.
 Odiorne, 4.
 O'Hara, 177.
 Oliver, 2, 137, 171.
 Ollerton, 24.
 Olliver, 24, 61, 123, 124, 187.
 O'Mahonie, 185.
 Omahonie, 153.
 Omohoine, 185.
 Ormsbie, 45.
 Ormsby, 10, 45.
 Orne, 57, 90, 91.
 Orsment, 170.
 Osborn, 37.
 Osborne, 123.
 Osgood, 3, 13, 33, 37, 45, 46, 77, 110, 111, 139, 146, 155, 156, 170, 188.
 Oston, 120.
 Otley, 89, 186.
 Ottle, 186.

- Ottler, 123.
 Otterley, 59, 123, 153.
 Oules, 60.
 Owen, 29.
 Owles, 59.
 Owls, 62.
- Pabody, 8.**
 Page, 12, 13, 91, 92, 109, 110, 112, 139-142.
 Paige, 144.
 Paine, 2, 60-62, 74, 89, 114, 144, 153, 184.
 Palfrey, 57.
 Palfrey, 24, 60, 89, 123, 184.
 Palmer, 12, 32, 97, 99, 101, 139, 145, 148.
 Pane, 62.
 Pappoon, 191.
 Pareus, 177.
 Parker, 12, 61, 72, 126, 128, 156, 170.
 Parkman, 102.
 Parmeter, 90, 153, 185.
 Parminter, 58.
 Parsons, 119, 128, 155, 156, 176, 192.
 Partridge, 12, 44, 111, 140.
 Patch, 28, 160.
 Patience, 126.
 Patridg, 111.
 Patten, 95, 144.
Paugus, 184.
 Payne, 59-61, 89, 123, 124.
 Payson, 2, 3.
 Peabody, 8, 27, 39, 71, 72, 93, 105, 130, 132, 133, 159, 167.
 Peach, 124, 186.
 Pearce, 79.
 Pearl, 73.
 Pearley, 41, 42.
 Pearse, 157.
 Pearson, 82, 192.
 Peas, 18.
 Pease, 56, 59, 99, 100, 185.
 Peasley, 139, 140.
 Peasley, 10, 114, 139.
 Pecker, 94, 141, 175.
 Pedrick, 38.
 Peele, 14, 26, 189.
 Peirce, 13, 137.
 Perkins, 3, 6, 24, 27, 28, 92, 117, 130, 132, 133, 150, 165, 172, 192.
 Perley, 41, 42, 65, 92, 93, 96, 97, 133, 149, 160, 161, 183.
 Perry, 60, 61, 89, 123, 125, 153, 185.
- Person, 187.
 Pester, 24, 58-62, 89, 123.
 Peter, 61, 67, 137, 153.
 Peters, 176.
 Petford, 23, 126.
 Petter, 61.
 Pettford, 24.
 Pettingell, 84, 121, 123, 128, 173.
 Pettingill, 133, 174.
 Pevear, 159.
 Phelps, 93.
 Philbrick, 10.
Philip, King, 2, 145, 147.
Philip II., 152.
 Phillips, 1, 6, 91, 120, 156, 187.
 Phippen, 130, 131, 189.
 Pickering, 36, 97-99, 101, 125, 162, 169, 170.
 Pickman, 90.
 Pickton, 59.
 Pickworth, 125.
 Pigdon, 59.
 Pike, 10, 13, 44-46, 77, 79, 82, 91, 111, 113, 117, 142, 146, 154, 165.
 Pilsbury, 82.
 Pindor, 12.
 Pitman, 24, 32, 89, 166, 167, 185.
 Plaisted, 182.
 Platts, 80.
 Plummer, 73, 114.
 Poland, 191.
 Pollard, 192.
 Pomfrett, 14.
 Pool, 127.
 Poole, 48, 102, 185.
 Poor, 144, 157.
 Poore, 32, 95.
 Pope, 60, 68, 120, 151, 163.
 Porger, 59.
 Porter, 73, 74, 86, 89, 105, 130, 155, 160, 161, 163, 176.
 Portland, 12.
 Potter, 3, 61, 117, 123, 131, 182, 185.
 Powell, 9.
 Prence, 124, 186.
 Prentiss, 4.
 Prescott, 151, 152.
 Pressie, 13, 109, 138.
 Preston, 37.
 Price, 23, 58, 124.
 Prichard, 59, 187.
 Prid, 61.
 Pride, 59, 61.
 Priest, 56.
 Prince, 105.
 Proctor, 79, 80, 91, 118, 176.
- Prouse, 110.
 Prouty, 80.
 Pudney, 85.
 Pulcifer, 46.
 Pulsifer, 189.
 Punchard, 131.
 Putnam, 64, 91, 105, 106, 123, 135, 136, 153, 167, 185, 187.
 Pyncheon, 84.
- Quenbie, 79.**
 Quenby, 13, 108-110.
- Ragland, 191.**
 Ralfe, 111.
 Ramsdell, 68.
 Rand, 4.
 Randall, 189.
 Rawlings, 137.
 Rawson, 155.
 Ray, 123, 124, 185.
 Raymond, 60.
 Read, 62, 64, 185, 186.
 Reade, 89, 153, 186.
 Redford, 164.
 Redman, 10-12.
 Reed, 118.
 Reeves, 153, 168, 169.
 Reine, 59.
 Reix, 22.
 Remington, 143, 160.
 Renalds, 125, 153.
 Rexford, 135.
 Rey, 124, 185.
 Reyner, 7, 8.
 Reynolds, 176.
 Rhoads, 68.
 Rice, 64.
 Richards, 15, 137, 168, 169, 187.
 Richardson, 28, 68, 91, 144, 184.
 Ricks, 22.
 Riddan, 58.
 Rider, 31, 127.
 Ridgh, 89.
 Rieney, 125.
 Riggs, 158.
 Rimington, 142.
 Rindge, 4, 127.
 Ring, 11, 32, 78, 108, 109, 154.
 Ripley, 27.
 Rix, 22.
 Roaps, 24, 89, 124.
 Robbins, 59.
 Roberts, 144.
 Robertson, 152.
 Robins, 24, 32, 184.
 Robinson, 24, 59, 60, 86, 89, 111, 124, 125, 140, 158, 162, 164-166, 185.
 Robison, 141.
- Roby, 31, 184.
 Rofe, 138.
 Rogers, 1, 2, 6, 26, 40, 88, 155, 156.
 Rolanson, 78, 139.
 Rolenson, 79, 108-110.
 Roleson, 12, 78.
 Rolfe, 11, 37, 137, 138, 154.
 Rollins, 104.
 Roots, 125.
 Roper, 12.
 Ropes, 19, 20, 34, 36, 190.
 Rousseau, 114.
 Routon, 187.
 Row, 47.
 Rowden, 187.
 Rowe, 128.
 Rowell, 10-12, 45, 46, 77-79, 108, 111, 139, 155, 190.
 Rowlandson, 37.
 Ruck, 3, 17-24, 62, 88, 89, 97, 99-101, 124, 153, 168.
 Ruckman, 126.
 Ruggs, 104.
 Rumball, 124, 186.
 Rumble, 59, 124.
 Runnells, 107, 160, 176.
 Runnels, 71, 86.
 Russ, 107.
 Russell, 6, 59, 62, 68, 186, 190.
 Rust, 36, 46.
- Sachwell, 89.**
 Sadler, 60, 61, 89, 111, 123, 155.
 Safford, 27, 167.
 Salisbury, 48.
 Sallos, 186.
 Sallowes, 153.
 Sallows, 24.
 Salmon, 89.
 Saltingstall, 140, 175.
 Saltonstall, 58, 61, 88, 123, 184, 187.
 Samborne, 12.
 Sanborn, 114.
 Sanders, 13, 43, 44, 110, 113, 140, 154, 186, 187.
 Sands, 58.
 Sargeant, 38, 184.
 Sargent, 12, 13, 29, 38, 44-47, 77, 80, 105, 111, 139, 150, 156.
 Satchwell, 139-141.
 Sausor, 158.
 Savage, 95, 120, 127, 144, 171.
 Saville, 80, 96.
 Savory, 24, 157, 160.

- Sawyer, 5, 27, 95, 96, 118, 122, 123, 127.
 Saxton, 18.
 Scadlock, 140.
 Scammon, 182.
 Scarlet, 154.
 Scerry, 99.
Scipio, 191.
 Scott, 9, 15, 59, 125, 126, 152, 185, 186.
 Scruggs, 123.
 Seamount, 59.
 Seargent, 176.
 Searle, 77.
 Sessions, 155.
 Severance, 43-46, 79, 110, 139.
 Severans, 11-14, 43, 77, 78, 139, 154.
 Severy, 143.
 Sewall, 123, 162, 164, 184.
 Sexton, 1.
 Shaddock, 188.
 Shaddock, 61.
 Shaffler, 123.
 Shafin, 89, 90, 168.
 Shapley, 59, 123.
 Sharpe, 89.
 Shattock, 162, 164.
 Shaw, 9, 10, 142, 191.
 Shays, 132.
 Sheerman, 23.
 Shepard, 148, 150.
 Shepherd, 172.
 Shepley, 124.
 Sherborn, 140.
 Sherman, 7, 23, 123.
 Sherratt, 140.
 Sherwin, 86, 155, 156.
 Sibley, 80, 96, 112, 144.
 Sigourney, 105.
 Silsbee, 35, 189.
 Silsby, 159, 176.
 Silver, 79.
 Simes, 61, 125, 186.
 Simonds, 75.
 Simpson, 93.
 Singleman, 123.
 Singletary, 154.
 Singletary, 43, 45, 140, 143.
 Singiman, 62.
 Sinklar, 9.
 Skelton, 18, 99.
 Slayman, 165.
 Sleman, 165.
 Slepser, 142.
 Smale, 89.
 Smart, 9, 184.
 Smeth, 117.
 Smith, 5, 11-13, 17, 21, 24-26, 30, 38, 47, 60, 64, 89-91, 106, 110, 112, 123, 124, 137, 140, 143, 150, 160, 165, 166, 175, 185-187.
 Smith, 110, 140.
 Snupe, 91.
 Sones, 28, 46.
 Soth, 102.
 South, 187.
 Southmead, 89.
 Southwick, 168.
 Spafard, 86.
 Sparhawk, 26, 95.
 Spencer, 126, 153, 185, 187.
 Spofford, 86, 94, 102, 172, 182.
 Spooner, 60, 88, 153, 168, 185.
 Sprague, 16, 90, 91.
 Stacy, 57, 59, 90, 111, 123, 125, 153, 186.
 Stakhous, 61.
 Stakhurst, 24.
 Stanborough, 125.
 Stanbury, 137.
 Standish, 23, 89, 186, 187.
 Stanian, 10, 12, 13.
 Stanwood, 90, 157, 187.
 Stark, 62.
 Stay, 140.
 Stearns, 90, 161, 162, 164, 182.
 Stephens, 154.
 Sterling, 112.
 Stevens, 6, 13, 14, 38, 43-45, 77, 80, 90, 91, 93, 94, 110, 111, 121, 144, 172.
 Stickney, 8, 42, 82, 91, 157.
 Stiles, 132, 133.
 Stilman, 23, 59, 123, 125.
 Stimpson, 93.
 Stiuer, 137.
 Stockell, 48.
 Stockman, 13.
 Stogle, 48.
 Stokell, 48.
 Stokle, 48.
 Stone, 32, 60, 61, 168, 189.
 Storey, 3.
 Story, 24, 79, 90, 118, 160.
 Stower, 110.
 Stowers, 110.
 Strover, 75.
 Studley, 186.
 Sutton, 35.
 Swain, 12.
 Swaine, 3, 6, 9, 11.
 Swan, 12, 121, 141-143, 147, 153, 175.
 Swasey, 18, 21, 22, 34, 100, 176.
 Sweet, 17.
 Swett, 29, 30, 114.
 Switzer, 159.
 Symens, 74.
 Symmes, 183.
 Symonds, 9, 96, 127, 131, 187.
 Symson, 109.
 Talbot, 186.
 Tandy, 46.
 Tapley, 34.
 Tappan, 154.
 Tappin, 184.
 Tappine, 154.
 Tarbox, 48.
 Tarr, 158.
 Tarring, 192.
 Tattershall, 64.
 Tawley, 23.
 Tayler, 185.
 Taylor, 21, 23, 159.
 Templeman, 20.
 Tew, 18.
 Tharley, 185.
 Thatcher, 62.
 Thayer, 29.
 Thomas, 1, 15, 124, 128, 137, 191.
 Thomson, 79, 144, 187.
 Thorndick, 123.
 Thorndike, 123.
 Thorne, 13, 23, 125, 186.
 Thorns, 126.
 Thorpe, 60.
 Threenedles, 137.
 Thurston, 6, 114.
 Tibbot, 117, 187.
 Tibbott, 117, 187.
 Tike, 186.
 Tiler, 141, 142.
 Tillton, 187.
 Tilton, 9, 10, 29, 89, 126.
 Ting, 184.
 Tipper, 186.
 Titcomb, 105.
 Titus, 129.
 Tomiling, 137.
 Tomkins, 126.
 Tomlins, 59, 60, 89, 123, 124, 126, 153, 185-187.
 Tompson, 60, 186, 187.
 Tomson, 12, 186.
 Toppan, 82, 172.
 Touzel, 166.
 Towell, 10.
 Town, 191.
 Towne, 14, 131, 132, 134.
 Townsend, 95, 128, 160.
 Towsey, 137.
 Trail, 5.
 Trask, 21, 23, 59, 61, 89, 101, 124, 125, 165, 169.
 Traske, 125, 186.
 Travers, 148.
 Treadwell, 6.
 Trefry, 32, 38.
 Tresler, 124.
 Triggs, 188.
 Trow, 30.
 True, 13, 149.
 Trusler, 125, 153, 185, 186.
 Tuck, 9, 60, 123, 124, 186.
 Tucke, 126.
 Tucker, 13, 15, 32, 108-110, 117, 139, 155-158, 185.
 Turell, 91.
 Turloar, 96, 146.
 Turn, 124.
 Turner, 59, 60, 62, 124, 126, 164, 187.
 Tuttle, 29, 32, 148.
 Twiss, 91.
 Tyler, 80, 86, 87, 89, 93, 105, 139, 155, 160, 191.
 Tyng, 77, 90.
 Udall, 126, 152.
 Underhill, 26.
 Upham, 17, 183.
 Upsell, 187.
 Upton, 128, 160.
 Vaghan, 138.
 Varnam, 9.
 Varney, 96.
 Varnum, 80.
 Vaughan, 138.
 Vdall, 126, 152.
 Venner, 59, 184.
 Verin, 64, 89, 153.
 Vermaes, 153.
 Vermais, 59.
 Verney, 77.
 Verrin, 24, 33, 89, 123, 125, 153, 161.
 Very, 33, 35, 118.
 Vicar, 59.
 Vincen, 59, 61.
 Vincent, 61.
 Vpsell, 187.
 Wade, 5, 96, 105, 153.
 Wadsworth, 31.
 Wainwright, 75.
 Wait, 64.
 Wake, 126, 186.
 Wakefeild, 48.
 Wakefield, 164.
 Walcot, 135.
 Walcott, 61, 124, 186.
 Waldron, 153.
 Walker, 4, 60, 111, 123, 149, 153, 159.
 Wallace, 47.
 Waller, 59, 152.

- Walles, 123.
 Walley, 4.
 Wallis, 29.
 Walsh, 137.
 Walter, 155.
 Walton, 3, 60, 123, 126,
 153, 185-187.
 Ward, 2, 19, 23, 24, 27,
 34, 59, 62, 68-70, 90,
 105, 126, 140, 177,
 178, 180, 182, 188,
 189.
 Wardall, 11.
 Warde, 140.
 Warner, 48, 165.
 Warrin, 9.
 Washington, 63, 169.
 Waters, 33, 58, 165.
 Wathan, 11, 13, 59.
 Wathen, 59, 108-110,
 123.
 Watkin, 106.
 Watkins, 23.
 Watson, 89.
 Watts, 145, 146.
 Weare, 61.
 Webb, 36, 91, 152.
 Webster, 24, 58-61, 89,
 112, 139, 140, 145,
 150, 175.
 Wedgwood, 11.
 Weed, 10, 12, 77-79,
 108, 110.
 Weeks, 24, 33, 89,
 153.
 Wegg, 181.
 Weld, 96.
 Welles, 59.
 Welling, 1.
 Wells, 11, 12, 16, 24,
 29, 30, 61, 96, 126,
 139, 144, 153, 186.
 Wentworth, 5, 160, 165.
 West, 57, 68, 89, 95,
 124, 152, 153, 172, 186.
 Weston, 15, 90.
 Wheelar, 108-110, 138.
 Wheeler, 112.
 Wheelwright, 10, 115.
 Wheelwrit, 9.
 Wheelwrite, 10.
 Wheler, 108.
 Whidden, 30.
 Whipple, 2, 3, 5, 6, 130,
 176.
 Whit, 60, 187.
 Whit—, 13.
 Whitcher, 12, 45, 142,
 175.
 White, 3, 24, 27, 58, 80,
 91, 92, 94, 99, 103,
 104, 112, 126, 139,
 143, 147, 148, 153,
 173, 185, 187.
 Whiteyeare, 124.
 Whitford, 158.
 Whitheire, 59.
 Whitticker, 142, 175.
 Whittier, 141.
 Whittiker, 142.
 Whitlock, 153, 185.
 Whitney, 29.
 Whitticker, 142.
 Whittier, 39, 135, 140,
 141, 143, 174.
 Whittiker, 143.
 Whittingham, 2.
 Whittredge, 80, 96.
 Whitworth, 158.
 Wiggin, 9-12.
 Wight, 185.
 Wildes, 129, 131, 132.
 Wilford, 148.
 Wilkins, 34, 132, 133.
 Willard, 3.
 Willes, 23, 123.
 Willet, 156.
 Willett, 27.
 Williams, 27, 28, 34, 43,
 47, 89, 106, 118, 123,
 135, 136, 139, 140,
 143, 145, 162, 189.
 Willing, 137.
 Willix, 10, 12, 111.
 Willson, 59, 60, 185, 186.
 Wilson, 144.
 Windett, 100.
 Winn, 26, 162, 163.
 Winship, 106.
 Winsle, 139.
 Winsley, 10-13, 43, 45,
 154.
 Winslow, 77, 90, 113.
 Winsly, 13, 110, 111.
 Winter, 126.
 Winterton, 187.
 Winthrop, 69, 99, 105,
 153.
 Wise, 3.
 Witham, 191.
 Witter, 24, 126.
 Wittier, 143.
 Wolcott, 114.
 Wolcott, 2.
 Wollidg, 11.
 Wood, 9, 42, 43, 50, 87,
 88, 133, 155, 185, 186.
 Wooda, 140.
 Woodberie, 23.
 Woodberry, 48.
 Woodbridge, 2.
 Woodbury, 5, 6, 24, 27,
 28, 35, 36, 60, 89, 90,
 124, 153, 160, 185, 187.
 Woodcock, 58.
 Woodcoke, 124.
 Wooddam, 145.
 Wooddin, 78.
 Woodin, 108, 141.
 Woodman, 36, 81, 170.
 Woods, 153, 158.
 Woodwell, 22, 33, 35,
 97, 100, 101, 112,
 161, 162, 165, 166, 189.
 Woolf, 125.
 Woolfe, 185.
 Woolcott, 124.
 Woorey, 58.
 Worcester, 11, 12, 20,
 36, 44-46, 108, 110,
 111, 139, 154.
 Worth, 10, 82, 147.
 Worthen, 128.
 Wright, 124, 165.
 Wyman, 3, 184.
 Yabsley, 159.
 Yale, 184.
 Yeoman, 142.
 Yeomans, 139, 141-143.
 Yong, 61, 125.
 Yonge, 61, 90.
 Yongs, 59, 90.
 York, 107.
 Young, 57, 189.

UNIVERSITY OF ILLINOIS-URBANA



3 0112 048368002